



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### **Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

MIDDLE TEMPLE  
RECORDS



1. 78

**MIDDLE TEMPLE RECORDS.**

10/11

**MIDDLE TEMPLE RECORDS.**



# MIDDLE TEMPLE RECORDS.

EDITED BY

CHARLES HENRY HOPWOOD, K.C.,  
ONE OF THE MASTERS OF THE BENCH.

---

*MIDDLE TEMPLE RECORDS.*  
*MINUTES OF PARLIAMENT.*

3 VOLS AND INDEX.

*Copies of this book may be procured by Members of the Inn at the Treasury Office or Library, price 20s.; and by Non-Members, of Messrs. Butterworth, 11 & 12 Bell Yard, Temple Bar, London, price 40s. net. (Postage, 1s. 1d. extra.)*

LONDON:  
PUBLISHED BY ORDER OF THE MASTERS OF THE BENCH,  
AND SOLD BY  
BUTTERWORTH & CO., 12 BELL YARD.

1904





MINUTES OF PARLIAMENT

OF THE

MIDDLE TEMPLE.

TRANSLATED AND EDITED BY

CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A., F.S.A.

WITH

AN INQUIRY INTO THE ORIGIN AND EARLY  
HISTORY OF THE INN

BY

JOHN HUTCHINSON,  
LIBRARIAN.

VOL. I.

1501-1603.



## CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE . . . . .	ix
THE MIDDLE TEMPLE: ITS ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY . . . . .	(1)
MINUTES OF PARLIAMENT—	
BOOK A.—7 JULY, 1501, 16 HEN. VII. . . . .	1
MAY 1509, 1 HEN. VIII. . . . .	28
BOOK D.—14 FEB., 1551, 5 EDW. VI. . . . .	79
7 NOV., 1553, 1 MARIE . . . . .	94
18 NOV., 1558, 1 ELIZ. . . . .	119
THE RENTS OF CHAMBERS AND SHOPS OF THE	
MIDDLE TEMPLE, 1567 . . . . .	431
INDEX OF SUBJECTS . . . . .	434
IMPLEMENTS IN THE KITCHEN, 11 MARCH, 1554,	
1 MARIE . . . . .	437

**ERRATUM.**

P. 27, l. 19, *for* 20s. *read* 26s. \*

## P R E F A C E.

BOOK A. is a paper book, of which the leaves measure about 17 inches by 6 inches.

It contains 112 leaves, of which only forty-eight have been used.

The paper mark is a hand, with a six-pointed star projecting from the second finger.

The binding is of rough brown calf, probably of the last century or the century before, with a label on the back stamped :

A.  
I  
16 HEN. 7  
TO  
16 HEN. 8  
1500  
1524

The margins are slightly worn, especially at the beginning, but this is of little consequence, as the scribe has usually left an ample margin round his entries, and the book and the writing are in very good preservation. Not a word is lost through mutilation or dirt.

The official who first began to use the book continued to write the entries until the summer of 1520 (*fol.* 37 of the MS., p. 61 of the printed book), when a fresh handwriting appears. Three years later the writing again changes.

It is clear that the first few pages are not contemporary, but were written up subsequently from other records or memoranda. As an instance of this, the

record of the admission of a member at the Parliament of 26 May 1508 is immediately followed, with no break, by the memorandum of payments by him to the Treasurer in 1509. Another case occurs on *fol.* 14 (p. 27), where the difference in time is about five years.

The majority of the entries in Book A. are in Latin; but occasionally, especially if something has to be noted which is not quite in the ordinary routine of business, the clerk uses his native language. The Latin entries have been translated *verbatim*, even to the extent of retaining the confusion of tenses and such other instances of faulty grammar as can be reproduced in another language. Care has been taken in the translation to use English words which will suggest the exact Latin word used.

For instance, the two words *comitiva* and *societas* are used apparently indiscriminately, as meaning the corporation or whole body of the Middle Temple. In the English entries the words "company" and "fellowship" are used in this sense, and therefore these words have been employed in the translation, the former word to represent *comitiva*, and the latter *societas*. This is noted the first time the words occur, on pp. 1 and 3. The English word "society" does not occur till the middle of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and then not often. The Latin word *consortium* occurs once, in 1586, but no English word is used which at all corresponds to it.

An attempt has also been made to use the English entries for the selection of words and phrases for the translation of entries of a similar import in Latin, as, for instance, *libitum* is translated "liking"; *pro eo*, "in its stead"; *museum*, "study"; and there are many other similar words.

It is for this reason that *dolium* is translated "hogs-head," though its usual meaning is "tun."

In the case of names, Christian names are translated

into English, while surnames are given in the exact spelling of the book; and the names of places as well, unless they are in Latin, when they are translated. The spelling of names is most careless. Sometimes the name of a person admitted differs in spelling from that of his father, which occurs in the next line, as, for instance, Elmes and Ellines; Feteplace and Phetiplace; Nyccolles, Nicholes; St. Aubyn, Seynt Taubyn. Manne is sometimes written Man, and sometimes with a contraction mark appended, so that it would naturally be read Manner. Both represent the name of Man. The Mr. Boyes and Mr. Bowyer occurring on p. 223 must be the same person. Similar variations occur in the names of places, as "Litleforde" and "Lilliforde."

Usually this is merely due to the fact that there was no fixed standard of spelling when the book was made, but sometimes the variation is clearly an error in copying, showing that the entries were not made at once, but that the book was compiled by one of the officials from memoranda, which he sometimes misread.

Book D. is a paper book, about the same size as Book A. (16 inches by 5½ inches), but much thicker, containing 413 leaves, nearly all of which are used. The first few leaves have been somewhat injured, and the top and bottom margins have been slightly cut, probably when the present binding, which is similar to that of Book A., was put on. (a) There is, however, very little of consequence lost by mutilation. The label on the back is:

D.  
4  
1551  
TO  
1610.

---

(a) See ff. 95, 97, 135, 136, 181, 204.



This volume does not contain the whole of Book D., as it was thought that the end of the reign of Queen Elizabeth afforded a good place for a break; but lists of chambers and kitchen utensils made in her reign and that of her predecessor, at the end of the book, are printed at the end of this volume, instead of being reserved for the next, where they would have seemed out of place.

The paper used in these two books is of different kinds. That in Book A. carries the common mark of a gloved hand, with a six-pointed star projecting from the longest finger. This mark is common in early printed books, those of Caxton and others. The same mark occurs also in Book D., but drawn with rather more care, and in some instances there are letters which look like P. R., on the wrist of the glove. An eagle displayed is found in the same book, towards the close of the sixteenth century. Letter paper from Ghent and The Hague of the same period often bears a similar device, but not quite identical with this. However, the paper in these books is of an unusual size, longer and narrower than that used for correspondence, and it was the habit of manufacturers to use various marks for paper of different sizes and qualities. In fact, papers of certain sizes became known by the names of their marks after they had been disused, such as foolscap paper, and pot paper. The latter now bears the arms of England, but that used in Book D. still bears the original device, usually with a four-pointed star above it. A crowned shield with the letter B thereon, and below it a wreath inscribed NLEBE, has doubtless the same origin as a similar shield with the name below in full, NICOLAS LEBE, which may be seen on letter paper used in the reign of Elizabeth. The shield bearing a B. is usual on paper from Antwerp.

There is one very fine coat of arms which I have not

been able to identify—apparently, first quarter, barry; second quarter, a lion rampant; third and fourth quarters indistinct, but what looks like a tower in base; the whole surrounded by the collar of the Order of the Fleece of Gold. I have found nothing exactly to correspond with it in Maurice's "Blason des Armoiries des Chevaliers de l'Ordre de la Toison d'Or," and should rather expect it to be the coat of a town than of an individual. The two first quarters appear on the shield of Albert, Archduke of Austria, in 1610, but the remainder of the Archduke's coat is more elaborate.

Book D. has been treated differently to Book A. Instead of being translated in full, merely an abstract of the Minutes is given. The account of each Parliament is commenced with the election of Readers and other officers, and orders on various subjects, and then follow the admissions, collected together so as to save needless repetition. In the original the whole formula of admission is usually repeated in each case, and it is rather a long one; *e.g.* "Thomas Palmer nuper de Novo Hospicio, filius secundus Willelmi Palmer de Lemington in comitatu Glocestr', generosi, admissus est in Medii Templi Societatem, generaliter, vicesimo tercio die Octobris anno regni domine Regine nunc Elizabethhe decimo et anno Domini 1568, ex assensu Magistrorum de Banco. Et dat de fine pro sua admissione predicta xl.s."

This may be taken as a typical instance, but at an earlier period the formula was longer, as the names of the persons who became pledges for the newly admitted fellow were added; *e.g.* "Jacobus Wasshyngton, filius secundus Ricardi Wasshyngton de Kyrkby in Kendall in comitatu Westmerland, armigeri, ad instanciam Ricardi Weston, armigeri, modo lectoris, admissus est specialiter, exoneratur et perdonatur de omnibus officiis et vacationibus quisbuscumque. Et dat pro premissis habendis ad usum hospicii xl.s. Ac

etiam admissus est in cameram cum Magistro Bretton. Et dat pro ingressu inde xl.s. Plegii pro gestu, fama et debitis solvendis, G. Nycolls, James Gardener."

In some cases, as above, the signatures of the pledges are appended to the entry, especially during the reign of Queen Mary; but this fashion did not continue long, and during the reign of her sister it became the habit merely to mention the fact of the obligation, as in the following instance: "Edmundus Temple, filius et heres Richardi Temple de Temple Hall in parochia de Sibson in comitatu Leycestr', generosi defuncti, admissus est in Societatem Medii Templi predicti generaliter. Et dat de fine pro admissione sua predicta liij.s. iiij.d. Et obligatur una cum Magistro Christofero George et Magistro Thoma Love de Temple Hall predicto, generoso."

Some of the Treasurers, especially Matthew Smith and Edmund Plowden, signed each admission, but the custom ceased about 1572.

The whole of the facts are given in the abstract, but repetition has been avoided by putting the admissions together at the end of each Parliament.

The handwriting, which at the beginning is very difficult to read and careless, gives place about 1590 to a good clerk's hand, which is continued throughout. In fact the hand is better than the spelling. Besides errors in spelling names, merely due to carelessness, of which I have given a few specimens, errors in words and grammar are by no means rare; such as *absentia a lectori*, instead of *lectura*; *quantas* for *quantos*, as if members of the Inn might be of either sex; *pincerni* for *pincerne*; *a banco* for *abaco*; *pater morte* for *patre mortuo*; and many others. Similar mistakes occur in the English entries, as where *libitum*, which is usually translated *liking*, is sometimes translated *liberty*, which scarcely gives the correct meaning.

The dates in the text (if not in brackets) are given as

they are in the original books, that is, if the year of our Lord is mentioned, it is in accordance with the old style, the year beginning on March 25; but the dates in the top margin follow the modern usage.

An imperfect index of subjects, at the end of Book D., made in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, has been printed in the present volume; but the complete index of persons and places will be reserved until the whole of the Minutes of Parliament are printed.

It has not been thought necessary here to refer to any of the subjects mentioned in the Minutes, as "The Calendar of Middle Temple Records," recently brought out by Mr. C. H. Hopwood, K.C., will direct the attention of the reader to matters of interest.

C. T. M.



AN INQUIRY INTO THE ORIGIN AND  
EARLY HISTORY OF THE INN.

BY

JOHN HUTCHINSON,  
LIBRARIAN.



# THE MIDDLE TEMPLE:

## ITS ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

---

ALTHOUGH the authentic history of the Inns of Court begins only with the dates of their respective existing Registers, their origin, like that of the British constitution, in the moulding of which they have had no inconsiderable share, may be said to be lost in the mists of antiquity, or, if this rhetorical expression be thought too strong, it may safely be affirmed that, with our present knowledge, it is impossible to fix any definite date for the establishment or formation of any one of them. Sir Edward Coke, whose authority of course is of the highest, places their rise in the period immediately following the making of Magna Charta (1215) and Charta de Foresta (1217), when "divers learned men in the laws . . . kept schooles of law in the city of London, and taught such as resorted to them, the laws of the realme, taking their foundation of" these enactments; and he identifies these schools with those suppressed, or prohibited by writ, in the nineteenth year of Henry III. (1234) (a).

Sir William Blackstone, however, whilst agreeing with Coke that this writ was directed against the teach-

(a) The words of this writ, which is addressed to the Mayor and Sheriffs of London, as given by Coke and Selden, are:—"Quod per totam civitatem London clamari faciant et firmiter prohiberi, ne aliquis scholas tenens (Selden, regens) de legibus in eadem civitate de cætero ibidem leges doceat, et si aliquis ibidem fuerit hujusmodi scholas tenens (regens), ipsum sine dilatione cessare faciant." Coke, *Institutes*, Part II. Proeme, and Selden, *Notes to Fortescue*.



## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

ing of the Municipal Law, is of opinion that the intention of Henry in issuing it was not to prohibit the teaching of that law altogether, but simply, by forbidding it within the city, "to collect all the common lawyers into the one public university, which was newly instituted in the suburbs" (a). Other authorities, however, of equal eminence, affirm that Henry's writ was not directed against the Common Law at all. Of these Selden and, following him, Dr. Stubbs (b) maintain that the laws (*leges*) here forbidden were the "Canon Laws, mixed, perhaps, with the Imperials, &c., as being both, in regard of their own authority, against the supreme majesty and independency of the Crown of England" (c).

Professors Pollock and Maitland, again, in our day, are of opinion that only the Civil Law is intended (d), the object of Henry being to confine the clergy to matters strictly within their own sphere—namely, Theology and Canon Law, in accordance with the spirit of the Bull of Honorius III., published only fifteen years before (1219), prohibiting the teaching of Civil Law in the University of Paris.

In the midst of this conflict of opinion on the part of eminent legists, one point at least seems clear—namely, that whatever the intention of Henry's proclamation, the schools referred to in it were law schools of some kind. Possibly they may have been those attached to the principal churches of London (e) as these may

(a) *Commentaries*, Introduction.

(b) *Lectures*, p. 306.

(c) Selden, *Review of Tithes*, Works, vol. iii. p. 1344.

(d) *History of English Law*, vol. i. p. 102.

(e) Of these William Fitzstephen, who died 1190, and was at once a churchman and lawyer, in the Introduction to his *Life of Thomas à Becket*, says there were three having schools attached, which Stowe (*Survey of London*, p. 63, ed. 1633) identifies as St. Paul's, St. Peter's (Westminster), and St. Saviour's, Southwark, though others (see De Montmorency's *English Education*) say St. Paul's, St. Mary-le-Bow, and St. Martin's-le-Grand; but Fitzstephen, though he gives a detailed account of their course of study, makes no mention of law as part of it. The subject,

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

have included law as part of their curriculum (*a*), but more probably they were separate and, perhaps, private institutions (*b*). But, in either case, it would be unsafe to identify these seminaries with the Inns of Court and Chancery, as Coke and Blackstone apparently do, further than to regard them as in some measure the forerunners and prototypes of those institutions, whose establishment in anything like their present form must be looked for at a later date. For those societies, however they arose, were associations of laymen, and it is certain that for some time after Henry's proclamation the professors of the law as well as its administrators continued to be largely ecclesiastics. The effect, however, of Henry's proclamation, as well as the disapprobation of the papal see (*c*), was no doubt gradually to diminish the number, and before the end of Henry's reign (1272) the lay element amongst the king's judges began to outweigh the ecclesiastical, and the study of English law became, as a learned modern writer observes, "a thing apart from all other studies" (*d*). It is at this period then—the end of the thirteenth century—that we may look for the first traces of the existence of the societies now known as the Inns of

however, may have been included between the time of his writing (probably about 1185) and the date of Henry's proclamation (1234). Mr. Pitt-Lewis, in his *History of the Temple*, p. 29, thinks the schools above referred to were St. Paul's, St. Sepulchre's, and St. Andrew's, Holborn, but this enumeration is open to the same objection as Stowe's, which places two of the number outside the "city."

(*a*) That law did form part of the curriculum of cathedral and collegiate schools is probable, from the fact that the legal and educational officer of the chapter was primarily the Chancellor, who was a lawyer, and whose original style and title was that of schoolmaster (Leach, *Memorials of Beverley Minster*, Introduction, Surtees Society, vol. i. p. lvii).

(*b*) The word *aliquis* in the text of the proclamation seems to imply this.

(*c*) In 1254 Innocent IV. is said to have forbidden the reading of the Imperial laws in England and other countries, and though the bull to this effect is by some deemed a forgery, it is in accordance with the decree of Honorius III. thirty-five years before, and no doubt expressive of papal policy.

(*d*) Pollock and Maitland, *English Law*, vol. i. p. 184.

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

Court, and accordingly we do not find them wanting. Twenty years after the death of Henry III., that is, in 1292, we find his successor, the "English Justinian," in view probably of the diminution in the supply of clerical practitioners, issuing a mandate to the Chief Justice, John de Metingham, and his fellow-judges, "to procure and appoint a certain number of attorneys and apprentices of the law from every county (*a*), of such as seemed to them the best, worthiest, and most apt to learn, so that the king's court and the people of the kingdom should be better served, and that there should be more facilities (*major commodum*), and that those so chosen should follow his court and be present therein to conduct affairs, and no others" (*b*).

The number of these Attorneys and Apprentices suggested by the king and his council as sufficient was seven score, but the judges might choose more if they saw fit. From this it clearly appears that at the time of this Order in Council there were in existence, apparently in all parts of the country, classes of students or followers of the law known as Attorneys and Apprentices respectively, from which the above select number were to be taken; but there is as yet no sign of their forming separate societies, or of their settling in separate Inns. The concentration, however, of this select number in London would naturally lead to such a result. The tendency of the time was for the followers of a common trade or calling to form themselves into guilds or fraternities for the study and advancement of their several crafts, the protection of their common interests, and the preservation especially of the monopoly they claimed for their particular trades or callings. Infected with the same spirit, it was natural that the lay professors of the law should be desirous of continuing to themselves the privi-

<sup>1</sup> (*a*) *De quolibet Comitatu*, Pollock and Maitland translate "for every county," vol. i. p. 194.

(*b*) *Rolls of Parliament*, 20 Edw. I. vol. 1. p. 84.

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

lege enjoyed by their ecclesiastical predecessors, to whom undoubtedly the valuable prerogative of "pleading" in the King's Courts was practically (though not theoretically) confined, and who owed that privilege doubtless to the fact of their superior training and education in conventual or collegiate seminaries (*a*). The establishment, therefore, of lay schools on the model in point of discipline of these seminaries where the Common Law could be methodically studied, and its practice observed, naturally followed on the act of Edward I., and that these societies should seek for themselves homes in dwellings convenient to the King's Courts was an equally natural development. In process of time the number of Inns thus established seems to have resolved themselves into two classes, the greater and lesser, the former being designated by Fortescue in his time "Inns of Court," and the latter "Inns of Chancery"; but in the beginning there was probably no such distinction (*b*). When the division came about it is impossible to say, but it was probably only as the natural and gradual result of the prosperity of some of the societies over the rest—the same prosperity which enabled them to acquire, as the opportunity presented itself, the more commodious and commanding homes in which they established them-

(*a*) By common right every man was entitled to plead his own cause in the King's Courts, and indeed expected to do so. By degrees, however, professional representatives known as "Contours," or "Counters," were permitted. That these should be chiefly ecclesiastics from the lack of education amongst the laity was only natural; but there was nothing to prevent a layman from so acting, and the expression of William of Malmesbury, "Nullus clericus nisi causidicus," often misread as if it were "Nullus causidicus nisi clericus," has reference not to a law, but to an abuse of the times. Nevertheless, in early days, there were few "causidici" who were not also "clerici." See Pollock and Maitland; also Pulling, *Order of the Coif*.

(*b*) Evidence of this is seen in the fact that as late as the reign of Henry IV. there were what we should call "calls to the Bar" from the "lesser Inns." See Pearce's *Inns of Court*, 261. Nor was the distinction between attorneys and apprentices of the law (or barristers) what it was later and is now. Edward I.'s proclamation makes no distinction. They probably resided in the same "Inns" and practised in common in the "High Court."

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

selves. Fortescue does not give the names of these four greater Inns, but there can be no reasonable doubt that they are the four Inns of Court at this moment existing—namely, Gray's Inn, Lincoln's Inn, and the two Temples (*a*). That the societies who first occupied these Inns were not new societies, but associations of lawyers who had previously housed elsewhere, there can be no manner of doubt; and though it is not possible either to fix their previous habitats, or, as has been before said, to determine the exact dates of their migration, there is evidence to show that the two first of these societies had removed to their present sites very early in the fourteenth century. If an entry in Vincent's *Visitation of Northamptonshire* is to be trusted, there must have been "Benchers" in Gray's Inn in 1311 (*b*), and the sister society of Lincoln's Inn are said to have obtained their famous mansion from Henry de Lacy, Earl of Lincoln, its builder, soon after that nobleman's death in 1310 (*c*). That the occupation of the Temple by lawyers began not long after is reasonably certain, though they did not come into complete possession and control of it till towards, or perhaps after, the middle of the century (*d*). The suppression of the great order of Knights Templars, and the expulsion of the English members from their home on the banks of the Thames (1312), opened out a site more suitable even than the great houses in Portpoole and Holborn for the purposes of Inns of Court, and which doubtless became an object of desire on the part of the

(*a*) This was the opinion of Dugdale (*Orig. Jurid.* p. 142), and it has been that of nearly all writers. Mr. Sergeant Pulling, however, in his treatise, throws doubt on the authenticity of Fortescue's chapter on the Inns of Court, and goes so far as to say that in his time (1470) there were but three superior Inns—the Middle Temple not being then in existence! (*Order of the Coif*, p. 154). The learned Sergeant seemed unaware of references to the Inner and Middle Temple Inns thirty years before [see *post*, p. (9)].

(*b*) See Douthwaite's *Gray's Inn*, p. 19.

(*c*) Spilisbury's *Lincoln's Inn*, pp. 32, 34.

(*d*) See *post*, p. (7).

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

lawyers not so well housed. Accordingly, after the grant by the king of the New Temple, or a part of it, to the Earl of Lancaster, we learn that some of them "made a composition with that nobleman for a lodging in the Temple, and so came thither, and have continued ever since" (a). As the Earl of Lancaster held the Temple for about seven years from 1315, this would fix the first settlement of the lawyers there between that date and the year 1322, if the authority of the MS. above cited is to be relied on. But the date usually assigned to the settlement of the lawyers is somewhat later. "The lands of the Templars being bestowed upon the Knights Hospitalers" in pursuance of a decree of 1324, as Dugdale informs us (b), "King Edward III. granted this mansion [of the Temple] unto the Knights of that Order, who soon after (as the tradition is) demised the same for the rent of £10 per annum unto divers professors of the Common Law." Now, although, as Dugdale says, there is nothing but tradition to support this statement, it may not unreasonably be accepted, because it in no way conflicts with known facts; and if, as he goes on to say, these "professors of the Common Law came from Thavye's Inn in Holburne," the migration must have taken place before 1348, when that Inn had been vacated by certain "apprentices of the law" who used to reside in it (c). But there were already in the Temple besides these "professors of the Common Law from Thavye's Inn" the lawyers referred to above who "made composition" with the Earl of Lancaster. What seems, therefore, to be established by these traditions, and such evidence as there is to support them, is that there were clearly two bodies of lawyers settled in the

(a) MS. cited in Addison's *Knights Templars*, p. 348.

(b) Council of Vienna: Dugdale, *Origines*, p. 144.

(c) This appears from the will of John Thavye, dated in that year, bequeathing the Inn, his property, "in quo apprenticii legis habitare solebant" to his wife. See Coke's *Tenth Report*, Proeme.

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

Temple one before the other "soon after" its grants to the Knights Hospitallers—the compounders under the Earl of Lancaster and the "professors" from Thavye's Inn. Now, if the latter became the sole possessors of the Temple, what, it naturally occurs to ask, became of the former? Were they turned out? That is contradicted by the assertion of the MS. that they "continued there ever since" (a).

It seems more reasonable to suppose, therefore, that while the "professors from Thavye's Inn" (if that were their place of origin) had a lease granted to them of the part unoccupied by the original settlers, at an annual rent (as Dugdale says) of ten pounds, the former obtained a confirmation of their grant from the Earl of Lancaster on the part of the new owners, on similar terms, and that thus the whole of the Temple, or such part of it as the men of law required, became finally divided between two sets of tenants settled side by side (b). This theory conflicts, indeed, not only with tradition, but with the inference to be drawn from the Inner Temple MS. that the two societies never claimed by several leases, but by one entire grant. But tradition, as will be shown later, is not on this point to be relied on, and the MS. gives no authority. We have not the original lease or leases or grant before us, and can, therefore, only judge of its nature by the probabilities of the case, and these are all

(a) That they were still there in 1329 there seems some evidence to show in the mandate of the King issued in that year to have the passage from the Temple kept open, that his "clerks, justices and others" might not be hindered on their way to Westminster by water, it being not unreasonable to suppose that some of these "clerks, justices and others" were Temple lawyers. See Rymer's *Fœdera*, vol. iv. p. 406.

(b) That the lease, if drawn before the year 1354, contained some reservations is evident, as in that year the Prior was responsible for the repair of the Temple Bridge, as appears by the King's writ being directed to him. (See Rymer's *Fœdera*, vol. v. p. 778.) The Prior and Brethren, too, retained control of the Church and its services down to the time of the Reformation. (See *Inner Temple Records*, vol. i. p. xliii.)

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

against the MS. It may be true that there were never two leases, but not so that there was only one grant, for, as Mr. Pitt-Lewis, in his reference to this, points out (*a*), there is evidence in the drafting of the Charter granted by James I. to the Inns to show that, if there was never but one lease, there were two separate parcels exacting two separate rents, each society paying for itself the sum of ten pounds per annum, not the joint sum of twenty. What was in James's Charter was, almost to a certainty, in the documents from which it was drawn, each of which was based upon a previous instrument back to the original conveyance.

Such inferences, therefore, as may be drawn from an examination of the grant of James I. (and it seems the only source from which inferences as to the lease may be drawn) are all against the original unity of the two societies; and so, it may be said, is the testimony of every authentic reference to the Temple as the abode of the lawyers as far back as authentic records go. "The first distinct reference to the two Inns," as the learned Editor of the *Inner Temple Records* truly remarks (*b*), "is to be found in the *Paston Letters*" (*c*), in a letter dated 1st November 1440, which brings us back to within a century of the supposed settlement under the Hospitallers; and if, as Mr. Inderwick goes on to say, there is no clear evidence of more than one society occupying the Temple during that antecedent period, neither, it should be said (and it seems more to the point to say), is there any inconsistent with that state of things. The truth is that there is no known reference to the Temple at all as the abode of lawyers earlier than that in the *Paston Letters*, except *one*—the

(*a*) *History of the Temple*, p. 61.

(*b*) Introduction, vol. i. p. xiv.

(*c*) Gairdner's edition, vol. i. p. 23. In this letter the Inner Temple is named. The earliest reference to the Middle Temple by name is in the Black Books of Lincoln's Inn, March 14, 1442.



### THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

passage quoted by Dugdale from the *Prologue* of Chaucer, as evidence (as he said) that the lawyers were] there in Edward III.'s time (*a*); and, though attempts have been made to read into this passage the existence of only one Inn, the attempts, to say the least, have been unfortunate. The salient lines of the well-known and oft-quoted passage are these:—

“A Manciple there was of *the Temple*,  
Of which all Catours might taken ensemple,  
For to been wise in buying of Vitaile :

“Of masters had he mo than thrice ten,  
That were of Law expert and curious,  
Of which there was a dozen *in that House*  
Worthy,” &c., &c.—

and the expressions relied on in support of what may be called the Unionist theory are those in *italics*. These, it is urged, imply the existence at the time of writing (probably 1387) of but one House. But, unfortunately for this contention, the most approved texts of Chaucer (*b*) read not “The Temple,” but “a Temple,” an expression defined by Mr. Skeat (the most accepted authority on such a matter) to mean here simply “an Inn of Court” (*c*), in which case no more need be said; but even if the text from which Dugdale quoted be the correct one, it is difficult to see that the poet, writing simply for the purposes of his story, in introducing the “Manciple of the Temple,” had anything more in his mind than an officer of one of the societies there, or, it may be, if Mr. Skeat’s commentary is correct, elsewhere.

But, however this may be, and however inconclusive the foregoing anti-unionist reasoning may appear, the

(*a*) Dugdale supposes the *Canterbury Tales* to have been written in Edward III.'s reign; they would appear, however, not to have been begun before 1387, the tenth year of Edward's successor.—*Dict. Nat. Biog.*, *s.v.* Chaucer, p. 196.

(*b*) *Vide* Mr. Skeat's edition, *Prologue*, p. 17, notes to this passage.

(*c*) Notes, p. 50.

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

legend which attaches to the original unity of the Inns and their subsequent division seems so improbable as to be incredible. That legend, as recorded by Dugdale (*a*), is that "notwithstanding the spoil of the Temple by the Rebels [by Wat Tyler and his followers in 1381] the students of the Law so increased there that at length they divided themselves into two bodies, the one commonly known by the Society of the Inner Temple and the other of the Middle Temple." Now, setting aside the fact of a rapid increase of the supposed united society after their "spoil by the rebels" as one we should hardly have looked for, the statement that the result of that increase was *division* is not a little remarkable. Surely the course which we should have expected the Society to pursue under such circumstances would not be to divide, but, with its increasing prosperity, to extend its borders, and, whilst remaining united, provide increased accommodation for its overflowing members. Separation under such circumstances seems unnatural and impolitic, and we can hardly conceive of its taking place, unless from dissension from within, and of that there is no hint, at least in Dugdale's account (*b*). Sir Henry Chauncy, indeed, mentions it as a "report," which he may have heard during his residence in the Middle Temple (where he was admitted 9th Feb. 1649-50), that there was a "great dissention and quarrel" between the two Inns "touching the Houses of York and Lancaster" (*c*); but, as the wars of the Roses did not begin till 1455, and we have evidence (*d*) that the division was in being at least fifteen years before that date, the "report" can have no foundation. The fact of its existence, however, proves the necessity in men's minds

(*a*) *Orig. Jurid.* p. 145.

(*b*) Indeed any attempt at separation would almost to a certainty have been summarily suppressed. See the result of such an attempt in the *Inner Temple Records*, vol. i. p. 103.

(*c*) *Historical Antiquities of Hertfordshire*, vol. ii. p. 433.

(*d*) See *ante*, p. (9).

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

of some better reason being given for the division of the Inns than that assigned to it in Dugdale's tradition.

But there is another difficulty attending this traditional division story which seems to discredit it. The two societies, until the acquisition of their respective freeholds under Charles II. (*a*), held their property by lease from the crown at a payment of ten pounds yearly from each society; and, as the crown lease was but a renewal of that from the Hospitallers, it may be assumed that under that body as their lessors the payments had been the same. But according to the Thavye's Inn tradition the Temple was leased to that body (the only society to occupy it) for one rent of ten pounds per annum (*b*). Now, if this were the case, whenever the division took place, one would have supposed that the apportionment of rent would have been halved, and that the share of each Inn would have been not ten pounds, but five. As it is, or was, each part, under the supposed division, paid separately as much as before they paid jointly—an arrangement very advantageous to the lessors, but eminently unlikely on the part of the lessees. But, if the difficulties attending this division theory are great, those surrounding the legend of the original identity of the two Inns, of which it is a corollary, are still more formidable. For, if this legend be true, one of the two Inns, as they at present exist, must necessarily be the stem and the other the offshoot of the original; and there is no claim that has been more strongly insisted on on both sides than that of the *absolute equality* of the two societies (*c*)—an equality which, though in theory admitted for the avoidance of contention, could not in

(*a*) *Anno* 1677.

(*b*) Dugdale's *Orig. Jurid.* p. 145.

(*c*) In 1620 the question of priority arising between the two Inns in the matter of the administration of the Holy Communion, the question was referred for decision to a small committee of the judges. These referees

## ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

the nature of things exist under such circumstances. The Inn, whichever it might be, with the better claim to antiquity would necessarily take precedence. As a matter of fact, each Inn, whilst theoretically disclaiming superiority, has made this claim in its turn, thus assuming a position at once illogical and contradictory. In his Introduction to the *Inner Temple Records* (a), the learned writer more than once speaks of the Inner Temple as the "old 'Inn' or 'House,'" whilst Master Worsley, an equally good authority, in his book on the Middle Temple, edited by Master Hopwood (b), as well as Sir Henry Chauncy in his *Antiquities of Hertfordshire*, make the same claim, and on what seem stronger grounds, for their own Inn (c). The alternative theory, advocated in these pages, of the original duality of the two societies, to whatsoever objections it may otherwise be open, has at least the merit of deciding these two conflicting claims in a manner compatible with the dignity of both claimants, and of vindicating the otherwise inconsistent claim to "equality."

It is not proposed here to go further into the details of this controversy respecting the relative antiquity of

found that "there was no distinction in the matter of antiquity between the two houses, they both being derived from a common stock," but the decision was one framed with an obvious desire to satisfy both parties. See the *Inner Temple Records*, vol. ii. p. xxxii.

(a) vol. i. pp. xiii, xviii.

(b) p. 9.

(c) Master Worsley combats the Inner Temple claims to greater antiquity, *seriatim*; but, in support of the claim of the Middle Temple, lays most stress on the possession on the part of that Inn to this day of the arms or badge of the Templars, affirming that the society as a thing not to be doubted before the separation assumed that badge, therefore its retention after the separation "is a strong argument that they were the standing society," &c., and Sir Henry Chauncy taking a similar line speaks of the Middle Temple as retaining the hall of the old Society, as well as its arms, also the "north side of the church"—the place of honour—"to themselves, for their peculiar use" (*Antiquities of Hertfordshire*, vol. ii. p. 434). As a matter of fact, however, the Middle Temple did not assume the Agnus as a badge till about the year 1615, but their adoption of it then was probably only the outward expression of a traditional belief.

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

the sister Inns. They will be found amply set forth in the sources above indicated, and in most books dealing with the Temple and its history. It is sufficient to say that both claims are based upon what are little better than pure speculations. All that is contended for here is the greater probability of what may be called the never-one theory—a theory which has not only the merit, as just noted, of reconciling difficulties, but of harmonising more fully than any other with the few facts left for our guidance. Accepting, therefore, the theory as established—pending the discovery of fresh facts of an absolutely decisive nature (*a*)—the History of the Middle Temple, though dating in its most authentic form, as has been said, from the commencement of its Registers in 1501, may be traced back to a Society existing before the occupation of the Temple, which, side by side, and simultaneously with the Society now known as the Inner Temple, took up its residence there, and became a co-tenant of its grounds and buildings (*b*). Whether they or the Inner Templars were the first to arrive it is not easy, or, perhaps, possible to decide; but as the latter claim to be the representatives of the former occupants of Thavye's Inn, the Middle Templars must be the successors of the Duke of Lancaster's tenants, and therefore the earlier in possession. But that is a matter which in no manner affects their perfect equality, for as lessees from the same date subsequently of the

(*a*) Mr. Pitt-Lewis thinks this not impossible, and suggests even that the original grant of the Temple by the Knights Hospitallers, or its confirmation, may be yet existent amongst the stores at the Record Office. Should such a document ever turn up, all need for speculation will be avoided. Till some such find occurs, speculation will for a certainty go on (*History of the Temple*, pp. 58, 59).

(*b*) The structural arrangements of the Temple at the time of its vacation by the Knights Templars was such as to invite its occupation by two sets of tenants, inasmuch as it possessed two halls, one in the Inner and one in what was even then probably known as the Middle Court, with sets of chambers attached to each. (See Addison's *Knights Templars*, p. 354.)

#### ORIGIN AND EARLY HISTORY.

Hospitallers, on that body coming into possession, they stand absolutely on the same footing (*a*).

Assuming then, as we think we have made out a just claim to do, that the origin of the Middle Temple is that here indicated, its subsequent history may be very briefly summarised. Established as a separate and independent body on the commanding and convenient site of the New Temple, it doubtless, side by side with its sister Inn there, and with the two other Inns without, received and, as we should now term it, assisted in educating for the Bar, and for the judicial service of the country, such of the youth of England as aspired to such service; and, although it is impossible to give their names, except in a very few instances, it no doubt numbered among its ancient alumni its full share of those who distinguished themselves in earlier, as well as in later, times in that way (*b*). As to its internal organisation in the times before the Registers, except that it was based upon the model of the ecclesiastical schools, and generally of university and collegiate institutions, to which it with the other Inns succeeded, we have no direct means of judging. We may assume, however, that it was from the first very much what Fortescue described it in the latter part of

(*a*) On this question as to the original homes of the two bodies then settling in the Temple, Mr. Pitt-Lewis has some interesting remarks. Admitting the probability of the Inner Templars hailing from Thavye's Inn, he would trace the other section to a former home in St. George's Inn, an ancient lodging of students within the city, described by Stowe (Bk. iii. cap. 12, p. 247. Ed. Strype) as once standing on a piece of ground near Seacole Lane, but in his time long ago decayed. Mr. Lewis bases its connection with the Middle Temple through New Inn, formerly "Our Lady's Inn," to which the St. Georgians (or those of them, it is presumed, who did not emigrate to the Temple) removed on the decay of their old house. Mr. Lewis points out in confirmation of this connection the use by the Middle Temple of the Cross of St. George in addition to the Agnus. The theory is plausible, and not improbable, but the question of the original duality of the Temple Societies in no way depends upon its establishment or the contrary. See *History of the Temple*, pp. 64-67.

(*b*) For as complete a set of distinguished names as can be found, see *Notable Middle Templars* (1902).

## THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.

the fifteenth century (*apud* 1470) (*a*), and essentially very much what it remained in the beginning of the next (*anno* 1501), the date of the first of the existing Registers.

That there are no similar records of an earlier date is a matter not only of regret but one of some mystery. It is hardly credible that none were kept; and even if, as is commonly reported, the records down to the date of Wat Tyler's Rebellion (1381) were destroyed by that lawyer-hating rebel and his followers, there remains a period of a hundred and twenty years still blank. It is possible, of course, that the books then kept may have been mislaid or destroyed, but it seems inconceivable that there were none. Indeed, a memorandum on the first page of the present Register precludes the idea (*b*). Their non-existence both in the case of the Inner as well as of the Middle Temple before about the same date seems to point to some disaster within the Temple, in the way of fire or otherwise, left unrecorded.

JOHN HUTCHINSON.

MIDDLE TEMPLE LIBRARY,  
December 1904.

(*a*) The account of the Inns of Court and Chancery given by Fortescue in the forty-ninth chapter of his pamphlet, *De Laudibus Legum Angliæ*, has been disputed as unauthentic by Sergeant Pulling in his *Order of the Coif*, but apparently on insufficient grounds [see p. (6), *ante*]. He describes the Inns of Court as not only law schools, but seminaries of polite learning frequented by the flower of English youth—a character they have more or less truly deserved ever since.

(*b*) This is to the effect that the incoming Treasurer received from his predecessor soon after his succeeding to office the "Book of the Constitution" of the Inn, "with the Rolls." See *Middle Temple Records, Minutes of Parliament*, p. 1.

# MIDDLE TEMPLE RECORDS.



1501]

## BOOK A.

**Memorandum that a Parliament was held in the week next before the Feast of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr (7 July), 16 Hen. VII.**

John Brooke was elected Treasurer of the Middle Temple, and took upon him that office.

And afterwards in the Quinzaine of St. Michael the Archangel then next following, William Bollyng, the last Treasurer, delivered to the same John the Book of the Constitution of the same place, with the rolls.

**At a Parliament holden on the Day of Commemoration,\*  
17 Hen. VII.**

Vavesour was chosen for Reader of the same place, in the following Lent.

Fetep lace was chosen to the office of Steward (*senescalli*) for the feast of Christmas then next following.

Barnewill was chosen to the office of Butler for the same feast then next following.

Thorns was chosen to the office of Marshal for the same feast. And because Thorns refused the said office, it was resolved† by the Company (*comitiva*) that he should forfeit 100s. And afterwards in his place, Hert was chosen to that office.

Gascoign was in the election of the same office, who was respited for divers considerations by the Company, and there-

\* Probably All Souls Day, 2 Nov.

† The word used in the MS. is *conc'* or *cons'*. The former may be an abbreviation for *concessum*, or *con-ordatum*, and the latter for *consideratum*. In some cases it is impossible to distinguish one from the other, and besides, the last word is often spelt *conclideratum*.



fore promised to be in that office at Christmas in the following year, under the foresaid penalty.

Castell, Cave and Carmynowe were chosen to be Masters of the Revels for the foresaid feast.

Goodrich was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower at the same feast.

John Mervyn was admitted as member (*socius*), and entered as clerk, and is pardoned two Christmas vacations, so that he keep two other vacations immediately in their stead.

Voell was admitted as member and entered as clerk, on condition that if he lose any vacation, he shall keep another in its stead immediately.

Boyfeld was admitted as member, and entered as clerk, on condition that if he miss any vacation, he shall keep another in its stead immediately, at Christmas, solemnly spent.

Item. For divers expenses incurred by the Company, at the arrival of Lady Katharine de Espanea at Westminster, to have a place to see the jousts (*le justis*), it was resolved that there should be a subsidy collected from all, to wit, from each member 12*d*.

#### At a Parliament holden 29 Jan., 17 Hen. VII.

It was resolved by the Company that Nicolls, Seynt German, Maidston, Luke, Bowryng, Rastall, and Spark should forfeit, each of them, 3*s*. 4*d*., because they were Utter Barristers and did not attend Parliament, as, etc.

At this Parliament it was resolved that there should be a subsidy: that is, on the head of each member 2*s*.; because John Hasell, late Steward, was indebted to divers men for victuals and other necessaries for the use of the place; and because Isyngton, late Steward for the feast of Christmas, was indebted in the same way.

Hardyng and Mervyn are assigned to the chamber, which was formerly assigned to Norton of Bristoll.

Mompesson was admitted as member, and to be out of commons at his pleasure, for a fine of 33*s*. 4*d*., which he paid to the same Treasurer.

Boteler of Coventry is discharged from every office, for a fine of 40*s*. which he has paid to the foresaid Treasurer.

Partriche was admitted as member, and to be out of commons, on condition that he keep all his vacations, except

one Christmas feast, and for that feast, he keep another vacation immediately.

Straunge was admitted as member, and is pardoned two Christmas vacations, so that he keep two other vacations following immediately afterwards.

Gowre was admitted as member.

Taillarde was admitted as member, generally.

Danyell was admitted as member, generally.

Sanders was admitted as member, generally, so that he begin to keep his vacations at the feast of St. Peter, which is called *ad Vincula* (Aug. 1), then next following.

**At a Parliament holden 26 April, 17 Hen. VII.**

Palmes, junior, was chosen to be Reader for the following vacation.

Draper was admitted as member, on condition that he pay to the Treasurer 40s., and for that he is pardoned all his vacations, etc.

Haselwode was admitted as member, and is pardoned one Christmas feast, so that he keep another vacation in its stead immediately.

**At a Parliament holden 6 July, 17 Hen. VII.**

The same John Brooke, at the instance and special request of the whole Company of the Middle Temple, took upon himself again to be Treasurer for the following year.

Aprise was admitted as member, generally.

Sanders was admitted as member, generally.

William Gascoign is discharged from occupying or exercising any office within the Middle Temple, from the said 6th day henceforth. And by favour of the Fellowship (*Societatis*), let the same William have henceforth this liberty, that whenever it happens that the same William goes or comes to London, or the suburbs of the same, while his lord or lady are within that city or the suburbs of the same, the same William shall be in commons or out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 4 marks, which the same William, by the hands of William Mordaunt, afterwards paid to the hands of John Brooke, Treasurer, that is to say, on the 2nd day of November, in the

18th year of the reign of King Henry VII. Therefore let the same William be quit of that fine.

Wyndesesor, junior, was admitted with Master Pollard in place of Master Owen, at the special request of the said Master Pollard.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Nov., 18 Hen. VII.**

Morton is discharged from the office of Marshal, for a fine of 53s. 4d.

Heyron was chosen to the office of Marshal in place of Morton; and if Heyron refuse, then Stucley; and if Stucley refuse, then Heleryngton, junior. And afterwards Heleryngton, junior, took the said office upon him, and Stucley promised to be Marshal at the feast of Christmas then next following.

Memorandum: Pollard was chosen for Reader next Lent.

Fitz James was chosen to the office of Steward for Christmas next; and if he refuse, then Hody; and if Hody refuse, then More of H., etc.

Bukberd was chosen to the office of Butler for the foresaid feast.

Hardynge, Danyell, and Hasilwode were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels.

Taillerd was chosen to the office of the Constable of the Tower.

Husy was admitted as member, generally.

Hall was admitted as member, and is pardoned for the feast of Christmas next following, so that he keep another vacation instead, immediately.

Thomas Jubbys is dispensed from all offices; also to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 3l. 6s. 8d.

Entylsam was chosen to the office of Butler, because Bukberd refused the office aforesaid. And it was resolved (*consideratum*) that Bukberd should forfeit to the Company 40s. Afterwards it was assessed at another Parliament at 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 18 Hen. VII.**

Fetyplace is pardoned because he refused the office of Steward, for a fine of 40s. on account of illness, etc.

Chamberleyne, senior, was admitted as member to the

Masters' commons, and is discharged from all his vacations for a fine of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Chamberleyne, junior, was admitted as member generally.

Lytton, of the Exchequer, was admitted as member, and is pardoned his vacations for half a pipe of good wine, etc.

**At a Parliament holden 22 May, 18 Hen. VII.**

Master Elyot was chosen Reader for the coming vacation, because he was chosen Serjeant-at-law.

And it is agreed at the present Parliament that Nicholas Hughson shall not henceforth be in commons except at his pleasure, for a fine of 20*s.* by pledge of William Mordaunt; which the same William afterwards, viz., 28th day of May, in the said year, paid into the hands of John Brooke, Treasurer, etc. Therefore as well the foresaid Nicholas as the foresaid William are quit and discharged thereof, etc.

Feldyng was admitted as member, generally.

Davers was admitted into the chamber of Lewis Pollard.

Gerlyngston is assigned to a chamber with Sperke in place of Master Catesby, etc.

Draper is assigned to a chamber with More de H.

Marke was dismissed from the company, and is pardoned all his arrears for a fine of 13*s.* 4*d.* as poverty, etc.

Thomas Emson was admitted as member, on condition that he keep all his vacations, except Christmas vacations, and that he keep other vacations instead of them immediately; and he is discharged from every office of the place for a fine of one pipe of wine; and he was admitted into the chamber of Master Elyot, with Master Catesby, etc.

And that the said Thomas Empson shall be allowed to reside in the inn (*hospicio*) or house called Le Newyn (New Inn), to live\* and be a fellow commoner (*commensalis*) there, and continue until he considers himself capable and sound in knowledge from his study of the law of the land of England; and that he meanwhile shall not be bound by the constitutions, decrees, laws or rules of this house or inn, or obliged to

\* *Trahere, vitam* omitted; or perhaps the word *morari* (reside) above, is an error for *moram*.

submit to them or their penalties, or compelled in the least to obey them, until the same Thomas obtains possession of his admission into this inn, as fellow commoner in the same in reality, his aforesaid admission above specified in anywise notwithstanding.

**At a Parliament holden 3 July, 18 Hen. VII.**

The same John Brooke, at the special request of the whole company of the Middle Temple, took upon himself again to be Treasurer for the year next following.

Auditors { Mordaunt.  
Palmer, junior.

Hyll was admitted as member, generally.

John Mordaunt, junior, was admitted as member; and the same John is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and occupying or exercising all and all manner offices in this house. And it is granted at the present Parliament that he shall not be compelled to keep any vacations, nor be chosen to occupy any office to be occupied within this house, nor be compelled to occupy any office; and likewise that he shall not be compelled to be in commons, unless at his liking. And all these things are granted and admitted for a fine of four marks, by the surety of William Mordaunt, etc.

Lychefeld was admitted as member, and entered as clerk, on condition that if he miss any reading vacation, that then he shall keep in its stead one Christmas vacation, etc.

Dynham was admitted as member, and entered as clerk, on condition that he shall not be charged with any office at the feast of Christmas then next following after his entry, etc.

Berton was admitted as member, and entered as clerk, on condition that he shall not be compelled to keep the next vacation immediately after his entry into commons; and [if] he miss any vacation at the feast of Christmas, that then he shall keep another vacation of the same feast in its stead immediately and next following.

Afterwards, that is, on the 9th day of November in the 19th year of the reign of King Henry VII., the foresaid William Mordaunt, the surety for the said John Mordaunt, paid for the fine of the same John, the foresaid four marks into the hands of the foresaid John Broke, Treasurer, etc.

Therefore, let as well the same John Mordaunt, as the foresaid William Mordaunt, be quit and discharged thereof, etc.

John Sedley was admitted as member, and discharged and exonerated from all his vacations, and from all offices of the place whatever; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking. And he was admitted in "*Le Maunse*" into the chamber late John Smyth's, for a fine of 33s. 4d., which he paid to John Brooke, then Treasurer, on the last day of November, in the 19th year of King Henry VII.

**At a Parliament holden 2 Nov., 19 Hen. VII.**

Palmys, senior, was chosen for Reader, in the following Lent.

More was chosen to the office of Steward for the feast of Christmas then next following.

Stucley was chosen for Marshal for the foresaid feast; and if he refuse, then Heyron; and if Heyron refuse, then Paston. And afterwards Paston took upon himself the foresaid office.

Hasywode, junior, was chosen to the office of Butler.

Hall was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower.

Hasy, Feldyng and Apprise were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels.

Etton was admitted as member, and entered as clerk, on condition that if he miss the next Christmas feast, then he shall keep another feast in its stead immediately.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Nov., 19 Hen. VII.**

For Serjeants-at-law, viz., for Elyot and Pollard. And then it was given to be understood by the Company that Palmys, junior, was to be Serjeant, by virtue of a certain warrant of our lord the King directed to the Bishop of London, then Keeper of the Great Seal of our said lord the King. And afterwards officers were chosen for the feast of the said Serjeant, viz., "marschalles, surveyers, suers, conveyers, and controllers," each one according to his rank, etc.

Memorandum: That the foresaid Serjeants were not at the aforesaid Parliament, but it was considered by the Company

that they should have among them as reward 20 marks, as was customary,\* etc.

The feast for the Serjeants-at-law was held at Lambeth, in the hostel of the Archbishop of Canterbury, on Monday next before the feast of St. Martin the Bishop, in the winter, in the 19th year of the reign of King Henry VII.

And before the foresaid feast, viz., on Friday, about the third hour after nones, there assembled in the Hall, round "*le Cubbord*," all the members in town, as well those who were in commons, as others who are not bound to be in commons by reason of their wives being in town, or by reason of special pardons by fine. And then four of those "aunciens" were sent to the chambers of those who were ordained to be Serjeants-at-law, to bring them up to "*le Cuppeborde*," where Westby, Second Baron of the Exchequer, and Bollyng, Third Baron of the Exchequer, stood with Master Empson. Also many of the seniors and almost all the members were present. And the said Westby, giving to those who were chosen to be Serjeants praise for their good behaviour and good conduct, which were the cause of their election, desired† them to have the Fellowship in their favour, etc., with other discourse fitting for the subject. And then the Treasurer delivered to them 20 marks in gold and silver, enclosed in a new glove, on receiving which they thanked the Fellowship not only for the money, but for other benefits, as learning in law and binding‡ them to study by the good rules ordained by the Company, which restrained them in youth from their dislike to study, etc. And then they drank all together, and went with them, conveying them by "*la barge*," as far as the hostel at Lambeth. And there they left them, etc.

Also, on the morrow, viz., Saturday, divers, that is almost all the members of the four Inns, at the desire of the said Serjeants, viz., each one desired those of his own Fellowship to dine with him, and they did so, etc.

Also, on Sunday, all the justices were before ten o'clock in the chapel of the hostel at Lambeth aforesaid, and the new Serjeants, bending their knee before them, made declarations on the first writs delivered to them by Mordaunt and Muscott, prothonotaries of the court. These narrations being finished, the Chief Justice of the King's Bench praised them for the

\* *Solutum for solitum*, MS.

† *Desiderand'*, MS.

‡ *Legacione*, MS.

declarations which they had made, and showed to them more good examples of their predecessors, and then placed "*lez Coyfes*" on their heads, and tied them under their chins, and clothed them one by one with hoods of scarlet ( [provided] by the same Serjeants at their own costs), placing the same hoods on their shoulders like doctors; and so they were created Serjeants-at-law in the presence of the public before the whole Inn,\* the folk standing round. And then all the justices entered the Hall, with the said Serjeants following them, and the justices sat in the Hall at the high table, and other great folk with them, and the Serjeants sat in the lower part of the Hall, in the south end of the same Hall.

Also, on Monday, the said Serjeants came to Westminster Hall, and before them all men of their livery and well ranked; but next before them a Serjeant-at-Arms with a great "mase," and the Warden of the Flete with his staff. And all the new Serjeants-at-law stood in the south part of the Hall, opposite the Court of Common Bench, and always the eldest of them, by his admission, from which he was chosen Serjeant, on the higher side. And then two of the old Serjeants went from the bar of the Court up to the new Serjeants, and took the senior between them, and led him to the bar, before the Chancellor of England, the Treasurer of England, with all the other justices then present there. And he made his declaration, and one of the old Serjeants made a defence, and the prothonotary read the writ. And so they did with each, etc.

And afterwards they went to their Inn, and on the same day, the King, with his whole household, breakfasted with them.

Memorandum: That for those three days no order was made for the Company in the four Inns of Court nor in the Inns of Chancery, because all breakfasted with the foresaid Serjeants, and very many others to the number of 1,000.

#### **At a Parliament holden 12 Feb., 19 Hen. VII.**

It was considered by the Company that More, Steward for the feast of Christmas last past, should be allowed by the Treasurer for the apparel for the same feast, 34s. 4d.



Palmes, senior, was admitted in the chamber where Parliament was held, etc.

Rydall was admitted as member, generally.

Burgeyn was admitted as member, generally.

Larder was admitted as member, generally.

Skerne was admitted as member, generally.

Knyghtley was admitted as member, generally.

The matter then moved by the Masters of the Revels for their expenses, is respited until the feast of Easter, as long as the Company thinks fit, etc.

**At a Parliament holden 8 May, 19 Hen. VII.**

Fitz James was chosen for Reader in the following vacation.

Strange, who forfeited two vacations, is now pardoned by the Company, on account of his illness, so that he keep two other vacations in their stead.

More and Paver were admitted into the chamber late belonging to Bowryng, senior.

Jasper Fylloll was admitted into the chamber of Master Smyth, at his special request.

Arthur Kemys was admitted as member, and is pardoned all his vacations and offices of the place; also to be in or out of commons, at his liking, for a fine of 40s. paid to Master Broke.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next after the Feast of All Saints (5 Nov.), 20 Hen. VII.**

Pynkeney was chosen for Reader in next Lent.

Nicollys was chosen to exercise the office of Steward for the feast of Christmas next following; and if he refuse, etc., then Bowryng was chosen to exercise the same office.

Castell was chosen to exercise the office of Butler, for the said feast of Christmas; and if he refuse, etc., then Joynorr was chosen to exercise the same office.

Ruddall was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower, at the same feast; and if he refuse, etc., then Tredenek was chosen to the same office; and if he refuse, etc., then Serjaunt was chosen to the same office, etc.

Saunders, Godericke and Etton were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels.

It was agreed by the Company that Heyron and Stuckley, because both of them refused to undertake the office of Marshal at the feast of Christmas last past, as they were then chosen, shall pay, and each of them shall pay, to the Company for a fine, 100s., etc.

It was agreed by the Company that John Hasylwode, who was chosen to the office of Butler at the feast of Christmas last past, because he did not execute that office at the feast of All Saints last past, shall pay to the Company for his fine, 40s.

William Fetiplace was admitted as member, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and occupying or exercising all and all manner offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 40s., which he paid to John Muscote,\* Treasurer, etc.

Giles Strangwis was admitted as member to the Masters' commons, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising all and all manner offices; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 40s. for which Mordaunt was surety,† and afterwards he paid it to Muscote, Treasurer, etc.

Edmund Mervyn was admitted as member, generally.

More and Seynt Jermyn are appointed auditors to calculate commons unpaid and apparels.

Fitz James and William Mordaunt are appointed auditors for Master Brok, late Treasurer, to audit his account of the last three years.

It was agreed by the Company that Opy should show the record of his fine formerly made for all offices, if such there be, and how and to whom he paid that fine, etc.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (28 Jan.), 20 Hen. VII., after the Conquest.‡**

At this Parliament it was agreed by the Company that Nicollys, because he had refused the office of Steward at the feast of Christmas last past, should take upon himself the same

\* He was treasurer two years. No note previously of his appointment. He is mentioned several times as receiving fines.

† *M.* for *Manucepit*, MS.

‡ This phrase was used with the Edwards, as there were kings of that name before the Norman conquest, but is out of place with the Henrys.

office at the next feast of Christmas, on pain of forfeiting double the penalty of old time imposed and accustomed for that office.

And that Langston, because he refused the office of Marshal at the feast of Christmas last past, shall pay to the Company for his fine thereof five marks; and afterwards, that is, on the 28th day of June, in the 20th year of Henry VII., the said John Muscote received from the foresaid Thomas Langston, etc.

And that Ruddall, who refused the office of Constable of the Tower at the foresaid feast of Christmas last past, shall pay to the Company for his fine thereof, 20s. And because he lost his vacation at the same feast, he shall pay another 20s. Afterwards at the next Parliament he is pardoned of 20s. thereof, and paid the other 20s. afterwards into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer. Therefore let him be quit thereof.

It was agreed by the Company that Bowryng, Steward for the aforesaid feast of Christmas last past, shall be allowed by the Treasurer for the apparels of the same feast, 27s.

Roger Taillard was admitted as member, generally; but is pardoned the last Christmas vacation, and let him have the same allowed to him.

Bukberd is pardoned of 20s. of his fine for the office of Butler, formerly imposed upon him, for certain considerations had thereof.

Boyvill forfeited a vacation. Therefore let him pay 20s. Whereof he paid 13s. 4*d.* to Thomas More, and is pardoned the remainder, etc.

Before the Treasurer. — Edmund Hasywode is admitted into the chamber of Master Morton, if the said Master Morton agree thereto. Afterwards, that is, in Easter term in the 21st year of the said King, the same Morton granted and agreed to the foresaid admission.

Denham forfeited last Christmas vacation. Therefore let him pay 20s. Afterwards at the next Parliament, at the instance of Master Westby and other Masters, he is pardoned for the same vacation, so that he keep another of that nature.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast  
of the Ascension of Our Lord (1 May), 20 Hen. VII.**

Jubbes was chosen for Reader in the following Autumn vacation.

Ireland was admitted as member generally, except that, if he missed any vacation, he should keep another immediately of the same nature.

Edmund Knyghtley was admitted as member generally.

Bray, of Cornwall, was admitted as member generally, except that if he missed any vacation, he should keep another of the same nature.

Master Bray, kinsman of Reginald Bray, knight, was admitted as member, generally.

Master Toly was admitted as member; and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and occupying or exercising all and all manner offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of four marks, whereof he paid to J. Muscote, Treasurer, 40s.; 13s. 4d.

Master Throgmerton, junior, son of Robert Throgmerton, knight, was admitted as member; and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising all offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 40s. for which the said Robert became surety. Afterwards his father paid the said 40s. into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer. Therefore let him be quit.

Benstede was admitted as member, generally.

Denham, at the instance of Master Westby and other Masters, and certain considerations being adduced, is pardoned his fine for his lost vacation assessed at the last Parliament.

Ruddall, at his special request, and certain considerations being adduced, is pardoned 20s., assessed at the last Parliament.

Master Twynco was admitted as member, on condition that he keep all his vacations except Christmas vacation, and for these, he shall keep another vacation immediately. And let him be discharged from every office of the place for a fine of one pipe of good wine. And he is admitted into the chamber of Master Elyot with Master Thomas Empson. And the same Master Twynco shall be allowed to reside in the inn or house called "Le Newe Inn," and to be a fellow

commoner, and continue there until he considers himself, from his study of the law of the land of England, to be capable and sound in knowledge. And that he meanwhile shall not be bound by the constitutions,<sup>o</sup> decrees, laws or rules of this House or Inn, or be in the least compelled to obey them, until the same Twynco obtains possession of his admission into this Inn as fellow commoner in the same, in reality, his foresaid admission above specified in any wise notwithstanding.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next after the Feast of the Apostles Peter and Paul (1 July), 20 Hen. VII.**

Master Troute was admitted as member, generally.

Master Brok junior was admitted as member generally, except that he is pardoned one Christmas vacation, and is to keep another.

Master Vyvyan was admitted as member, generally.

Master Stokes was admitted as member, generally.

Master Richard Druell was admitted as member, on condition that he keep all his vacations except Christmas vacations, and keep in their stead other vacations immediately. And let him be discharged from every office of the place for a fine of 20s. which he paid to John Muscote, Treasurer. Therefore let the foresaid Richard be quit thereof.

John Castell was admitted as member, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising or occupying all offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking and pleasure, for a fine of 40s. Whereof he paid to William Mordaunt on the 12th June, the 22nd year, † 6s. 8d., and afterwards to Thomas More, 6s. 8d.

Master Fitzhugh was admitted as member, generally, except that he is pardoned one Christmas vacation, etc.

William Lane was admitted as member, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising or occupying all offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking and pleasure, for a fine of 40s. Afterwards he paid the same 40s. to John Muscote, Treasurer.

<sup>o</sup> *Constitutionis*, error for "*constitutionibus*."

† *Anno xij. die Junii xxiij.*, in MS.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday, on \* the Day of Commemoration of Souls (3 Nov.), 21 Hen. VII.**

William Wilmere was chosen for Reader in the next Lent vacation.

Master Nicholles was chosen to exercise the office of Steward at the next Christmas vacation; and if he refuse, then Mr. Wode, and if, etc., then Aspland; and if, etc., then Pegge.

Nayler was chosen to exercise the office of Marshal for the foresaid feast, etc.; and if, etc.

Joynour was chosen to exercise the office of Butler for the same feast; and if, etc., then Draper, etc.

Tredenek was chosen to exercise the office of Constable of the Tower at the said feast †; and if, etc., then Serjaunt; and if, etc., then Payn, etc.

Broun of Somerset, Aleyn of Essex and Vowell, were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels.

Larder is pardoned the Christmas vacation next before, ‡ so that he keep another of the same feast.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, the Feast of St. Katherine the Virgin (25 Nov.), 21 Hen. VII.**

Master Clyfford was chosen to the office of Marshal for the feast of Christmas next following, in consideration of the poverty of Nayler; and if, etc., then Turges; and if, etc., then Boughton.

Denham, Lychfeld and Bray, were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels, on account of lawful excuses of the others allowed by the Company.

Leonard Morgan was admitted as member, generally, except that if he miss any vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature, then next following.

John Chainnes was admitted as member, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising or occupying all offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons at his liking and pleasure, for a fine of 26s. 8d., which he afterwards paid to John Muscote, Treasurer.

\* *in. MS.* This must be an error for *post.* as All Souls Day was on Sunday in 1505.

† *Officium, MS.*

‡ *Ante, MS.*

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, the Morrow of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (3 Feb.), 21 Hen. VII.**

It was agreed by the Company, because the vacation at the feast of Christmas last past for divers causes was pardoned and released, so that none of the same Company were obliged or held to keep that vacation, that there shall be allowed to each servant of this Inn, for his commons of each week for the time of the said feast, 14*d.*, and for fuel, 4*s.* 8*d.*, and for a harper, 6*s.* 8*d.*, etc.

Master Lentall was admitted as member, generally.

Master Fysshier was admitted as member, and is pardoned keeping all his vacations, and exercising or occupying all offices in this house; and to be in commons and out of commons, at his liking and pleasure, for one "hoggeshed" of good wine, delivered for the following vacation.

Master Dunhold was admitted as member, generally, except that if he make default in any Christmas vacation, that he shall keep another vacation of learning.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord (22 May), 21 Hen. VII.**

Master More of Hampshire\* was chosen for Reader in the following autumn vacation; but that vacation was not held on account of the unhealthy air, and the death of the butlers, the cook, and divers others. Therefore he was chosen for next Lent, and read then.

Pemberton and Mountague were admitted as members, generally.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next after the Feast of St. Peter (4 Aug.), 21 Hen. VII.**

Master William Mordaunt was chosen to the office of Treasurer for the following year.

Master George Twysell was admitted as member, generally, except that if he miss any vacation, on account of illness or

° Sutht. MS.

any other necessary business, both himself or his friend, that he shall keep another vacation of the same nature.

Master Jubbis and Master Portman are appointed Auditors of John Muscote, the last Treasurer for two years.

**At a Parliament holden on the day of the Commemoration of Souls (2 Nov.), 22 Hen. VII. Mordaunt, Treasurer.**

Master More, of Hampshire,\* was chosen for Reader in the Lent vacation next following, and afterwards read in the same vacation.

Master Nicols was chosen to the office of Steward for the feast of Christmas next following; and before that feast was discharged by the Company from exercising that office at that feast, on account of the unhealthy air, and other causes moving the Company.

Master Clyfford was chosen Marshal for the foresaid feast.

Master Jenour was chosen to the office of Butler for the foresaid feast.

Master Sergeaunt was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower; and if, etc., then Broun of Somerset; and if, etc., then Chaunterell.

Denham, Lychefeld and Bray of Cornwall, were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels.

It was agreed that Master Broke and the Treasurer should speak with the Prior of St. John's for having a necessary way through the great gate to the garden.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday, the Feast of St. Katherine (25 Nov.), 22 Hen. VII.**

Robert Moreton was admitted as member, generally, to the Clerks' commons. But if he lose one vacation for a reasonable cause, he shall keep the next vacation of the same nature under a penalty.†

George Morgan was admitted as member to the Masters' commons, and is pardoned all offices and his vacations; and he is not bound to be in commons, except at his liking, for a fine of one pipe of wine by the hands of Master Bowryng, whereof he paid one "hoggshed" at the time when Master

\* Suth't, MS.

† *Super periculo*, MS.



More read, in the time of Lent, then next; and another "hoggshed" thereof he paid in Autumn, when Bowryng read. Therefore, let the same Gregory (*sic*) be quit thereof.

It was agreed that no Company \* be bound to keep Christmas vacation next, except at their pleasure, and if they wish to keep it at their own will, but to those who hold or keep it, let it be allowed to them for a vacation; but if they do not do so, let no penalty follow therefor. And further, it is agreed that all officers lately chosen for that vacation, shall be discharged from the exercise of their offices for that next vacation; and that the Treasurer speak for the Harper and agree with him for his salary: and that there be allowed to the same Company for coal for the time of Christmas, 5s.; and that there be allowed to each mess, four at a mess, for each of the four principal days within that time, 16*d.*, and to each of the six servants for three weeks at Christmas, viz., for each week, 14*d.*

Gelbert (*sic*) Topclyff was admitted as member, on condition that if he lose one Christmas vacation, he shall keep another vacation for the same.

**At a Parliament holden on the morrow of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (3 Feb.), 22 Hen. VII.**

It was agreed that the Harper shall be allowed 13s. 4*d.*, according to the agreement made thereof between him and the Treasurer; wherefore it was paid to him.

It was agreed that allowance shall be made to the Steward for his commons, as was agreed at the last Parliament, that it should be made to each of the other six servants. And that as well his commons as the commons and all other charges considered in the last Parliament for Christmas, shall be paid out of the Treasury.

It was agreed that the Treasurer shall buy dishes necessary for the kitchen and deliver them to the cook by indenture.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord (11 May), 22 Hen. VII.**

Bowryng was chosen as Reader for the next Autumn vacation, and read then.

° *Conc' est de nulla comitiva*, MS.

After the foresaid Parliament, viz., on Sunday before the Feast of Whitsunday, John Ivys was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally, in the Hall.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday, 8 July, 22 Hen. VII.**

William Mordaunt again took upon himself the office of Treasurer for the following year, at the instance of the Company.

The admission of John Ivys is confirmed at this Parliament.

It was agreed that Richard Barwys shall be discharged of all manner arrears owed before this present Parliament for a fine of 30*s.* which he paid afterwards to the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer; and he is quit up to the same Parliament.

It was agreed that Colt shall be discharged from all arrears of payments and subsidies, and of serjeants' rolls up to this present Parliament, for a fine of 20*s.*, which he afterwards paid to the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer, viz., 13*s.* 4*d.*, whereof delivered to the same William by John Muscote, last Treasurer, 6*s.* 8*d.* by the hands of the same John Colt.

It was agreed also at the foresaid Parliament that there shall be paid to "le wexchaundler" 26*s.* 4*d.* of the arrears due to him out of the Treasury, if it can be paid thence. Afterwards the foresaid William Mordaunt, Treasurer, paid to the hands of John Almond, servant of the same "wexchaundler," viz., William Grey, the foresaid 26*s.* 4*d.* Therefore let him be quit thereof.

It was agreed, further, that Walter de le Horn shall have from the Treasury for all the arrears due to him for services rendered in the Inn of the Middle Temple before the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel in the 20th year of the reign of King Henry VII., 4*l.* Afterwards at the mere motion of the said Walter and with his consent and desire, William Mordaunt, the Treasurer, paid to the same Walter the said 4*l.* in ready money out of the foresaid Treasury for the foresaid arrears, which the same Walter received. And let him be quit thereof, as appears by his bill, which is filed.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, the day of Souls  
(2 Nov.), 23 Hen. VII.**

Fitz James, junior, was chosen for Reader in the time of Lent, next coming. And he read fully.

Nicols was chosen to the office of Steward, for Christmas next coming. And he then occupied that office.

Clyfford was chosen to the office of Marshal, who occupied that office.

Jenour was chosen to the office of Butler again, but he did not occupy it then, by reason of illness, as he asserted.

Denham, Lychefeld and Bray, Masters of the Revels, who occupied that office.

Sergeaunt was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower; and in his default, then Broun of Somerset; and in his default, then Chaunterell. Subsequently Chaunterell, in default of the foresaid Sergeaunt and Broun, occupied the foresaid office.

Danyell was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, on condition that if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another, the next of the same nature; and that the Autumn vacation last past, in which he was vacationer, shall stand for one of his vacations.

Maurice was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, and at his instance it was granted that the Autumn vacation last past, in which he was vacationer, shall be allowed to him for one of his vacations.

Scalby was admitted as member, and is pardoned all the charges of the house, except pensions,\* subsidies, and serjeants' rolls; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for one "hoggeshed" of wine, and for one buck, which he paid in the last Autumn vacation.

At the foresaid Parliament, the Fellowship of the Middle Temple exhibited in full Parliament, a certain bill, the tenor whereof follows in these words: "The holye body of the Company of the Middel Temple, prayng the Masters and Rulers of the same, that the continuanz, relyeff and encrease of lernyng hereafter to be had and kept in the same place, it may plesse them that certen ordinaunce may be auctorised,

° *Pensioner*, MS.

establisshid and enacted after the maner and forme as here ensueth.

“First, that yerely at Hyllary terme the Reader for Somer vacacion then next folowyng be chosyn, and that immediatly after his eleccion, he be taken and admitted for a Bencher, but his name to be called Reder shal not begynne tyll the fest of the Ascencion than next folowyng; and that at the Lent next folowyng his eleccion, he be personally assistent to the Reder duryng the seid Lent vacacion, uppon payn of fyve marke. Item, that he that hath redde his fyrst redyng, shalbe personally assistaunt to the Reder in the Lent next folowyng but oone after his seid fyrst redyng, uppon peyn of c.s. And yf it fortune that any Lent vacacion, that any person that hath red shuld be assistant in, to be hereafter adiorned because of sekenes or otherwyse, that then he that at that tyme shuld be assistent, shal be personally assistaunt at any other vacacion when he shall therto be appoynted by the Company, uppon the seyde peyn of c.s.

“Item, that the eldest Reder after the order of the Hows that is no Knyght nor Baron of the Kynges Eschequer, and that is not above the age of lx. yeres, nor noo Justice of Ireland, shal by order oone after another yerely as ther course shall fall, be assistaunt personally to the Reder that shalbe in Somer vacacion, uppon peyn of x. marke. Also if it fortune any Somer vacacion hereafter to be adorned by cause of sykenes or other wyse, or that a seriant rede for his forme in a Somer vacacion, so that ther cannot be any assistaunt growyng for the Lent Twelmoneth then next folowyng, or if it fortune any man that by the rules aforeseid\* shuld at any vacacion be an assistaunt to any Reder for the tyme beyng, to dye before the vacacion that he shuld be assistaunt in; that than an assistaunt *to any Reder for the tyme beyng to dye before the vacacion*† shalbe elected and assigned by the Company for that vacacion that shalbe lykely so to be disapoynted, and that he so elected shalbe personally assistaunt accordyng to the seyde eleccion, uppon peyn of x. marke.”

Which petition having been often read and fully understood,

\* Aftoreseid, MS.

† These words are underlined for deletion.

this answer was given to the same petition:\* “To this they are agreed, unless it be otherwise determined at the next Parliament.” At which Parliament, held on the morrow of St. Andrew then next following, nothing was said against the said Act; therefore the same Act remains in force for ever, etc.

It was agreed that the Servants' commons for six weeks, viz., from Saturday next after the feast of St. Bartholomew, in the 23rd year of the reign of King Henry VII., until Sunday, the 10th day of October next following, viz., for each of the same servants for each week, in which they were staying and residing within the Inn, 14*l.* shall be placed among “Apparelles” in the Book of Commons, viz., for the first week, Warner, Toller, Hill, Cressy, Fauconer, Davy and Grey. Second week: Toller, Hill, Cressy, Faukener, Davy and Grey. And for the third week, for the same six. For the fourth week: Toller, Hill, Faukener, Davy and Grey. For the fifth week: Toller, Hill, Cressy, Faukener, Davy and Grey. For the sixth week, for the same six; and for Warner, the same week, half commons; and for repast, 2*l.*; which amounts to 42*s.* 9*d.* And that those who ought to keep their vacations, should not suffer loss because they were out of commons in the weeks next after the foresaid feast of St. Bartholomew because, in consequence of the death of Roger Taillard of the plague on Thursday† after the said feast of St. Bartholomew, the whole Company withdrew separately and departed from the Inn.

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of St. Andrew  
(1 Dec.), 23 Hen. VII.**

Gower was chosen to the office of Butler, for the time of Christmas next coming, in default of Jenour and Draper. Afterwards the same Jenour and Draper refused that office for this time, and Gower occupied it.

Master Applyerd was admitted as member generally, at the instance of Master Thomas Empson.

Master Benstede is assigned as successor‡ in Master Westby's chamber, at the instance of the same Master Westby, with him.

\* From here to the end of the paragraph is in French.

† *Jovis*, MS., *die* omitted.

‡ *Expectans*, MS.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next after the Purification of the Blessed Mary (7 Feb.), 23 Hen. VII.**

Master Nicols was named to be Reader in next Autumn, so that he may be assistant to the Reader next Lent, according to the form of the Act lately enacted thereon.

Master Jubbes was chosen to be Assistant in next Lent, and he agreed to this, and was Assistant in the same Lent vacation according to the form of the foresaid Act.

It was granted that there shall be allowed to Master Nicols, late Steward at the feast of Christmas last past, 35s. for apparells for his time, certain causes moving the court. Which William Mordaunt, Treasurer, afterwards paid to the same Steward. Therefore let him be quit thereof.

Master More, junior, of Devonshire, was admitted as member, generally.

Master Aysshford was admitted as member, generally, except that if he lose one vacation only of his vacations, he shall keep the next of the same nature in its stead.

Upon Sergeant, for a fine because he did not occupy the office of Constable of the Tower at the feast of Christmas last past, as he was chosen, 40s.

Upon Broun of Somerset, for a fine for a similar offence, 40s. Whereof he paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, 10s., and he is pardoned of the remainder by the Society. So he is quit.

It was agreed for certain causes moving the Company, at the special request of Richard Illyngworth, that the same Richard should have this liberty, to be out of commons at his liking for the future, except in the weeks of Christmas, All Saints and the Purification of the Blessed Mary, for a fine of 10s. Which he afterwards paid to the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday next before the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord (26 May), 23 Hen. VII.**

Nicolls was chosen for Reader for the next Autumn vacation.

Master Smyth was chosen for Assistant to the same Reader for the same vacation. And if he failed for any [reasonable] cause, or refused, then Master Broke was chosen in his default, as above.

It was agreed that William Pekke, "peuterer," shall be paid for the dishes which William Cokke had from him, and which the same Cook left to the house after his death; which weighed 81*lb*. Afterwards 23*s*. 4*d*. was paid to the executrix of the same William, viz., to Katherine, his wife. And he is quit thereof, by the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer.

Master Dygby was admitted as member, generally.

Master Ingfeld, junior, was admitted as member, generally; but if he lose one Christmas vacation, he shall keep another vacation instead thereof.

Master Andrewes was admitted as member, on condition that if he lose any Christmas vacation, then he shall keep another vacation therefor; and that he shall not be charged to take upon himself any office within the Inn, for three years next after his admission. And for having these liberties, he ought to pay, as his own offering, 26*s*. 8*d*. Whereof\* the same Andrewes paid at Trinity, 1 Hen. VIII., by the hands of George Nicols to William Mordaunt, Treasurer, 10*s*. And the same Andreas paid to John Fitz James another 10*s*. by the hands of George Nicols, at Michaelmas, 1 Hen. VIII. Also, the same Andreas paid to John Fitz James, junior, Treasurer, on the 8th day of February, in the 1st year of Henry VIII., 6*s*. 8*d*.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast of St. Thomas (4 July), 23 Hen. VII.**

William Mordaunt, at the special request of the Company, again took upon himself to be Treasurer for the next year following.

Tplyff, junior, was admitted as expectant on his father, in the chamber of his same father, until he is removed to the Masters' commons.

**At a Parliament holden on Souls Day (2 Nov.),  
24 Hen. VII.**

Nicols was chosen as Reader for the vacation in Lent next to come. And he read then and not before.

\* The latter part of this entry is in the same hand as the former, and shows no signs of having been added subsequently. This shows that the whole of it was copied after 1 Hen. viij. See also an entry on p. 27.

Portman was chosen to the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next to come. And he then occupied that office.\*

Turges was chosen Marshal for the same time of Christmas; and in his default, then Boughton was chosen to the same office; and in his default, Master Edmund Bray. And because Turges and Boughton would not occupy that office, the foresaid Bray occupied it.

Draper was chosen to the office of Butler for the foresaid feast of Christmas next coming, on pain of 100s.; and in his default, Jenour; and in his default, Denham. But Draper occupied it.

Pemberton, Morton, junior, and Knyghtley, junior, Masters of the Revels.

Morgan, Constable of the Tower; and in his default, Twysell; and in his default, Ireland. And Morgan occupied it.

It was agreed that allowance shall be made to Master Patsale for divers expenses incurred by him in the time of the last Autumn vacation, when the chambers of Master Nicols and others were burned, as appears by his bill shown, 7s. 8d.; and for mending of "le posterne gate," 16d.; and for hiring two horses to ride to Master Emson, at the Company's request, to have his advice about the building of William Arowsmyth within the great gate, which is a nuisance, viz.: for eight days, 8s. 10d., and for costs of himself and his man for the same eight days at 20d. a day, 13s. 4d., by the Treasurer. Whereof the same John Pasale received by the hands of the Treasurer, William Mordaunt, 20s.

Master Bolles of Seynt Johnes was admitted as member to the Masters' commons; and he is pardoned all his vacations and all offices; and he shall be in commons or out of commons, at his liking, for a fine of 33s. 4d. By Master Richard Bray. Whereof afterwards he paid to the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer, 13s. 4d.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday, 4 Dec., 24 Hen. VII.**

Knyghtley, senior, was chosen Marshal for Christmas next; in default, Turges, Boughton and Bray; and in default, Knyghtley. Sydenham was chosen to the same office.

\* "*Legit tunc et non ante*," was written instead of the last sentence, and struck out.



Richard Knyghtley and Edmund Mervyn were admitted into the chamber in which John Mervyn lately lay, and in which Henry Harman lay before that, by authority of the Parliament.

Master Waldegrave is pardoned of all arrears, pensions and subsidies due before the feast of St. Michael last past, for 13s. 4d. paid to William Mordaunt, Treasurer, because he gave his word that he paid his arrears at another time. And then he removed himself out of the Fellowship, because he could not have his chamber already assigned to him; and because \* he promised to pay his pensions in future.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next after the Feast of the Purification (5 Feb.), 24 Hen. VII.**

Thomas Hall of Huntingdon is admitted to the Masters' commons, and is pardoned exercising all offices, and keeping all vacations; and that he shall not be bound to be in commons except at his pleasure, for a fine of 4 marks, at the instance of William Mordaunt, Treasurer. Afterwards the same Thomas paid to the foresaid William Mordaunt at two times, the foresaid 4 marks. Therefore let the same Thomas be quit thereof.

Edward Warner was admitted as member, generally; and if he miss any vacation, he shall keep the next of the same nature. And he is pardoned the office of Master of the Revels.

Let Richard Gray have liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 33s. 4d., which he paid into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer. Therefore let the same Richard be quit thereof.

Humfrey Thorell is pardoned all offices, pensions, and all other arrears and debts up to the feast of Christmas, in the foresaid 24th year, for a fine of 4 marks paid into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer.

It was agreed that there shall be allowed out of the Treasury to Master Portman, 31s. 2d. for apparels at the time of Christmas last past, when he was Steward; which William Mordaunt, Treasurer, afterwards paid, etc. Therefore quit, etc.

Master Portman was nominated Reader for next Autumn vacation. And he read then.

Master More of H. was chosen for Assistant in Lent vacation

next. And it was agreed that Master Bowryng shall be put off until Lent then next following.

Turges, because he refused and did not occupy the office of Marshal in the time of Christmas last past, therefore let a fine be imposed upon him up to 100*s.* Whereof he paid into the hands of John Fitz James, then Treasurer, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Boughton is fined for a similar reason up to 100*s.*

Edward Bray was admitted generally; and let last Christmas vacation, which he kept, be allowed to him for one vacation, his first.

William Mordaunt, Treasurer, has power given to him at this Parliament to compound with those who are in arrears for fines at the discretion of the same William, while he is Treasurer.

Master Broket was admitted generally, by Master William Benstede.

After the foresaid Parliament, Thomas Leventhorp, son of John Leventhorp, was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices of the house for a fine of 20*s.* 8*d.* by Master William Benstede. Whereof afterwards he paid into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer, 13*s.* 4*d.*, and afterwards on the 6th day of May, in the fifth year of Henry VIII., he paid to the Treasurer, More then being Treasurer, 13*s.* 4*d.*

Reginald Morgan was assigned by the Treasurer after the said Parliament to the upper \* chamber, where Oliver Wode lately lay. And because that admission was after term, therefore Master Nicholles, Reader elect, said that this pertained† to him, to assign him, and to the Treasurer, equally, which is to be referred to the next Parliament.

“Memorandum, that it was agreed at the Cupbord in the Hall, xj. die Februarii, anno xxiiij<sup>o</sup>. Henrici vij. by Master Broke, Master Jubbys, Master Nicolles, reder, that Maister Andrewes at his desire shulde be pardoned of all maner of vacacions and of all maner of officez, the office of Marshall oonly except, for the counte of xl.*s.*, over and besyde xxvj.*s.* viij.*d.* that he shuld pay at his fyrst admittance, so that in the hole he must pay for the seyde libertez, v. markes, to be payed in Ester terme next comyng.”

Whereof John Fitz James, Treasurer, received by the hands

<sup>o</sup> *Alta*, MS.

† *Pertunc*, MS. ; no doubt an error for “*pertinet*.”

of Master Wattes, on the first day of February, in the first year of Henry VIII., 40s.

William Cressy was chosen Steward for the year, on condition that he find security to discharge the house, as far as belongs to that office.

Roger Tusser was admitted Chief Butler.

**At a Parliament holden on the day\* the Feast of the  
Ascension of Our Lord (May), 1 Hen. VIII.**

Master Portman was chosen as Reader for the Autumn vacation next coming. And he read in that vacation.

Master Smyth was named to be Assistant to the foresaid Reader in the foresaid vacation, who said that he was 64 years of age, which allegation is allowed according to the Act lately enacted thereon. Wherefore Master Broke is named Assistant for the foresaid vacation.

It was agreed that the admission of Reginald Morgan made by the Treasurer into the upper chamber where Oliver Wode lay, is confirmed as a valid admission by the Treasurer, notwithstanding the question lately raised thereon between the Treasurer himself and Master Nicholles, late Reader.

Master Lovett was admitted to the Masters' commons, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and to be in commons and out of commons, at his liking, for a fine of 33s. 4d. by the hands of John Muscote.

The new building where Arowsmith dwelt, within the great gate, is wholly granted to John Mordaunt, rent 33s. 4d. a year, so that he choose one companion for himself, at his pleasure.

John Welssh was admitted to the Masters' commons, as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and to be in commons and out of commons, at his liking, for a fine of one "hoggeshed" of Gascon wine, and one male deer, by the hands of Thomas Poyntz and Thomas Matston.

Nicholas Hardyng and Edmund Knyghtley were admitted by the Treasurer into the chamber in which John Wylmer lately lay, over "le Cloyster."

\* There is a space here, left to be filled with the day of the week, and the word *post* or *ante*. Ascension Day was 17 May in 1509.

It was agreed at this Parliament, for certain causes moving the Company, that William Boughton shall be pardoned and let off 33s. 4*d.* of his fine upon him set in the last Parliament for not occupying the office of Marshal, and that he shall therefore pay only 5 marks; which the same William afterwards paid into the hands of William Mordaunt, Treasurer. Therefore let the said William Boughton be quit of those 5 marks, etc.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, 3 July, 1 Hen. VIII.**

Master Fitz James, junior, was chosen for the office of Treasurer, for the following year.

Bele is pardoned all his arrears, at the instance of Master Druell, for a fine of 26s. 8*d.* to be paid in Michaelmas term next, by the hands of the same Master Druell; which he paid into the hands of John Fitz James, junior, on the 18th day of November, in the foresaid year.

Master Bowryng and Master Seynt Jermyn are appointed auditors of William Mordaunt, late Treasurer for the three years last past.

**At a Parliament holden on the Feast of Souls  
(2 Nov.), 1 Hen. VIII.**

Jubbys was chosen as Reader for the Lent vacation next coming. And he read then for a second reading.

Wellys was chosen to the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming. And he then occupied that office.

Brent was chosen Marshal for the same time of Christmas; and in his default Poulet was chosen to the same office; and in his default, Knyghtley, senior, was chosen to the same office. And because they all refused to occupy that office, Melton occupied it.

Jenour was chosen to the office of Butler for the foresaid feast of Christmas; and in his default, Denham; and in his default, Bray. And Jenour refused to occupy that office. Denham occupied it.

Skern, Larder and Benstede were chosen Masters of the Revels; and in their default or that of any one of them,

Spencer, Lenthall and Bray, junior. Both Benstede and Bray, junior, occupied that office, and all the others refused.

Trowte was chosen Constable of the Tower; and in his default, Twysill; and in his default, Dygby. And because Trowte refused that office, Twysill occupied it.

Master Jubbes was chosen as Reader for the vacation in next Lent. And he read then.

Bowryng was named for Assistant in the vacation in next Lent. And he occupied it according to an ordinance of the whole Company at a Parliament held on Monday next after the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary, in the 24th year of the reign of King Henry VII.

Bray of Cornwall, was admitted by Fitz James, then Treasurer, into the chamber late belonging to Richard Empson, knight, in consideration that he of his good will, at the cost of the Lord of Seynt Johns, repaired the conduit of water as far as "le Cloyster," which of old was used to be done at the cost of the said lord.

**At a Parliament holden in the Middle Temple on the Morrow  
of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary (3 Feb.),  
1 Hen. VIII.**

Wellys was named Reader for the next Autumn vacation.

And Master Vavesour is named for Assistant in that vacation according to an ordinance by authority of Parliament. And he occupied it; but Master Broke then read because he was named to be Serjeant-at-law.

It was agreed that 35s. shall be allowed to Welles, the Steward for the time of Christmas last past, for apparels at the same time, and 6s. 8d. for reward given to the players,\* which they received from John Fitz James, junior, then Treasurer.

Also, there was granted to Benstede and Bray, Masters of the Revels for the foresaid time, 8s. 8d. for their allowance towards the cost of swans† given by them at the foresaid time, in consideration that there were no more in that office, but all the others refused. And also it was agreed that there shall be allowed to them 17s. 4d. in part payment of the salary of the minstrels at the aforesaid time, which they received from the foresaid Treasurer.

\* *Ludatoribus*, MS.

† *Signorum*, MS.

It was considered by the whole Company, that because Brent, Poulet, and Knyghtley, senior, refused to occupy the office of Marshal at the time of Christmas last past, the fine of old time used should be set upon them for such contempt; but on each of them, 100s.

It was considered also at the same Parliament that because Skern, Larder, Spenser, and Lenthall refused to occupy the office of Master of the Revels at the said feast of Christmas, the penalty of old time used in such case, should be set upon them, viz., on each of them 40s. For divers considerations moving the Company, Mr. Larder is pardoned of 20s. And he paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, 20s., and he is quit.

It was considered further at the same Parliament, that because Trowte refused to occupy the office of Constable of the Tower at the said feast of Christmas, the penalty of old time used in such case should be set upon him, viz., 40s.

Also, it was considered that because Jenour refused to occupy the office of Butler at the said feast of Christmas, the penalty of old time used in such case, should be set upon him, viz., 5 marks. Of which he paid to Fitz James, Treasurer, 20s. And to Thomas More, Treasurer.\*

William Ovedale, knight, was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and all vacations; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of 20s. at the instance of Master Inglefeld, senior. And he paid the foresaid fine into the hands of John Fitz James, then Treasurer.

Master Lyngham was admitted as member at the same Parliament, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons, at his own liking,† for a fine of 20s. at the instance of the said Master Inglefeld.

Master Lucy was admitted as member at the same Parliament, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and has leave to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of 26s. 8d., at the instance of Thomas Empson. Which fine he paid into the hands of John Fitz James, then Treasurer.

\* The sum is not inserted.

† *Libertatem*, MS.; error for "*libitum*."

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord (10 May), 2 Hen. VIII.**

It was considered by the whole Company, because Master Broke, named to be Reader,\* was a Serjeant-at-law, and was junior to Master Palmes, senior, that the said Master Broke should be Reader for the Autumn vacation then next coming. And he then read.

And Welles, who was chosen to be Reader in last Parliament, but he should not have the name of Reader until this Parliament, according to an ordinance lately enacted, is continued in his reading until Lent vacation.

At the same Parliament Nayler was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday, 4 July, 2 Hen. VIII.**

John Fitz James, at the special instance of the whole Company, again took upon himself to be Treasurer for the year next following.

Conysby was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of his father, one of the Justices for Pleas to be held before the King (King's Bench).

Boughton, junior, was admitted to the Clerks' commons; at the instance of Seynt Jermyn, he is pardoned one Christmas vacation.

Lancelot Forer' was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and for divers considerations is pardoned the office of Master of the Revels.

Burgeyn was admitted as member and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking for a fine of 26s. 8d.

Plomner was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations for a fine of 13s. 4d. which he paid into the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer. And thus he is quit thereof.

It was agreed at this Parliament for certain causes moving the Company, that Knyghtley, senior, be pardoned 33s. 4d. part of his fine set upon him at the last Parliament

according to the ancient custom,\* because he refused to occupy the office of Marshal at the time of Christmas last past, and that he should pay 5 marks. Whereof he paid 4 marks to the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer.

It was agreed further at the same Parliament, that Scalby be pardoned 6s. 8*d.* part of his fine because he was absent in the time of Lent vacation last past; and that he shall pay 13s. 4*d.*; which he paid into the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer. And thus he is quit.

Memorandum, that John Fitz James, Treasurer, received of John Brent, on the 20th day of October, in the second year of Henry VIII. 100s. for his fine set upon him because he refused to occupy the office of Marshal, at the time of Christmas, in the 1st year of Henry VIII.

#### At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 2 Hen. VIII.

A certain subsidy was granted by all the Company, of 3s. 4*d.* upon each member, for a reward to Master Palmes, senior, and Master Broke, who were named to be Serjeants-at-law, and this Michaelmas term they were created. And in the same Parliament, there were chosen officers for the feast of the said Serjeants-at-law, viz., "Marcialles, Surveyourz, Sewers, Conveyourz, and Comptrollers," each according to his order, as, etc.

Welles was chosen for Reader for Lent vacation next coming, in consideration that he was chosen Reader for the Autumn vacation last past, but Mr. Broke read then, because he was named to be Serjeant-at-law. And Welles read in that Lent vacation.

Orenge was chosen to the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming. And he then occupied that office.

Palmer was chosen Marshal for the same time, and in his default, Eton; and in his default, Morton, junior. And because Palmer and Eton refused that office, Morton, junior, occupied it.

Bray of Cornwall was chosen to the office of Butler for the foresaid feast; and in his default, Pemerton; and in his default, Fitz. And because Bray refused, Pemerton occupied that office.

<sup>o</sup> *Concess.* in MS.; error for "*consuet.*"



More of Devonshire, Gravenor and Assheford, were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels, for the foresaid feast; and in their default, Broket, Lenthorp, and Skalby. But More is pardoned for this year by the Company, on condition that he will be in the following year; and because Assheford refused.

Masters of the Revels: Gravenour, Broket and Lenthorp occupied that office.

Digby and Warener were chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower; and Digby occupied that office.

Bray subsequently is pardoned by the Company the office of Butler for this year, on condition that he will be in the year following.

Pauncefote was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and at the instance of Master Elyot, Serjeant-at-law, is pardoned all vacations and the offices of Marshal, Butler, and Master of the Revels, for a fine of 4 marks; which he paid into the hands of John Fitz James, then Treasurer. And thus he is quit thereof.

Elyot, junior, was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and at the instance of his father, Serjeant-at-law, is pardoned Autumn and Lent vacations, on consideration that he is a Clerk of Assise in the West Country.

Scalby is pardoned by the whole Company because he forfeited last Autumn vacation, for a fine of 13s. 4d. which he paid into the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer. And thus he is quit thereof.

Thomas Wentworth was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Master Lyster.

Memorandum, that Spencer paid 6s. 8d. to Fitz James, then Treasurer, in part payment of 40s. set upon him, because he refused to be Master of the Revels at the foresaid feast.

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Purification  
of the Blessed Virgin Mary (3 Feb.), 2 Hen. VIII.**

Oreng was named Reader for the Autumn vacation next to come; but he will not have the name of Reader until the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord next following. And

he will be Assistant in Lent vacation next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

And Nicolls was named for Assistant in Lent vacation next coming, according to the same ordinance.

It was considered by the whole Company, because Palmer and Eton refused the office of Marshal at the time of Christmas last past, that the fine of old time used in such case should be imposed upon them, viz., 100s. on each.

It was considered also by the said Company, because Assheford refused to occupy the office of Master of the Revels at the feast of Christmas last past, that the penalty of old time used should be imposed upon him, viz., 40s.

William Cressy lately Steward of the foresaid Inn, is discharged from that office by the assent of the whole Company, at his own request.

The foresaid William Cressy was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and certain considerations moving the Company, he is pardoned the offices of Master of the Revels and Constable of the Tower.

Edmund Hayward, son of the Earl of Surrey, was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for one "hoggshed" of wine, at the instance of Orange.

Barley was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices except the office of Marshal; and has liberty to be in commons or out of commons at his own liking, for one "hoggshed" of wine.

Fitz James, junior, was admitted to the Clerks' commons. For certain considerations moving the Company, it was granted to him that if he lose one vacation at the feast of Christmas, he shall keep another of the same nature, without any other forfeiture.

Also it was agreed that Orange, lately Steward at the feast of Christmas last past, shall be allowed 37s. 2d. for apparels at the foresaid time; which he afterwards received by the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer.

Tusser, lately Chief Butler, was chosen Steward of the Inn, for the whole year, by the whole Company.

Lybbe was chosen Chief Butler by the whole Company.

It was granted and ordained by the whole Company that

each of the Company shall pay 12*d.* in the name of a subsidy, for a stand at Westminster, at "*lez justes.*"\*

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord (30 May), 3 Hen. VIII.**

Orenge was elected Reader for Autumn vacation next following. And he read then.

Fitz James, senior, was named to be Assistant to the foresaid Reader, in the foresaid vacation. And he occupied that office.

More of Dorset, was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

Horsey was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

George Tanner was admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that if he lose one vacation he shall keep another of the same nature.

Willoughby was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

**At a Parliament holden 4 July, 3 Hen. VIII.**

Master Jubbis was chosen to the office of Treasurer for the year following.

Master More and Master Luke are appointed Auditors of John Fitz James, late Treasurer for the two preceding years.

The same Master Jubbis, by the authority of Parliament, was admitted with Druell into the chamber lately belonging to Richard Empson†; and Bray of Cornwall,‡ who was lately admitted by the Treasurer into the said chamber, was admitted into the chamber lately belonging to the said Master Jubbis.

Bowghton, junior, at the instance of Seynt Germain, is pardoned all vacations at the time of Christmas, and all offices except the offices of Steward and Marshal, for a fine of 13*s.* 4*d.* which he paid into the hands of Fitz James, then Treasurer.

This pardon was granted because he alleged, on the testimony of Seynt Germain, that it was promised to him at his first admission.

° This tournament is described in Hall's Chronicle (ed. 1809), p. 517. The roll of the tournament is in the Herald's College, and is engraved in *Vetusta Monumenta*, vol. i. See also Ellis' Letters, II. Series I. 179.

† Beheaded 17 Aug. 1510.

‡ Corwall', MS.

Hord, junior, was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned the offices of Constable of the Tower, and Master of the Revels; and he has licence to be out of commons, at his own liking, for two weeks after the end of each term, as long as he is employed as deputy of the Clerk of the Warrants. This admission was made at the instance of Master Seynt Germayn, because he was well learned, and others had laboured for him at other Inns.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 3 Hen. VIII.**

Master More was chosen Reader for Lent vacation next coming.

Wattes was chosen to the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming. And he then occupied that office.

It was agreed by the authority of Parliament aforesaid, that, when Palmer was chosen for Marshal at the Parliament held the 7th day of November, in the second year of the reign of King Henry VIII., to occupy that office for the time of Christmas then next following, and because he refused that office, he forfeited the penalty of old time used, viz., 100s. This notwithstanding, it was granted that if the same Palmer will take the foresaid office upon him, for the time of Christmas next coming, he shall be released the said penalty. And because he again refused to occupy the said office, therefore the foresaid penalty is imposed upon him. Partrygge was chosen Marshal, but he is pardoned by the Company, because he promised to occupy that office in the following year. Lucy was chosen Marshal for the foresaid feast, and occupied that office.

Bray of Cornwall was chosen to the office of Butler, for the foresaid feast; and in his default, Fitz. But Bray occupied that office.

More of Devonshire, Danyell and Conyngisby were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels for the foresaid feast. And because More refused to occupy that office, Danyell, Conyngisby and Elyot occupied that office.

Warner was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower; and in his default, Topclyff for the foresaid feast. But Warner occupied that office.

Hall, T., was admitted to the chamber, late Marys's.

Willoughby was admitted to the said chamber.

Memorandum, that Spenser paid 6s. 8*d.* to Thomas Jubbes, Treasurer, in part payment of 33s. 4*d.* set upon him, because he refused to be Master of the Revels at the feast of Christmas in the first year of Henry VIII.

Also Jubbes, the Treasurer, received from Lentall in part payment, 30s. set upon him because he refused to be Master of the Revels at the foresaid feast.

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary (3 Feb.), 3 Hen. VIII.**

Wattes was named to be Reader at the Autumn vacation next coming; but he will not have the name of Reader until the feast of the Ascension of the Lord, then next following; and he will be Assistant\* in Lent vacation next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

And Master Portman was named for Assistant in Lent vacation next coming, according to the same ordinance.

It is considered by the whole Company, because More of Devonshire refused to occupy the office of Master of the Revels at the Feast of Christmas last past, that the fine of old time used in such case, shall be imposed upon him, viz.. 100s. Whereof he paid to Jubbes, then Treasurer, 3*l.*

Further, concerning the same Parliament,

Leght was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned all vacations and the offices of Marshal, Butler, Master of the Revels and Constable of the Tower, and to be out of commons, if he is not staying in London for a space of two days, and if he do so, he shall be in commons, for a fine of 26s., which he paid to Thomas Jubbes, Treasurer.

Also, it was agreed that Wattes, late Steward at the feast of Christmas last past shall be allowed 37s. for apparels at the foresaid time; which was afterwards paid to him by the hands of Thomas Jubbes, then Treasurer.

Dygby was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

Bythe More, of Somerset, was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

Marrys was admitted into the chamber, late Butler's.

Druell was admitted into the chamber, late Richard Empson's.

\* *Existens*, MS. ; probably an error for "*assistens*."

Thomas Jubbes, Treasurer, has power given to him at this Parliament to compound with John Sergeant, who is in arrears for his pensions, subsidies, and fines, by discretion of the same Thomas, while he is Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 18 May, 4 Hen. VIII.**

Wattes was chosen as Reader for the Autumn vacation next coming. And he read then.

Jubbes was named to be Assistant to the foresaid Reader in the foresaid vacation. And he occupied that office.

It was agreed by the whole company that John Sergeant shall be discharged and pardoned all his arrears up to the feast of Easter last past, for a fine of 5 marks; which he paid to Thomas Jubbes, then Treasurer. Therefore let the foresaid John be quit of those 5 marks.

“Memorandum, for as moche as Bray Cornwale made assaute upon Trowte, and him sautyd contrayry to the rules of the place, and for by cause Master Portman rehersed hym therof, he spake unsyttynge wordes unto hym sittynge at the high borde. Wherefore yt ys ordeyned by the Company that the sayd Bray shall pay to the sayd Company for a fyne, v. markes, and to be out of comyns, and that he shall pay the sayd v. markes, and to abyde thawarde of ij. of the Masters of the Company for the trespas don to Trowte; and furthermore, to come byfore the Masters unto the high borde, and ther to submyt hymself unto them, promysynge them never hereafter to use hym under such maner that hit shall sone unto the displeur of the sayd Masters, ar he be admittyd into comyns ayen.”

Bery was admitted as member, generally.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday next after the Feast of St. Thomas the Martyr (8 July), 4 Hen. VIII.**

Master More was chosen for the office of Treasurer for the year following.

—\* was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and all vacations; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, for a fine of 20s. at the instance of Master —\*, which he paid to Thomas Jubbes, Treasurer.

“Memorandum, that for as moche as Bray Cornwale dyd not performe suche direccions as taken by the Company at the

° Blank in MS.

Parliament holden the xvij.<sup>th</sup> day of Maii, last passyd, wherefore hit ys ordered by the auctoryte of this present Parlement, yff the said Bray Cornewale pay not v. marke to the Thesaurer, and submytt hym byfore thend of the furst weke of the next vacacion, then the same Bray shall pay c.s., for his fyne."

(*In the margin.*) Paid to Thomas More, and he is quit.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 4 Hen. VIII.**

Mattson was chosen to the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming. And he occupied that office.

Master Bowryng was chosen to the office of Reader for the time of Lent next coming. And he read for the second\* reading.

Partryche was chosen Marshal for the same time; and in his default, Newton. And Parryche† refused that office, and therefore the penalty of old time used is imposed, viz., 100s. Whereof he paid to Thomas More, then Treasurer, 3*l*.

"Therefore hyt ys consydrd by the Company that for as moche as Partryche refusyd the office of the Marshallshipp, and that ther cowde be no convenient leyser to wryte to Master Newton to occupy the sayd office, Master Stukeley was requyred by the sayd Company to occupy the sayd office off Marshallshipp, and that he shuld be pardonyd of a fyne of a hundreth shillinges upon hym sett for refusyng of the office of the Marshallshipp, as hit apperith at the Parlyament ther holden the Tewesday next after the fest of All Sayntes in the xxth yere of Kyng Henry the vijth. And the sayd Stukeley occupied the sayd rowme, and was pardonyd of the sayd fine of an c.s."

Fitz was chosen to the office of Butler in the foresaid feast; and in his default, Danyell. But Fitz occupied that office.

Wentworth, Wylloughby and Sonnyff were chosen for the office of Masters of the Revels for the foresaid feast; and in default of any of them, Fyncham and Horsey. But Wentworth, Wyllougby and Sonnyff occupied that office.

Bere, Bury, Karant, Pulton, Porter, Hillerston, Ludlowe, Osborne, Throgmerton junior, were admitted to the Clerks' commons on condition that if any of them lose more than one vacation, he shall keep another vacation of the same nature, then next following.

\* *Pro se'do lectur'*, MS.

† *Sic*.

Sotyll was admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he is pardoned the office of Master of the Revels.

Cornwalys was admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he is pardoned two Autumn vacations.

Grenefyld was admitted to the Clerks' commons.

Memorandum, that Thomas More received from John Spencer 16s. 8d. in addition to 6s. 8d. received by John Fitz James, and in addition to 6s. 8d. received by Thomas Jubbys, because he refused the office of Master of the Revels, as appears in the book.

Memorandum, that Thomas More received from Master Lenthall 10s. in addition to 10s. received by John Fitz Jamez, and in addition to 10s. received by Thomas Jubbez, because he refused the office of Master of the Revels, as appears in the book.

*(In the margin.)* Paid to Thomas More, 10s.

Memorandum, that Thomas More received from Master Jeynour 46s. 8d. in addition to 20s. received by John Fitz Jamez, because he refused the office of Butler, as appears in the book. Thus he is quit thereof.

*(In the margin.)* Paid to Thomas More, 46s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Purification  
of the Blessed Yirgin Mary (3 Feb.), 4 Hen. VIII.**

Master Matston was named to be Reader in the Autumn vacation next coming, but he will not have the name of Reader until the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord then next following. And he will be Assistant\* in Lent vacation next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

More of Dorset, paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, 20s. for losing last Christmas vacation. And let him be quit thereof.

*(In the margin.)* Paid.

And that John Welles shall be Assistant\* in the said Lent vacation, according to the same ordinance.

Also it was granted that Matston, late Steward at the Feast of Christmas last past, shall be allowed 37s. for apparels at the foresaid time; which afterwards were paid to him by the hands of Thomas More, then Treasurer.

\* *Existens*, MS. ; probably an error for "*assistens*."



**At a Parliament holden 3 May, 5 Hen. VIII.**

Master More H. is named to be Assistant\* to Master Matston, then Reader, in the time of Autumn next following. And he occupied it.

**At a Parliament holden 4 July, 5 Hen. VIII.**

Thomas More, at the instance of the whole Company, took upon himself again to be Treasurer for the year next following.

Wyndesore, junior, was admitted as member, generally, to the Clerks' commons. And the said Wyndesore and Inglefeld junior, were admitted in the Chamber of Parliament, as expectants upon Master Wyndesore, senior, knight, and upon Master Englefeld, senior, knight.

"Item. Yt ys agreed that where Bowghton, junior, loste the last Lent vacacion, that he shall kepe this next Somer vacacion therfore, or els to pay the Company, xiiij.s. iiij.d."

Thomas More, Treasurer, has power given to him at this Parliament to compound with those who are in arrears for their pensions, subsidies and fines, according to the discretion of the same Thomas, while he is Treasurer.

"Memorandum: It ys agreed by the Company that for as moch as the house of the Middell Temple is and hath byn, and also is lykely for to be gretly chargyd by reason that the Reder that shall rede in the Somer vacacion, causyth many buckes yn to the said Temple, to the grete costes and charges of the Company of the seid Temple. Therfor yt ys agreed by the seid Company, that yf there be send xij. buckes, to the charge of the seid Company; and as many buckes as shall sende to the seid Temple above the numbere of xij. buckes, to be to the charge of the Reder for tyme beyng."

"Memorandum: That ther was no Michelmas terme in the v.th yere of Kyng Harry the viij.th, but v. dayes after Halowmas, by cause of deth. And for that cause ther was but lytyll company, so that ther was no Parlement holdyn."

\* *Existens*, MS.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 5 Hen. VIII.**

George Nicolles was chosen for the office of Reader for the time of Lent\* next coming, for the second reading.

Master Luke was named to be Reader in the Autumn vacation next coming, but he will not have the name of Reader until the feast of the Ascension of the Lord next following. And he will be Assistant at the time of Lent vacation then next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

And that Master Oreng shall be Assistant† in the said Lent vacation, according to the same ordinance lately enacted.

“Item. It is considerit by the Company that were as Master Luke shuld have ben Steward of Cristmas last past, and that ther was no Cristmas kepte by cause of deth, and that the seide Luke was at no charge, the seide Luke shall gyve unto the Company a hoggeshedde of wyne, the next Lent vacacion ensuyng, for as moche as he shall redde the next Somer vacacion accordyng to the ordynaunce therof made, and then never to be Steward afterward.”

William Davy was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he shall not be charged‡ with the offices of Master of the Revels, Butler, the Constableness of the Tower, and Marshal; and also that he shall not be charged ‡ with keeping Christmas vacation, at the instance of Master Thomas Emson. And for having that admission, he gave to the Society 40s. Paid to Thomas More, then Treasurer.

For divers causes moving the Society, let Master Bere be discharged of all offices, except the office of Steward. And he gave to the Society for being discharged from that office, 30s. And thus he is quit. Paid to Thomas More, then Treasurer.

Master Hadley was admitted generally as member to the Clerks' commons.

Master Sidley, junior, and Master Dalyson were admitted generally as members, on condition that they shall not be in commons, in the time of any term.

“Memorandum: Yt ys agreed by the Company that for as moche as Master Etton was chosen to be Marshall before thys tyme, which occupied not the seyd office of Marshallship, he was amercyd in a c.s. accordyng to the custome of old tyme usyd. Which c.s. was demaundyd to the seyd Etton, the seyd

° *L'mali*, MS.

† *Existens*, MS.

‡ *Exoneretur*, MS.; a mistake for “*oneretur*.”

Etton saith that he had no lawfull warnyng. Wherefore hit is agreyd by the Company that yff the seyd Etton wyll occupye the office of Marshallship at the next tyme that he shall be chosen, that then the seyd mercymment to be voyde, or els to pay the seyd mercymment aftyr, as hit was fyrst sett."

John Rosagan was admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he be discharged from the office of Master of the Revels, and Constable of the Tower, Butler, and Marshal, and of every vacation in time of Christmas, and of one vacation in Autumn time. For that admission he gives to the Fellowship, 30s. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, and he is quit.

Parre was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

**At a Parliament holden 23 May, 6 Hen. VI. (sic.)**

Master Luke was chosen for the office of Reader for the vacation in the time of Autumn next coming. And he read then.

Master Warre, alias Wattes, was named to be Assistant\* to the foresaid Reader in the foresaid vacation. And he occupied that office.

Let Holt be admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he will be† at the Clerks' commons for four years, if it please him; and further he shall not be Master of the Revels nor Constable of the Tower.

Let Babthorp be admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another vacation then next following of the same nature.

Russell and Cutt were admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

"Memorandum : That as where Master Patsale was amersyd by the Reder for the tyme beyng, and yn the Company then there beyng in the Lent vacacion last past, for that he promysyd to mote and did not mote, so that in the seid vacacion there was a mote lost yn the defaute of the seid Patsale, he was admersyd in vj.s. viij.d. And at this Parlement for certen consideracions movyng the Company, he was pardonyd iij.s. iiij.d., and to pay iij.s. iiij.d., which he hath payed to the Steward of the seid Temple."

\* *Existens*, MS.

† *Non erit*, MS. ; but *non* appears to be struck out.

**At a Parliament holden 4 June, 6 Hen. VIII.**

Thomas More, Treasurer, at the special request of the whole Company, whether he would be Treasurer, took upon himself to be Treasurer for the following year.

**At a Parliament holden in the same place, 6 Nov.,  
6 Hen. VIII.**

Master Portman was chosen for the office of Reader for the time of Lent next following,\* for the second reading.

Master Lyster was chosen for the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming.

Master Etton was again† chosen for the office of Marshal for the same time; and in his default, Lentall; and in his default, Newton; and in his default, Andrewes; and in his default, Barley.

Boyfeld was chosen for the office of Butler for the same time; and in his default, Hall; and in his default, Nayler, junior; and in his default, Danyell; and in his default, Breket; and in his default, Twysyll; and in his default, Spencer.

Dalyson, Ludlowe and Parys were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels for the foresaid feast. And they occupied that office.

Trowte was again‡ chosen for the office of Constable of the Tower. And he occupied it.

"Item: It is agreed by the Company that where as Master Paulet was amerced for that he occupied not the office of Marshallshipp, as it apperyth be fore in this boke, at an c.s., for diverse consideracions movyng the Company, the seyd Paulet is pardonyd unto iij. marke." Paid to Treasurer More, 26s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden 28 Nov., 6 Hen. VIII.**

"Master Nayler is pardoned of the office of the Botellership, wherunto he was chosen at the last Parlement, as it aperyth, upon condicion that he shall take un hym the seyd office this nexte Cristmas, and also to pay x.s. for a fyne to the Company."

\* *Proximo futur'* is written three times.

† *Utrum*, MS.; error for "*iterum*."

‡ *Utrum*, MS.

Master Leder was admitted as member, on condition that he is pardoned of all offices and of all vacations; and he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking, except that he shall be in commons at the time of Christmas, if he is in town, and not otherwise. And for admission he gave to the Fellowship, 20s.

\*Master William Owen was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he shall be at the Clerks' commons for five years, if it please him; and that he shall be discharged from the office of Constable of the Tower, and Master of the Revels; and if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another vacation next following, of the same nature.

Master Oxenbrigg is admitted to the Clerks' commons.

Master Hatton is admitted to the Clerks' commons.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 6 Hen. VIII.**

Master Lyster, Steward at the time of Christmas last past, is allowed for apparels at the said time 28s. Paid by Thomas More, Treasurer.

Master Lyster was named to be Reader in the vacation at the time of Autumn next coming, but he will not have the name of Reader until the feast of the Ascension of the Lord then next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted. And that he shall be Assistant in the time of Lent vacation then next following, according to the same ordinance.

And that Master Maydston shall be assistant to the Reader in the said Lent vacation, according to the same ordinance.

Let Master Mantyll be admitted as member, and be pardoned all offices except the office of the Marshalship. And he shall be in commons at his liking. And he paid to the Fellowship for having his admission, one "hoggshed" of red wine, price 30s. Paid.

Master Walter Barton was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices, and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his own liking. And for having his admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 30s. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer.

Master Etton, who took upon himself to be Steward at the time of Christmas last past, as appears in the book, at the

<sup>o</sup> At the head of this page is written: "*Jesus. Amen dico tibi quod si al' tibi sit.*"

Parliament held in the 5th year of the present King, and did not come to exercise that office; therefore the penalty is imposed upon him, viz., 100s. And further, because Master Lentall was chosen for the said office, who was summoned by the Treasurer to be Marshal, for the time of the said office, did not occupy it; therefore the penalty of old time used is imposed on him, viz., 100s.

(*In the margin*: Paid, 40s.)

"It is consideryd by the Company that where as Master Eton was chosyn to be Marshall in the tyme of Cristmas last past, and in his defaute, Master Lentall, as hit apperith, the seid Master Eton neder the seid Master Lentall com not to occupy the seid office. Wherefore Master Jeynour of his own gentyll mynde, and at the request of the Company then ther beyng, and for that the Company shulde not be destute\* of a Marshall, take apon hym the seid office of Marshallshipp. Wherefore it is agreed by the seid Company that it stonde hym for a course, and no more to be chosyn Marshall. Now to Andrewes and Barley *non incurrunnt pene amerciamenti quia non summoniti fuerunt.*"

**At a Parliament holden 20 May, 7 Hen. VIII.**

Master Lyster is named to be Reader in the time of Autumn next coming. But he did not read on account of ill-health.

Master —† is nominated to be Assistant‡ to Master Lyster, then Reader.

**At a Parliament holden 3 June, 7 Hen. VIII.**

Pollard was admitted as member, generally, to the Clerks' commons.

Hunt was admitted as member, generally, to the Clerks' commons.

Master George Annysley was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said house of the Middle Temple; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons, at his own liking. And for having this admission he gives to the Fellowship, 26s. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, and he is quit.

\* *Sic* for "destitute."

† Blank in MS.

‡ *Existens*, MS.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Nov., 7 Hen. VIII.**

Master Lyster was again\* chosen for the office of Reader in the time of Lent next following. And he occupied it. And Master Luke will be assistant to the Reader in the said Lent vacation according to the ordinance lately enacted.

Master Brown of Essex was chosen for the office of Steward for the time of Christmas next coming. And he occupied that office.

Aprise, Pavour and Castell, T. were named to be in the office of Marshal at the time of Christmas next coming. And Master Pavour occupied it, and Master Aprise refused.

Master Nayler is named to be Butler at the said feast of of Christmas; and in his default, Broke; and in his default, Twysyll; and in his default, Spencer.

Sydley, Babthorpe and Russell were chosen for the office of Master of the Revels† for the said feast.

Grenefeld was chosen for the office of Constable of the Tower; and in his default, Osbourne; and in his default, Bury; and in his default, Lancaster.

Mane was admitted as member, on condition that he is pardoned exercising all offices in the Middle Temple; also to be out of commons at his pleasure, whenever it pleases him. And for such admission, he gives to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 7 Hen. VIII.**

Master Broun, junior, of Essex, Steward in the time of Christmas last past, is allowed for apparels at the said time, 34s. Paid by Thomas More, Treasurer.

The same Master Broun was named to be Reader in the time of Autumn next coming, but he will not have the name of Reader until the feast of the Ascension of the Lord, then next following. And that he shall be Assistant in the Lent vacation next following, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

Luke is named to be assistant in the time of Lent, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

\* *Uterum for iterum*, MS.

† *M. in Officium Revellorum*, MS.

Holond was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

Master Shreche was admitted on condition that he shall not be Master of the Revels.

Master Barker was admitted on condition that he is pardoned one Christmas vacation, and if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another vacation next following of the same nature.

Ratclyff was admitted on condition that if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another next following of the same nature.

William Mordaunt and Master Weston were admitted on condition that they shall not be Butlers nor any of them.

Tempeste was admitted generally.

Candisse was admitted, on condition that he shall be discharged from the office of Master of the Revels, Butler, Constable of the Tower, and also be discharged from keeping two Christmas vacations, unless at his liking. And for having such admission, he gives as a fine to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, and he is quit.

Whytyng was admitted at the instance of Master Tanner, on condition that he is pardoned exercising all offices, and that he shall be in commons, and out of commons at his liking. And for having admission, he will give to the Fellowship one good picture well painted, to hang in the Hall of the said Temple, or one "hogghesh" of good wine.

**At a Parliament holden 29 April, 8 Hen. VIII.**

Master Broun, junior, of Essex,\* is named to be Reader in the time of Autumn next coming. And he read.

Master Nicolles is named to be assistant† to the foresaid Reader in the foresaid vacation. And he occupied that office.

Master Cutt is pardoned one Christmas vacation aforesaid, because he kept another vacation of the same nature.

"Memorandum: That for diverse consideracions movyng the Company of the Middell Temple, that Master Welles was in grete sute and trobyll, and that the seid Master Welles shulde rede in Lent vacacion next ensuyng, the seid Master Welles ys pardoned of the seid redyng and also of all assistens, and for the seid pardon to be had, he shall geve to the seyd Company c.s. and the seid Master Welles to be takyn with the seid Company as thou he had redde."

\* J. E., MS.

† *Existens*, MS.



Vavysour, junior, was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

Walter Alford was admitted on condition that he shall be pardoned exercising all offices in the said house, and all vacations. And for having such admission, he gives to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

"Memorandum: That it is agreed by the Company that wher there is stryffe and debate be twyne Master Jubbes and Master Bray of Cornewall, for the chambre, late Master Richard Emsonnys, that for as muche as the seid Bray was admittyd in the seid chambre by Master Fitz James, then beyng Treserour, and also that the seid Bray had done coste in amending the seid chambre, that the seid Jubbes shall content and pay the seid Bray the seid costes, or elles the seid Bray to have the seid chambre ageyn."

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of Souls (3 Nov.),  
8 Hen. VIII.**

Orenge is named to be in the office of Reader at the time of Lent next coming.

Vowell is named to be in the office of Steward at the time of Christmas next coming.

Broke, Castell, T., Bray, E., and Barley are named for the office of Marshal at the said time of Christmas. And Broke refused, and Castell, T. occupied that office.

Spenser, Ryddall and Twysyll are named for the office of Butler at the said time of Christmas, and all refused. And afterwards Conysby was chosen for that office and occupied it.

Tanner, Porter, Ryche, Oxsynbrygge, Lancaster, Cutt and Haddeley are named for the office of Master of the Revels at the said time of Christmas. Ryche, Lancaster and Oxsynbrygge occupied it. Tanner and Porter were not summoned.

Osbourne and Bury are named to be in the office of Constable of the Tower, at the said time of Christmas.

Hyllarsdon, Candysshe and Tredynnyk, junior, are named to be in the office of Marshal's Constable, at the said time of Christmas.

Gerlyngton was admitted generally.

Stokes was admitted generally, at the instance of Master Lancaster.

Molyners was admitted generally.

Langfeld was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and generally, at the instance of Master Lyster.

Newers was admitted generally, at the instance of Master Conysby.

Braylford was admitted at the instance of Master Emson, senior, on condition that he shall be pardoned exercising all offices, and all vacations. And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer.

Westeley was admitted to the Clerks' commons, on condition that he shall be pardoned the preceding Christmas vacation, and that he shall be at the Clerks' commons for the space of four years, if it please him.

Higham was admitted on condition "that he shall be pardoned of his vacacions, yf he be rydyng the circuyte of Assise."

#### At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 8 Hen. VIII.

Vowell, Steward in the time of Christmas last past, is allowed by the Fellowship for apparells at the said time, 34s.

The same Master Vowell was named to be Reader in the time of Autumn next coming, but he will not have the name of Reader until the feast of the Ascension of the Lord, then next ensuing; and that he shall be Assistant in Lent vacation next ensuing, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

Master Lyster is named to be Assistant to the Reader in the said time of Lent, according to the ordinance lately enacted.

John Malby was admitted into the Fellowship of the Middle Temple, on condition that he shall not be compelled to be in commons, unless at his pleasure, and he shall be discharged from all vacations and from every office, except the office of Marshal; and he shall be in commons yearly in the week in which the Feast of Christmas shall fall. And for having such an admission, he gave to the Fellowship, one "hoggshed" of good wine.

"John Bonour is admitted at the desyre of William Mordaunt in to the Clerkes comens in the Middell Temple, the Saterdag on Seynt Lucys day, by Master Reder, Master Wyndesour, W. Mordaunt, and oder of the Company, to be pardoned of all maner offices except the office of Boteler of Cristmas, and to kepe ij lernyng vacacions for the ij Cristmas vacacions, and to be in comyns in Cristmas weke only yf he be seen in the

Towne, after the olde rule. And for thys liberte, he must pay xiiij.s. iij.d. in argento."

Master Yeo was admitted on condition that he shall be pardoned two Christmas vacations, and if he be in commons in next Lent vacation, he shall keep it for a vacation.

Walrond and Keynys were admitted at the instance of Master Tanner, on condition that each of them shall be pardoned the office of Marshal, and the office of Constable of the Tower.

**At a Parliament holden 19 May, 9 Hen. VIII.**

Master Vowell was chosen for the office of Reader, in the time of Autumn next to come.

Master Portman is named to be Assistant in the said time of Autumn in vacation.

Master Barton was admitted as member, on condition that if he lose a vacation in the time of Autumn, he shall keep another vacation in the time of Lent for the said Autumn vacation. And he has lost nothing by the said Autumn vacation being lost.

John Hall was admitted as member, on condition that he shall not be Butler at the time of Christmas, and that he shall not be in commons until the feast of St. Peter *ad Vincula*.

Master Clotton was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all offices in the said Inn, except the office of Master of the Revels.

Master Fowke and Master Kynnersley were admitted in Lent vacation last past, and it was allowed to them for a vacation; and that they kept one Lent or Autumn vacation for one Christmas vacation; and for the remaining vacation, if they lose one, they shall keep another vacation next ensuing of the same nature.

Wyot, Edmondes, junior, and Cave, junior, were admitted generally.

Master Kyteley was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking; except in Christmas time, that he shall be in commons if he be in town. And for having such an admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 33s. 4d.

Walter Burlace was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple; and

that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking ; except in Christmas time, that he shall be in commons if he be in town. And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

Randall was admitted as member at the instance of Master Druell, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple ; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking ; except in Christmas time, that he shall be in commons, if he be in town. And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

(*In the margin.*) Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer, 13s. 4d. Also, paid to John Jeynour, Treasurer, 6s. 8d. Also, received, the last day of May, in the 11th year of Henry VIII., 6s. 8d.

Master Grey, knight, and Walter Calverley, knight, were admitted as members, and that they are pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple ; and that they shall be in commons and out of commons at their liking. And for having such admission, each of them will give to the Fellowship a "hoggeshed" of good wine, or the price.\*

Cottusmore was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple ; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking. And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

Portman was admitted to the Clerks' commons on condition that if he lose next Christmas vacation, he shall keep another vacation for the said vacation thus lost.

Mawdeley and Luke, junior, were admitted generally, to the Clerks' commons.

Henry Yeo was admitted member, at the instance of Master Fitz Hugh, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the said Temple ; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking ; except, in the time of Christmas, that he shall be in commons, if he be in town. And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d. Paid to Thomas More, Treasurer.

Master Luke and his son Nicholas Luke were admitted to the chamber late Thomas Morton's, by the Parliament.

Master Tropenell was admitted by Master Inglefeld as member, on condition that he be pardoned exercising all

\* *Vel precii*, MS.

offices and all vacations in the said Temple. And for having such admission, he gives to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

(*In Margin.*) Paid.

**At a Parliament holden on the Morrow of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr (8 July), 9 Hen. VIII.**

Master Jeynour was chosen for the office of Treasurer.

Master Luke, Master Portman, Master Inglefeld and Master Mountigue, were chosen Auditors of Thomas More, late Treasurer.

John Hull was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all vacations and offices in the Temple. And for having the foresaid admission he granted to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

Paid to John Jeynour, Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next after\* the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (8 Feb.), 9 Hen. VIII.**

Master Huse was chosen Reader for the Autumn vacation.

Master Portman was chosen Assistant to the Reader next Lent.

Brian Palmes was admitted as member generally.

Thomas Leyland was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking, except in the feast of Christmas. And for such admission he gave to the Fellowship, 20s.

Thomas Andrewes of the Exchequer was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and that he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking, except in Christmas week, if he be in town. And for having that admission, he paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, 20s. And he granted to the same Treasurer, that whenever he would repay the 20s. to him, he would give the Fellowship a "hoggedshed" of good wine.

Thomas Vachell was admitted as member, at the instance of Master Inglefeld; and that he shall be out of commons at his liking; and he is pardoned all vacations and offices. And for having an admission of this kind, he gave to the Fellowship, 20s., which he paid to John Jenour, Treasurer.

\* *Prox' prox'*, MS.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday next after the Feast of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr (9 July), 10 Hen. VIII.**

John Jenour again took upon himself the office of Treasurer for the year ensuing.

"It is enacted at this Parliament that John Jenour, Tresorer for the yere last past, shall make his accompt for the seid office -for the same yere before Humfrey Broun and Edmond Mervyn, Auditourz to hym assigned by the Company in the terme of Seynt Michell next comyng, so that the same accompt be openly declared in the Temple Halle in the presence of the Company there beyng, before the xvth day of Novembre next comyng. And if the seid accompt be not made and declared in fourme abovesaid, and defaute thereof found in the seid Tresorer, the same Tresorer shall forfeite and pay to the seid Company, v. marcs. And if defaute therof be found in any of the seid Auditourz, the same Auditour so found in defaute shall forfeite and pay to the same Company xx.s. And also it is enacted at this Parliament, that every yere from hensforth at the Parliament holden in Trinite Terme, Auditourz shall be named and assigned by the Company to here the accompt of the Tresorer of the yere than laste paste. And the same accompt to be declared in fourme abovesaid uppon lyke payne to the Tresorer and Auditourz as above is specified."

Master Orenge was chosen to be assistant to the Reader for the Autumn vacation next ensuing. And he occupied the office the same vacation.

Weston asked to be pardoned next vacation, because he is Under-sheriff of Kent; who for his answer is put off till next Parliament; on which day it was ordered that he should keep another vacation after\* all the vacations.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday in the Feast of Souls (2 Nov.), 10 Hen. VIII.**

Master Matston was chosen Reader for the Lent vacation next coming; who read in that vacation.

Master Hardyng, and in his default, Master Broun, of Somerset, were chosen to the office of Steward for the feast

\* *Pt., post*, MS. ; perhaps an error for *præter*, besides.

of Christmas next coming. And Hardyng occupied the foresaid office at the same feast.

Draper, Horsey, Leventhorp, Barley and Vavasour, junior, were chosen to the office of Marshal for the feast of Christmas next coming. And Horsey occupied the foresaid office. And because Draper did not occupy that office, therefore he is amerced at 100s.

Twysell, Spencer, More of Devon, Rudhale, Parys, Ludlow, Denham, junior, and Sonnyff were chosen to the office of Butler for the feast of Christmas next coming. And Parys occupied the foresaid office. And because the said Twysell and Rudhale, being forewarned thereof, did not occupy the said office, therefore each of them is amerced at 5 marks. And the said Spencer and More for certain causes are respited, etc.

Tanner, Darkenall, Molyneux, Cutte, Wyat, Cave, junior, and Bulkeley, junior, were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels, for the feast of Christmas next coming. And Darkenall, Molyneux and Cutte occupied the foresaid office. And because Tanner did not occupy that office, he is amerced at 40s.

*(In the margin.)* Fine (*m'ia*), 40s.

Whereof he is pardoned in Trinity Term next ensuing, as appears afterwards, 13s. 4*d*.

Hillarsdon and Owen were chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower for the foresaid feast. And Hillarsdon occupied the foresaid office.

Heigham was chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower, for the foresaid feast, who occupied that office.

Brian Palmes is pardoned for not keeping Christmas vacation, for certain reasons moving the Company, on condition that he keep another Christmas vacation in its stead.

It was ordained at the foresaid Parliament by authority of the same Parliament, that for the future every member who is called to "le Cubbord" in Middle Temple Hall by the Steward of the same Temple for not paying any of his commons or repasts, on the Sunday next after the assessment of the commons or repasts aforesaid, and the same member does not pay those commons and repasts then without delay, then the same member shall forfeit to the Company every time for a default of payment of this kind, 20*d*.

Robert Saunders was admitted and has licence to be out of commons at his liking, except in Christmas week, if he be in town. And he is pardoned all offices and vacations. And for having the foresaid admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d., which he paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, etc.

William Jesson was admitted, and has licence to be out of commons at his liking, except in Christmas week, if he be in town. And he is pardoned all offices and vacations. And for having the foresaid admission, he granted to the Fellowship one "hoggshed" of wine, which he paid in Lent next ensuing. Therefore let him go quit, etc.

Robert Mordaunt was admitted, and is pardoned the office of Butler at Christmas time. And if he lose any vacation, let him keep another of the same nature.

George Raleigh was admitted, and is pardoned the office of Butler at Christmas time.

Richard Brigges was admitted to the Clerks' commons.

John Saunders was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all vacations and offices in the Middle Temple; and he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking. And for having the foresaid admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d., paid into the hands of John Jenour, Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, 4 Feb., 10 Hen. VIII.**

Master Hardyng, Steward for Christmas time last past, is allowed for apparels, 37s.

And the same Hardyng was named for Reader in the Autumn vacation next coming; and that he shall be Assistant in Lent vacation next coming.

Master Broun, of Essex, was chosen Assistant to the Reader in the said Lent vacation next coming.

Bulkeley, junior, forfeited a vacation at Christmas time last past, and for certain considerations moving the Company, he is pardoned thereof, on condition that he keep another Christmas vacation in its stead.

Westeley forfeited Christmas vacation last past. Therefore he is amerced at 20s. Whereof he paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, on the 17th day of March, in the 10th year of Henry VIII., 10s.

*(In the margin.)* Fine: 20s.



“Item. It is ordeyned at the seid Parliament that from hensforth after every vacacion and before the Parliament than next folowyng, the Tresorer and Steward shall make a byll of the names of them that be boundon to kepe ther vacacions, and that the Steward shall shewe to the Tresorer which have fayled of keypyng of ther seid vacacions. And the Tresorer shall present the same byll and defautes at the next Parliament.”

Reginald Bray was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons.

John Robertes was admitted to the Clerks' commons. And it was granted to him [that if] he lose one vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, the Feast of  
Petronilla (31 May), 11 Hen. VIII.**

Master Hardyng was chosen Reader for the Autumn vacation next coming.

Master Matston, chosen Assistant to the Reader for the vacation.

John Milles was admitted as member, and is pardoned all vacations and offices, except the offices of Butler and Marshal. And for having the foresaid admission, he granted to the Fellowship one “hoggeshed” of wine.

Antony Bury was admitted to the Clerks' commons. And it was granted to him that if he failed in any Christmas vacation, he should keep another vacation in Lent or Autumn at his liking.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next before the Feast  
of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr (4 July),  
11 Hen. VIII.**

John Jenour, at the instance of the whole Company, again took upon himself the office of Treasurer for the ensuing year.

Tanner is pardoned 13s. 4*d.*, part of 40s. which he forfeited, because he did not occupy the office of Master of the Revels at Christmas time last past; and he paid to John Jenour, 20s.

Fouke is pardoned the forfeiture of Christmas vacation last past, on condition that he keep another Christmas vacation for the same.

Bray of Cornwall, is restored to the chamber of Richard Emson, knight; to which he was admitted at another time, as expectant on Druell, Jubbes and Broun of Somerset.

John Chubnall was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned the office of Butler\* and two vacations, whereof the Feast of Christmas shall not be one.

William Colmerth was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned the offices of Butler, Master of the Revels, and Constable of the Tower.

Richard Pollard was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

Lewis Fortescue was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

William Colyns was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally.

Henry Babthorp was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and it was granted to him that if he lost any vacation, he should keep another of the same nature.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday, the Feast of  
Souls (2 Nov.), 11 Hen. VIII.**

Master Luke was chosen to the office of Reader for Lent vacation next coming; who occupied that office.

Master Englefeld was chosen to the office of Steward for Christmas time.

Master Barle is pardoned for admission. Vavasour, junior, Dygby, W., Bulkeley, senior, Carent, More of Dorset, and Mantell were chosen to the office of Marshal for the same time. Master Barley occupied that office.

Spencer, Ludlow, Ryche, Denham, junior, and Sonnyff, were chosen to the office of Butler for the same time. And Ryche occupied the foresaid office. And because Spencer refused, he is fined† 5 marks. And Ludlow is respited until the next, etc.

*(In the margin : Fine, 5 marks.)*

\* "*Magistri Revellorum*" follows here, but is underlined for deletion.

† *In m<sup>a</sup>, MS.*

Radclyff, Longvyle, Barton, Cave, junior, Mawdeley, Thornhill and Warre were chosen Masters of the Revels for the same time. Radclyff, Mawdeley and Thornhill occupied the foresaid office. And because Cave, junior, being forewarned, etc., refused, therefore he is fined 40s. Whereof he paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, 20s. And because the rest were not forewarned, no penalty, etc.

Willoughby, Vyvyan and Weston, are pardoned by admission, and they are chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower. And Weston occupied the foresaid office.

Caundyssh, Holt, and David were chosen to the office of Marshal's Constable. And Caundyssh occupied the foresaid office.

George Carewe and William Sydenham were admitted, generally.

William Horewod was admitted. And if he lose any vacation, let him keep another of the same nature.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next after the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (6 Feb.), 11 Hen. VIII.**

Master Englefeld, Steward for Christmas time last past, is allowed for apparels, 37s.

The same Englefeld was named to be Reader in the Autumn vacation next coming. And that he shall be Assistant to the Reader in Lent vacation next coming.

Master Vowell was chosen Assistant to the Reader for the same Lent vacation.

Henry Rogers was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and it was granted to him that if he lose any vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature. And he is pardoned the office of Butler, and he has respite for entering into commons, until the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, next coming.

William Roupe was admitted to the Clerks' commons. And last Lent vacation in which he was Vacationer is allowed him, for one of the foresaid vacations. And if he lose any Christmas vacation, let him keep another vacation before or at Lent, at his liking, for the same. And he is pardoned exercising all offices in the Temple. And for having such an admission, he granted to the Fellowship, 20s.

Gilbert Wylkynson was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned exercising all offices in the Temple, at the instance of Thomas Englefeld.

Master Wyat is pardoned exercising all offices in the Temple, for a fine of 40s. paid to John Jenour, Treasurer.

*(In the margin.)* Paid.

John Felgate was admitted, and is pardoned exercising all offices in the Middle Temple, and Christmas vacations, and also all other vacations when he rides on Circuit of Assises with his Master John Jenour, for a fine of 20s.

*(In the margin.)* Paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next \* the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord, 12 Hen. VIII.**

Master Englefeld was chosen to be Reader in the Autumn vacation next coming.

Master Luke was chosen Assistant to the Reader in the same vacation.

William Draper is pardoned the forfeiture of 100s. at the instance of Master Elyot, justice, because he testifies that the same Draper was admitted when he was Treasurer, and that he paid to him 40s. for his discharge from all vacations and offices, etc., for one "hoggeshed" of wine, the value to be at the Treasurer's discretion.

Thornhill was admitted with Smyth into his chamber, with the consent of Smyth himself.

Marmaduke Constable was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned the office of Butler.

John Goldyng, in the Exchequer, was admitted, and is pardoned exercising all vacations and offices in the Temple. And he has licence to be in commons and out of commons at his liking, except in Christmas week, if he be in town. And for having such an admission, he granted to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday next before the Feast of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr (4 July), 12 Hen. VIII.**

Amyas Poulet, knight, was chosen Treasurer of the Middle Temple for the ensuing year.

\* "Ante," or "post," is omitted. Ascension day was 8 April in 1520.

George Twysyll is pardoned the forfeiture of 5 marks, set upon him for not occupying the office of Butler, at the feast of Christmas in the 10th year of the present King, on condition that he shall occupy the foresaid office at the feast of Christmas next coming. And if he fail, he shall forfeit to the Fellowship, 100s.

Walrond and Keynes,\* who forfeited four vacations, are pardoned, on condition that each of them pays 4 marks, before the Morrow of Souls next coming. And if they fail, they shall forfeit 4*l.* Keynes paid to John Jenour, Treasurer, 53*s.* 4*d.*

Maudeley was admitted into the chamber of Broun of Somerset.

The Auditors of John Jenour, late Treasurer, { Bartholomew  
Huse.  
John Brokett.

Amyas Poulet, knight, took on himself the office of Treasurer for the ensuing year.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, the Feast of Souls  
(2 Nov.), 12 Hen. VIII.**

Richard, Abbot of Glastynbury, was admitted as member, and is pardoned exercising all vacations and offices in the Middle Temple. And he shall be in commons and out of commons at his liking. And for having the foresaid admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 5 marks.

(*In the margin.*) Paid, P. Treasurer.

Master Lytster was chosen to the office of Reader for Lent vacation next coming.

Master Broun† of Somerset was chosen to the office of Steward for Christmas time next coming.

Master Dygby, Robert Bulkeley, senior, Carent, More of Dorset, Mantell,‡ Russell, Arundell, Cornwaleys and Tempest were chosen to the office of Marshal.

Master Twysyll,§ Leylond, Luddelowe, Sonnef, Heygham, were chosen to the office of Butler.

Raynsham, Rawley,|| Mordaunt, R., Brygges, Westley, Pol-

° Written above the names, *Fecerunt finem.*

† Over the name is written, "*occupavit.*"

‡ Over Mantell's name is written, "*occupavit.*"

§ Over Twysyll's name is written, "*occupavit.*"

|| Over Rawley's name is written, "*forisfecit;*" over Mordaunt's, Brygges' and Pollard's names, "*occupavit.*"

lard, junior, and Bulkeley, junior, were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels.

Willughby,\* Vyvyan, and Whorwood were chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower.

Cave,† junior, Colyns, Smyth, junior, and Palmer, were chosen to the office of Marshal's Constable.

Owen was admitted into the chamber of Chaunterell and Holte.

It was ordered at this Parliament that Asshe shall be removed from the chamber of Cave, junior.

Richard Bear was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned the office of Butler. And it was granted to him that if he lose any vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature, immediately.

Laurence Taylard was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned all offices. And he gives for a fine 5*s.* 4*d.*

Master Brokewey was admitted into a chamber with Master Broket, viz., Master Ryche's late chamber.

Laurence Taylour, Robert Mordaunt, and Master Ryche were admitted into the chamber under Bulkeley, late called "Mordauntes Office."

Master Bear and Dygby were admitted to the chamber, which was lately Mr. Davy's chamber.

Master Palmer and Davy were admitted to the chamber in "le Maunce," late Master Hasilwood's, and pay 6*s.* 8*d.* a year, to be paid yearly only, at the feast of Christmas.

Antony Gylbert was admitted to the Clerk's commons, and is pardoned the office of Butler. And if he lose any vacation, let him keep another of the same nature.

Master Engylby was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations. And for having admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26*s.* 8*d.*

Master William Carewe, knight, was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations. And he gave one "hoggysed" of good wine, to be paid next vacation.

John More was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and he is pardoned only Christmas vacation next coming. And if he

\* Over the names of Willughby and Vyvyan is written "*forisfecit*;" over that of Whorwood, "*occupavit*."

† Over the names of Cave and Colyns is written "*forisfecit*;" and over that of Palmer, "*occupavit*."

lose any vacation, let him keep another of the same nature.

John Gyfford was admitted to the Masters' commons, and is pardoned all offices, except the office of Marshal, and vacations. And for having admission, he gave to the Fellowship 20s., to be paid on Brege's surety.

John More was admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned for Christmas vacation next coming only.

— Marshall was admitted to the chamber wherein Owen still resides.

Master Asplond was admitted, and is pardoned the office of Butler.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday next after the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (7 Feb.), 12 Hen. VIII., which Parliament is prorogued to Friday next ensuing.**

At which Parliament, Master Humfrey Broun is named and chosen Serjeant-at-law. He was ordained Reader for the Lent vacation. And that Master Husey shall be his assistant. And likewise that Master John Broun shall be assistant, and Reader next Autumn vacation.

And all those Masters who were admitted at the Parliament held on Friday, the feast of Souls last past, in the 12th year of the reign of King Henry VIII., were allowed and approved by the foresaid last Parliament.

At the foresaid Parliament, it was agreed that Master Broun of Somerset, late Steward at the feast of Christmas, should be allowed "de le Barell' Grottes," on account of the great need befalling this year; and also allowed as much for apparels as Master Ynglefeld, Steward at the said feast in the year last past, was allowed.

It was agreed that Master Sydenham shall keep another vacation at the feast of Christmas next coming, for the vacation last past, in which he was absent.

Master Cave, junior, in mercy\* because he did not exercise the office of Constable of the Marshal at the feast of Christmas last past, 40s.

Master Raynsham is pardoned, because he did not exercise the office of Master of the Revels, on condition that he occupies

\* "*In misericordia*," MS. ; this phrase means, "is subject to a fine."

the said office at the next feast of Christmas. And he promises this of free will.

Master Rawle in mercy, because he did not keep the said office of Master of the Revels. Mercy.

Master Westley in mercy, because he did not keep the said office of Master of the Revels. Mercy.

Master Vyvyan in mercy, because he did not keep the office of Constable of the Tower. 40s.

Master Roope is pardoned for Lent next coming, on condition that he keep another like vacation.

Master Nicholas Fairfax was admitted at the foresaid Parliament, and is pardoned all offices and vacations, except the office of Marshal. And for having such an admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 26s. 8d. Paid. P. Treasurer.

It was ordained that Master Westley, chosen one of the Masters of the Revels, should be pardoned his amercement lately forfeited, on condition that he will be one of the Masters of the Revels, the year next ensuing. Otherwise he shall forfeit his amercement formerly imposed.

Master Robert Canon was admitted as member; and is pardoned all offices and vacations except Lent vacation next coming. And for having admission, he gave to the Fellowship of the foresaid Temple, 20s. And [he shall be] out of commons and in commons at the pleasure of the foresaid Robert. Paid. P. Treasurer. 20s.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next after the Feast of the Invention of the Holy Cross (7 May), 12 & 13 Hen. VIII.**

At which Parliament, Master Broun of Somerset was chosen to the office of Reader for next vacation, if Master Ynglefeld proceed to be Serjeant-at-law, as is supposed will be done. And if the foresaid Master Ynglefeld do not proceed to be Serjeant-at-law, that then the same Master Ynglefeld shall be Reader for the foresaid vacation.

“And as for the Assistaunt, the Masters be advysed unto the next Parlyament.”

Master Mountagewe and Master Higham, for teaching, were chosen for receipt of money.

Master Whorwod was chosen for receipt of money, for the roll of Serjeants-at-law.



Master John Kaylway was admitted member of the Middle Temple, and is pardoned exercising all offices and vacations in the Middle Temple. And he is pardoned so that he shall not be in commons, except in Christmas week, All Saints' week, the week of the Purification of the Blessed Mary, and the week in which happens "le metyng nyght"; so that at those times he must be present, if in town. And for having such admission, he gave to the foresaid Fellowship one "hokset" of good wine.

It was granted to Master Conyngesby to be in town at all times of the year, and not to be in commons, except at his liking, except in Christmas week, the week of the Purification of the Blessed Mary, All Saints' week, and the week in which happens "le metyng nyght." And for having such admission, he gave to the Fellowship, 10s.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast of St. John the Baptist (18 June), 13 Hen. VIII.**

"Be it in remembrans that where of late it so chaunced that the Assistaunt chosyn for the Somer vacacion next comyng, was electyd to be one of the Serjantes at the lawe, by reason wherof the Cumpeny shuld be disapoynted of oone to be Assistaunt without a new eleccion and newe ordynaunce to be made, and no man provyded for the same, Master Humfrey Broun, Serjant, chosen and elected of his owne fre will and goodnes, offryd hymself to be Assystaunt, and to dyscharge the Company and Feleship for chusyng and electyng of eny other person or makyng of eny other ordynaunce."

John Mordaunt, knight, and John Fitz James, junior, were admitted at this present Parliament into the chamber of John Fitz James, senior, Attorney of our Lord the King. And if the said John Fitz James, junior, die or absent himself from the Company of the foresaid house, or discontinue, then the same John Mordaunt ought to choose another of the foresaid Company to be his companion,\* otherwise another of the same Company [chosen] by the Treasurer of the house, shall dwell there, according to the custom of the foresaid house.

Edward Mountague and William Denham were admitted at this present Parliament to the chamber of Humfrey Broun, Serjeant-at-law elect, to dwell there.

\* *Colectanum*, MS.

Master George Throkmerton and Master Tropnell were admitted into the chamber of Master Thomas Yngfeld, Serjeant-at-law elect.

It was ordained that Master Owen, and Master Edmond, junior, should carry back a little house\* called "a study," taken away from outside the said Owen's chamber, and make and set it up anew in the former place; and leave it in as good state and condition, at the costs and charges of Owen and Edmond themselves.

Mémorandum: That Master Owen asked that he might dwell in his old chamber, and he left willingly the chamber newly assigned to him called "Chaunterelle's Chambre."

Antony Straunge was admitted, member, and is pardoned these offices, viz.: "Boteler in Cristmas, Constable, Marshall," and one vacation called "a Cristmas."

Henry Joye and Master Weston are admitted into a chamber with a chimney, next to "le office," late Master Dycon's.

Master Westley is discharged of the fine for not exercising the office called "le Master of the Revelles" at the feast of Christmas last past. He paid to the Fellowship, 20s.

Master Danyell offered to the Fellowship 33s. 4d. to build chambers, with the intention that he should be pardoned the office of Marshal, which fine is referred to the Treasurer to receive 40s., if he can; but if not, at his will.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday next before the Feast of St. Thomas the Martyr (4 July), 13 Hen. VIII.**

Master Hardyng and Master Marvyn are appointed Auditors to audit the account of the Treasurer, viz., Master Poulett.

Master Poulet, at the special instance and request of the whole Fellowship, took upon himself to exercise the office of Treasurer for one whole year next ensuing.

Master Vowell and Master Warner are appointed to collect and levy the Steward's debts from every debtor,† as well by distraint as otherwise.

It was ordained that the Treasurer of the foresaid House for the time being, after every member of the foresaid Fellowship has been openly and publicly summoned for his commons, shall distraint both for commons and for the penalty forfeited, viz., 20d.

\* *Domunculam*, MS. † *Deputato*, MS. Probably an error for *debitore*.

Master Eliot was admitted into the chamber of Master Ynglefeld as expectant in the absence of Master Troppell.

It was ordained that Master Treasurer shall admit any fellow into any chamber, either old or new built, at his own free will, without consulting the Fellowship.

Master William Cokesey was admitted member, and is pardoned the offices called "the Constable of the Tower, and Master of the Revelles," and may keep one Christmas for another.

Master William Castell was admitted as member generally, except for the office of Butler.

John Keme was admitted into the Fellowship of the Middle Temple, London, on the 16th day of September; and his admission is such that the foresaid John will be discharged of all offices except the office of Butler, which is called "le Bottyller shipp," and he shall be in commons and out of commons at his will and pleasure except at Christmas. For which admission he will give to the same Fellowship one tun of good wine.

Master Dygby was admitted to the Clerks' commons generally, at the instance of Master John Jenour.

Ralf Wrene was admitted to the Fellowship; and is pardoned all offices and vacations; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of one "hoggshed" of good wine.

— was admitted into the Fellowship; and is pardoned all offices and vacations, and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of one "hoggshed" of good wine.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday next before the  
Feast of All Saints (30 Nov.), 13 Hen. VIII.**

Master Lyster was chosen Reader for Lent next ensuing.

Memorandum: That it was ordained at the present Parliament that, as long as there were twelve members at least, or more, in commons in the Inn of the Middle Temple, they shall keep commons as long as they were accustomed to do of old in the time of vacation. And in Christmas week, and for three weeks in all, let there be allowed to the foresaid members as much for apparels as in times gone by was allowed to the Steward for Christmas.

Memorandum : That no one shall be compelled nor bound to keep Christmas vacation except at his own will. And if he keep it, let it be allowed to him for a vacation.

Memorandum : That the first little house near Gilbert Topcliff's chamber, was ordered to be the Steward's house, and let it hereafter be thus named and called.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 13 Hen. VIII.**

Master Hardyng and Master Broun were chosen Assistants to Master Lyster, the Reader, for his second reading, because he did not read his first reading in Autumn time.

Master Broun of Somerset, was chosen Reader for the vacation in Autumn time next coming.

Thomas Hawgh was admitted into the Fellowship ; and is pardoned all offices and vacations ; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of 26s. 8d.

Crues was admitted into the Fellowship ; and is pardoned all offices and vacations ; and has liberty to be in commons and out of commons at his own liking, for a fine of one "hoggeshed" of wine.

At this Parliament Thomas Stukley of Devon is pardoned 12s. of the sum of 3l., which the same Thomas owes to the foresaid Fellowship for commons, pensions and other debts, on condition that the said Thomas pays 48s. before the feast of Easter next coming.

William Cave of Northamptonshire is pardoned all forfeitures and offices for a fine of 40s., except the office of Marshal.

Master Wattes was admitted into the Fellowship of the Middle Temple, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Master Wyndesour, knight, and is pardoned all offices and vacations. And for having the foresaid admission, he granted to the Fellowship, 20s. Paid.

**At a Parliament holden 23 May, 14 Hen. VIII.**

Master Broun of Somerset was chosen Reader for the coming Autumn vacation, and then began to be named Reader.

Memorandum : That Master Lyster is Assistant to Master Broun in the next vacation, or to choose another in his place, who has read once in the Temple.

It was ordained that the pension of all the members, collected\* this Easter term, shall be delivered to the Steward of the House for the time being, to pay debts to the creditors of the House.

Vyne was admitted as clerk; and if he miss one vacation, let him keep another of the same nature in its stead, always the next following.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday next after the Feast of St. Thomas the Martyr (14 July), 14 Hen. VIII.**

Richard Lyster, Solicitor of our lord the King, was chosen Treasurer of the Middle Temple for the ensuing year.

Master Hardyng and Master Mountagu are appointed Auditors to audit the account of the last Treasurer, viz., Master Pallett.

Master George Courtenay was admitted a member, and is pardoned all vacations and offices for a fine of 20s., which he paid to the Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday, the Morrow of Souls (3 Nov.), 14 Hen. VIII.**

Master Knyghtley was chosen Reader for next Lent vacation, for his first reading, by assent of Master Vowell, to whose turn had come the reading, for his second reading in the same next Lent. But for divers considerations, the foresaid Edmund is named as above. And because he is discharged the office of Steward for Christmas time, it was resolved that he shall pay to the Treasurer, 10 marks in the name of a fine. Which 10 marks were delivered to the Steward for next Christmas for his expenses at Christmas time, as other Stewards at Christmas have been used to receive.

*(In margin.)* Paid to the Steward of the Inn.

Master Marfyn, chosen for the office of Steward for Christmas time next.

Master Carant (forfeited),† Master Dygby (took upon himself), Master Russell, Master Bulkeley, senior, and Master Tempest

° *Electa*, MS.

† The words in brackets in these entries are written over the names in the MS.

were chosen to the office of Marshal for the same time, in order.

Luddelowe (forfeited), Laylond (is pardoned in the book), Sonnyff (took upon himself), and Higham were chosen to the office of Butler, in order.

Raynsham (forfeited), Barton (forfeited), Barker (forfeited), Rogers (took upon himself), Marshall (forfeited), Cave and Straunge, Asplond were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels, in order.

Mordaunt, R., Colmorth and Fytche were chosen, in order, Constable of the Tower at Christmas time, and all refused: and Colyns took it upon himself.

Warre, Thornyll, Vyvean and Roupe were chosen in order for the office of Marshal's Constable.

Admissions of members after the feast of the Nativity of of St. John the Baptist in the foresaid 14th year.

John Sewster was admitted generally, except that he can keep one vacation of the same nature for another, always the next ensuing. Mem.: By Ryche.

Christopher Breteyn was admitted as clerk. Then for divers considerations, he is discharged the office of Master of the Revels, and Constable of the Tower, and shall keep one vacation for another of the same nature, always the next ensuing.

John Lambert was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, and is pardoned all offices and vacations. And let him be admitted to the lowest chamber, newly built, and near to the kitchen, with Russell. And he gives for a fine 26s. 8d. whereof he paid to the Treasurer, 20s., and owes  $\frac{1}{2}$  mark, to be paid in next Hilary term. Which he paid. R. L. \*

Horsey was admitted as clerk, generally, saving, however, that he can keep one vacation for another of the same nature, always the next ensuing. Mem.: By Portman.

William Skrymshawe was admitted as clerk, generally, saving, however, that he can keep one vacation for another, whenever he misses any, of the same nature, always the next ensuing. Mem.: By Warner.

\* Signature of Richard Lyster, treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 23 Nov., 14 Hen. VIII.**

At this Parliament it was ordained that whenever any member or clerk is admitted in the Hall, that the Chief Butler shall be called for the entry of his name in the book in the Buttery,\* with the admission, so that he can certify the Treasurer thereof at his next coming.

David Brokwey asks that he may keep one vacation for another in future, and he is pardoned the forfeiture of last vacation; and gives as a fine 10s. And thus it is granted. 10s. Paid. R. L.

Memorandum: In the Octaves of Hilary, in the 14th year of Henry VIII., David Brokway was afterwards admitted into the lowest chamber, on the east side of the Hall, with Master Putnam, as Pauncefote was before.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday after the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (9 Feb.), 14 Hen. VIII.**

Memorandum: That there is allowed to Master Marvyn, Steward at Christmas time last past, because wine was dear, 37s. Paid.

And at the same Parliament, Broune, of Somerset, and Marvyn, who will read in the Autumn vacation, were chosen Assistants to Master Knyghtley, Reader, for the time of Lent.

Thomas Holwell and Everard Digbye were admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally, etc.

Master Carant forfeited a fine because he did not take upon himself the office of Marshal, and it is resolved that he shall choose whether he will pay the fine or take upon himself the office at next Christmas.

Master Marvyn is named as Reader for the time of Autumn, according to the form of the Statute.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next before the Feast of the Ascension of the Lord (12 May), 15 Hen. VIII.**

Master Marvyn was chosen to the office of Reader, for the time of Autumn next coming, etc.

Master Knyghtley is named Assistant\* to the Reader in the same Autumn vacation, etc.

Memorandum: At this Parliament, Master Ryche and others complained of Holte for defamatory and seditious words used to them by the foresaid Holte, and not denied, contrary to honorable conduct and the praiseworthy customs of the Fellowship. And therefore a fine of 20s. is imposed upon the foresaid Holte, to be paid to the Fellowship. And if hereafter he uses such words to any of the Fellowship, that then a fitting punishment shall be provided by the Fellowship for the same Holte, as an example to other such delinquents, etc.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday next after the Feast of St. Peter the Apostle (30 June), 15 Hen. VIII.**

Master Broun and Master Babthorp were chosen Auditors of the Treasurer for the account of the preceding year, viz., that of Richard Lyster.

And at this Parliament the foresaid Richard Lyster, at the request of the whole Fellowship, took upon himself the office of Treasurer of the Middle Temple for the following year, etc.

Master Chipnam was admitted to the Clerks' commons, generally, by Owen.

William Thorp was admitted as member to the Clerks' commons, generally, except that if he omit one vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature.

And the same William Thorp was admitted by the Treasurer into an upper† chamber in the new buildings, with Geoffrey Poole.

Constable, junior, was admitted, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Master Babthorp, on condition nevertheless, that if he lose one vacation, he shall keep another of the same nature.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday next after the Feast of All Saints (5 Nov.), 15 Hen. VIII.**

Reader.—Master Vowell was chosen to the office of Reader at the time of Lent next coming.

Steward.—Master Montague was chosen to the office of Steward at Christmas time next coming; and in his default, Master W. Saunders.

\* *Assistr'*, MS.

† *Alta*, MS.



Marshal.—Masters Carant, More of Dorset, Russell, R., Bulkeley and Ludlowe were chosen to the office of Marshal, in order, for Christmas time aforesaid.

Butler.—Master Higham, Master Sudeley, Master Owen, and Master Danyell, junior, were chosen to the office of Butler, in order.

Master of the Revels.—Master Aspland, Master Calley, Master Castell, junior, Master Blake, Master Puttenham, Master Lyte, and Master Digbye, junior, were chosen to the office of Master of the Revels, in order.

Constable of the Tower.—Master Marshall, Master Felgate, Master Cokesay, were chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower, in order.

The Marshal's Constable.—Master Bruges, Master Thornehill, Master Sydenam, and Master Reade, were chosen Marshal's Constable, in order.

Licence by Parliament.—Memorandum: That Master Bulkeley, junior, asks licence to build a small house for his fuel, next to his chamber, at his own cost. And it is granted, so long as it is not to his neighbour's prejudice, etc.

Master Apprise was admitted as member, and is discharged all vacations and offices; and shall be at his pleasure in commons, and out of commons; and will give for a fine only 10s., or a boar for the next Christmas feast, by the Fellowship's favour, because he was a benefactor to the Fellowship with the Lord of Sent Jons, in repairing the bridge and other things.

#### **At a Parliament holden 23 Nov., 15 Hen. VIII.**

At this Parliament it was considered by the whole Fellowship, that none of the Company should be compelled to keep next Christmas vacation except at his will and pleasure.

But if any one keeps the vacation and is present in commons, that then it shall be allowed to him for a vacation, etc.

And further it was ordained that if there be twelve persons in the Fellowship at Christmas time, that these twelve can keep commons, etc. And if there are less, no commons shall be kept within the Inn, until more come.

And further it was ordained that all officers chosen in the last Parliament for Christmas time, shall be discharged thereof

for this Christmas time, for divers causes moving the Fellowship, etc.

Nevertheless it was ordained that the Treasurer should agree with the Harper\* for his wages at Christmas time, so that he shall attend the better in future, etc. 20s. Paid.

And it was ordained that if commons be kept by any of the Fellowship at Christmas time, for three weeks, then shall only be allowed for them out of the Treasury of the House for those three weeks, as much as was allowed to the Steward for Apparels in last year, by Master Marvyn, senior, by Master Englefeld, or Master Hardyng, viz., 37s.

37s., paid by R. L., Treasurer.

**At a Parliament of the Middle Temple holden on Thursday next after the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary (4 Feb.), 15 Hen. VIII.**

At this Parliament Masters Knyghtley and Montague, who will read in Autumn vacation, were chosen Assistants to Master Vowell, Reader in time of Lent next coming, etc.

And Master Knyghtley is discharged of any assistance for the first reading.

And Master Montague was chosen for Reader in Autumn time next. Yet he is not named Reader until next term according to the form of the statute.

And because the same Montague was chosen Steward at Christmas time last, and did not exercise the office, as appears in the preceding Parliament, nor bore any charges therefor, therefore it is agreed that he shall pay to the Fellowship, 5 marks.

*(In the margin.)* 5 marks to me, Richard Lyster, Treasurer.

John Colbeck admitted to the Clerks' commons, and is discharged the offices of Butler and Constable of the Marshal, at the instance of Master Luke.

Feldyng is pardoned pensions in arrear, up to the feast of the Purification of the Blessed Mary last, for divers considerations moving the Fellowship, and he shall pay 10s.

*(In the margin.)* 10s. paid to me. R. L.

Arthur Rysshe was admitted as member, generally, by Master Jenour, etc.

° *Citheroe*, MS.

Master Francis Denham, junior, was admitted, etc.

William Wyat was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations, and gives for a fine 20s. Paid to me. Richard Lyster.

**At a Parliament holden 3 May, 16 Hen. VIII.**

Master Montague was chosen Reader for the time of Autumn next coming, and will be now named Reader, by ordinance, etc.

Master Vowell was chosen Assistant to the Reader in next vacation.

Edward Saunders was admitted generally as member, by, etc.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday after the Feast of St. Thomas the Martyr (7 July), 16 Hen. VIII.**

Master Husey and Master Fitz James are appointed Auditors, to audit the account of Richard Lyster, Treasurer.

Richard Lyster, Solicitor of our lord the King, at the special instance and request of the whole Fellowship, took upon himself to exercise the office of Treasurer, for one year next ensuing. And thus he was re-elected to the said office.

Master Whorwode was chosen by the Fellowship at the instance of the Treasurer, to collect and levy debts in place of the Treasurer, as an assistance to the Treasurer for the time being.

It is granted by the Fellowship that if Coly goes beyond the sea in the next vacation, he shall not lose or forfeit anything therefor, if he keep the vacation next ensuing.

John Sent Poill was admitted generally to the Clerks' commons, except that he shall keep one vacation for another, whenever, etc. And he was admitted with the Treasurer's assent into the new chamber on high, viz., into the highest west chamber of the chambers newly built, with Master Geoffrey Poole. And at the same Parliament William Thorpe was admitted into the said chamber as expectant, etc., by the Fellowship and Treasurer aforesaid, etc.

**At a Parliament holden on Thursday after the Feast of  
All Saints (3 Nov.), 16 Hen. VIII.**

Reader.—Master Saunders was chosen Reader for Lent vacation next coming, for his first reading, by assent of Master Husey, to whose turn the reading had then come for his second reading, and this [was done] divers considerations moving the Fellowship. And because he is discharged the office of Steward at next Christmas time, it was resolved that he shall pay to the Fellowship, in the name of a fine, 10 marks, whereof he is pardoned by special favour, 33s. 4*d.* And the remainder is to be paid to the Steward before next Christmas, viz., 100s.

Steward.—Master Pateshale was chosen to the office of Steward at next Christmas time, and in his default Masters Fitz Hughe and Warner in order.

Marshal.—Masters Carant, Russell, Bulkeley, senior, Ludlowe, Barnewell and Conyngesbye were chosen to the office of Marshal, in order.

Butler.—Masters Sudeley, junior, Owen, Higham, and Danyll, junior, were chosen in order to the office of Butler.

And afterwards Sudeley is pardoned the office of Butler, because he promised henceforth to make up the account\* of each Treasurer, yearly, etc.

Master of the Revels.—Masters Asplond, Calley, Castell, junior, and Puttenham, Lyte, Dygbye, junior, and Blake, three of them were chosen to the office of Masters of the Revels, and that they should be so, in order.

Master Constable of the Tower.—Chybnall, Marschall, Felgate, and Cokesey were chosen to the office of Constable of the Tower, in order.

The Marshal's Constable.—Masters Thorell, Cave, Sydenam, and Reade were chosen to the office of Marshal, in order.

Fine, two "hoggeshedes" of wine, or 4*l.*—Nicholas Wadham, knight, and Christopher Sydnam were chosen members; and are pardoned all offices and vacations; and each of them shall pay one "hoggeshede" of wine or 40s. as a fine, at the instance of Mr. Paulett.

Fine, 20s.—William Couper was admitted as member, and is pardoned all offices and vacations, and pays as fine, 20s.

\* There is a blank left before "*computum.*"

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, the Morrow of the Purification of the Blessed Mary (3 Feb.), 16 Hen. VIII.**

At this Parliament, Masters Mervyn and Fitzhughe were chosen Assistants to Master Saunders, Reader, for the time of Lent next. And in default of Fitzhughe, Master Warner was chosen Assistant.

And Master Fitzhughe was named to be Reader; and if he refuse, then Master Warner was named Reader for next Autumn time. And as to the exercise of the office of Steward at last Christmas time, by them, the fine therefor is respited because the Fellowship wished to be advised thereon, etc.

Also, it was ordained that the Steward of the Inn shall collect rolls.

---

The half obliterated name of a Treasurer at the top margin:—John Hadley.

14 Feb., 5 Edw. VI. [1551]. Admission (“Y have admyttyd”) of John Gyfford, at the instance of Mr. Recorder\* specially† for a hogshead of wine. *Signed*: Per Robertum Broke. Jhon Gyfford.

Mr. John Poleyn, admitted to Mr. Raymond’s chamber. Pays 40s. *Signed*: Per me, J. Pole[yn].

Receipt by Robert Brykett, S[teward?] from [John] Hadley, Treasurer, of 5*l.*, half year’s rent of the house and 20 marks, in part payment of “th ar[rerages]; of the seydw howse.” The 5*l.* was due at Christmas last. *Signed*: Per me, Robertum Brykett, Se[nescallum].

15 April. Admission of Mr. John Wynnyngton by Mr. Robert Broke, Reader, by consent of the whole Bench, into Mr. Holte’s chamber. *Cancelled*.

21 April. Admission (“Y have admyttyd”) of Mr. Peter Vavysour in Mr. Calvart’s chamber by the kitchen, with an agreement partly lost by mutilation, that if he builds a chimney in the [chamber] where Mr. Andrew Vavysour lies within a year, “then his admyttance shalbe at [that] tyme in Mr. Andrew Vavysour’s [chamber].”

23 April. Admission of Mr. John Wynnyngton in the chamber where Mr. Babthorpe lieth with him. *Signed*: By me, John Wynnyngton. “Memorandum, this was stryckyn out by me, John Wynnyngton.”

11 May. Admission of Mr. Leonard Dannel, specially, at the instance of Mr. Andrew Vavysour, in Mr. Bapthorp’s chamber, giving place to all his ancients there admitted, when

° The person at whose instance a member is admitted, usually “takyth on hym as well for hys honest behaviour in the house, as for his duties (or dettys), if he shall owe any hereafter to the house.”

† This word means being discharged from all offices and vacations.

they [come]. Pays 5 marks. *Signed*: Leonerde Dannett, Andrew Vavasour.

Admission of Mr. Luke Dyllon at the instance of Mr. Cary. *Signed*: Luck Dyllon.

13 May. Admission of John Turnour at the instance of Mr. Hord. *Signed*: Per me, Robertum Gayer; per me, Johannem Turnour.

*(This first leaf is much torn, especially at the lower end.)*

28 April, 5 Edw. VI. Admission of John Wynyngton, specially. Paid 20s. by Mr. Bengo. *Signed*: By me, John Wynyngton.

5 May, 5 Edw. VI. Admission of Mr. Miles Sandes to the chamber used by Messrs. Avery Uvedall and William Uvedall, giving place to them when they come.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, 8 May, 5 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Reginald Corbet is chosen Reader for next Autumn. Mr. Robert Brok is chosen Assistant. *Latin*.

The residue of Mr. Corbett's fine for High Steward of Christmas, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, is respited till All Hallow Tide.

Utter Barristers who came not to this Parliament shall be amerced 3*s.* 4*d.* according to the old rule. The amercement "to be cast in commons."

Commons of the House shall be broken up Saturday after Term, to begin again Saturday before the Reading, and to continue one month; and then be broken up again till Michaelmas Term begins.

The Reader shall be allowed only for 12 bucks during his reading; and if he bring any more, he shall stand to the charges of them himself.

As Mr. Nycolles refused to pay the rent for his part of the chamber, but obstinately went out of commons, he shall leave his chamber and come no more into commons till otherwise ordered by the Masters. *Cancelled*.

The like rule for Mr. Plankney.

The Panier-man shall pay the bakers, brewers, and butchers what he owes them before Tuesday, or otherwise agree with them; or to lose his office.

Any fellow refusing to receive any other fellow admitted into his chamber by the Treasurer, shall forfeit his interest in his chamber.

If any gentleman be behind with his commons, in the mean vacations or term time, after being lawfully asked, his chamber shall be considered void and he out of commons, until he has paid a fine imposed by the Masters of the Bench.

A Treasurer shall be appointed within a fortnight after Michaelmas.

A new lease shall be made of the shop without the Gate to Welond the scrivener, for 24 years from Michaelmas, for a fine of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* and the old rent.

A piece of ground at the east end of the Bar without the Gate, 1½ yard in length, shall be let for 10 years.

14 Oct. Exchange of chambers by Peter Vavasour and Richard Duckett. *Signed* : Peter Vavasour, Rychard Duckett.

*Admissions.*—16 Oct. Richard Archedalle, specially, at the instance of Mr. John Pollard. Pays 8*s.* 8*d.* *Signed* : Per me Richm. Arch[edalle].

18 Oct., 5 Edw. VI. Mr. John Dygby, generally, at the instance of Mr. Henry Digby. *Signed* : John Dygby.

20 Oct. Mr. John Wenyngton to Mr. Harman's chamber. *Signed* : John Wenyngton. *Cancelled* : Because he was admitted into a chamber with Mr. Jerome Gilbert at his own instance, and is in quiet possession thereof.

21 Oct., 5 Edw. VI. Mr. Plowden into Mr. Orynge's chamber. Pays 40*s.* Paid.

22 Oct., 5 Edw. VI. Mr. Nicolas Leveson into the chamber, late Mr. Welbore's. Pays 3*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*

25 Oct., 5 Edw. VI. Edward Fenne, specially, at the instance of Mr. Dyer. Pays 16*s.* 8*d.* *Signed* : James Dyer, Edward [Fenne].

Mr. William Merbury, specially, at the instance of Mr. Francis Barnardes. Pays 46*s.* 8*d.* *Signed* : Wyllm. Merbury, Francys Barnardes.

26 Oct., 5 Edw. VI. Mr. Thomas Morgan, generally, at the instance of Mr. Plowden. *Signed* : Per me, Edm. Plowden, Thomas Morgan.

Mr. William Browne into Mr. Plowdon's late chamber, paying 6*s.* 8*d.*

28 Oct. Robert Briket, Steward, who resigned his office, specially, into Mr. Payn's chamber.

John Barton, late Master Butler, is admitted as Steward.

John Buckley is admitted as Master Butler.



Mr. Phelypson, to Mr. Vavysour's inner chamber by the kitchen.

Mr. Morgan, jun., to Mr. Ludloe's chamber.

Mr. Thomas Gent, to Mr. Bell's chamber, paying 46s. 8d.

Mr. Goring to Mr. Mosley's chamber.

Mr. Frevell, jun., to Mr. Joyner's chamber, but to give room to his ancient when he cometh.

**At a Parliament holden Tuesday, 3 Nov., 5 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Corbet was chosen Reader for next Lent, and pardoned a fine of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for the stewardship at Christmas. *Latin.*

Mr. Hillersden was chosen Steward [for Christmas]\* next coming, and in his default, Messrs. Dynham, jun., A. Gilbert, Colbech (*cancelled*), Popham, Lawrens, Combes,† Marrowe, T. Castell, H. Digby,† Bollyng, Yeate, I. Helton, Barweys, Alyngton, Slade, Throgmerton, K., Dier. The last paid 10*l.* to the Treasurer.

All the above forfeited for the office.

The following were chosen as Marshal: Messrs. R. Mordaunt, Thornhill, K. Digby, Cutler, Stradlyn, Halswell, Swyllington, Balam, G. Hasilwood, Vavysour.

The following were chosen as Butler: Messrs. Crop, Vaux, E. Mordaunt, Flytwod, E. Marowe, Kythermyster, W. Shelton, Dormer, Dormer, jun., A. Uvedale. Each to forfeit 5 marks.

The following were chosen as Masters of the Revels: Messrs. R. More, D., L. Whit, B. Whit, Goldyng, jun., Dawney, Ludlowe, Farnam, Munday, jun., Frevell, jun., E. Sydenham.

The following were chosen as Constable at the Tower: Messrs. C. Catlyn, P. Mordaunt, Randall, Horton, Newecort, Lewez, Blunt, Ireland, Jonys, jun., Kyrkham. 40*s.* each.

The following were chosen as Constable of the Marshal: Messrs. Spencer, H. Trevanyan, Tukker, A. Butler, Alyngton, jun., Heth, Leygh.‡ 40*s.* each. *Latin.*

Corbet is released 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, the residue of his fine for the Stewardship of Christmas.

The Masters' commons at Christmas shall be 5*s.*, and the Clerks' 4*s.* if Christmas be kept.

° Omitted in MS.

† In the margin opposite these names: *Compos'*.

‡ In the margin: "*overatur per . . . lem admiss'*, 34 H. 8."

Mr. Baron Brown is admitted into Mr. Raymond's chamber, to pay no rent; Mr. Raymond and Mr. Poley into the chamber late Mr. Brown's, paying rent.

Mr. Hadley resigned the Treasurership, and Mr. Mawdley was chosen in his place for one year.

At the special request of the whole Fellowship Mr. John Mawdeley took on himself the office for one year, and at his instance Mr. Molsley was chosen to aid the Treasurer in collecting and levying debts. *Latin.*

Mr. Carne and Mr. Weston are assigned to audit Mr. Hadley's accounts.

*Admissions.*—10 Nov., 5 Edw. VI. Mr. George Southcote, son of Mr. Southcote of Devonshire, to the Clerks' commons, generally, at the instance of Messrs. Rigeway and Southcote. Thomas Tyrthwytt of Ketilby, Linc., son of John Tyrthwytt, generally, and expectant in the chamber of Richard Smyth and Edward Humfry (dead) in "lez Novell Buylldinges," at the instance of Mr. Hadley, by surety of Giles Isham. Mr. John Garnans of Bristol to Mr. John Welsh's chamber next the Hall, paying 33s. 4d. Elias Hartope to the lower\* chamber under Stukeley and Jenour, at 40s. fine and 10s. rent. Mr. Robert Halswell to the lower chamber next the kitchen, with Mr. Calvert and Mr. Dokett. Fine 4s. *Latin.*

John Barton, late Chief Butler, was chosen Steward of the Inn, for a whole year.

John Buckley was chosen Chief Butler. *Latin.*

20 Nov., 5 Edw. VI. The reversion of the house at the Gate with the kitchen and little garden is granted to George Judson, apothecary, dwelling with William Peighes, apothecary, by the King's Head, on the death of Alice Redman, now tenant, from year to year on good behaviour at a rent of 33s. 4d.

#### At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 5 Edw. VI.

It was ordered that those chosen to offices at next Christmas must perform their offices.

The Masters' and the Clerks' commons are to continue as now, at 2s. 10d. and 2s. 4d. *Latin.*

*Admissions.*—29 Nov. Paul Unton to Mr. Munday's chamber in "lez nouvelle edificies"; fine, 5 marks.

\* "In cameram ymam," MS., that is, on the ground floor.

4 Dec. Matthew Smyth, to Mr. Mawdeley's chamber in place of W. Petre, deceased, paying 53s. 4d.

1 Feb., 6 Edw. VI. Mr. Robert Bell, to a chamber with Richard Conyngesby, for a fine of 6s. 8d. *Signed*: R. Bell. Mr. Luke Dillon to a chamber with Mr. Plankeney; fine, 10s. *Latin*.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 6 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Robert Brocke was chosen Assistant to Mr. Corbet, Reader, for next Lent.

Christmas was not observed in consequence of the default of those who were chosen to offices, therefore those who had not been admitted specially are to be fined as follows: For the office of Steward, 20*l*. The ancient fine, as appears in the book, was 6*l*. 13s. 4*d*. For the office of Marshal, 5*l*.; for the office of Butler, 5 marks; for the offices of Master of the Revels, Constable of the Tower, and Marshal's Constable, 40s. *Latin*.

The Treasurer may compound with those who ought to have kept their Christmas vacations, not being discharged by special admissions, viz., with those who were not present, for 13s. 4*d*., and with those who were present, for 10s.; which composition shall be considered as a vacation. *Latin*.

Ordered that Masters of the Inner Bar, who have chambers within the limits of the House, both within "lez Rentcs" and without, shall plead at the Inner Bar at "lez Motes" personally, within two years after their admission, and afterwards when "lez Mootes" are assigned to them, on pain of 3s. 4*d*. or losing their chambers; and they shall be in commons unless through some lawful impediment. *Latin*.

13 Feb., 6 Edw. VI. Paid to Jone, wife of Nicholas Killingworth, minstrel of the Temple, for his year's wages, ending at Christmas. 20s. *English*.

*Admissions*.—14 Feb. Edward Warre of Hestercome, Somerset, to the Clerks' commons, generally; and to the chamber of Messrs. Mawdeley and Smyth as expectant there till Mr. Mawdeley goes to an other chamber, paying 26s. 8*d*. 26 Feb. Robert Bowyer to John Newcourte's chamber, for 40s. fine, which was paid to Edmund Skarnyng in consideration of a fine of 4*l*. paid by him for a chamber from which he was

expelled by the Masters of the Bench to make room for George Goryng. As to Bowyer's fine, it was considered that he was expelled from the chamber to which he was admitted by Robert Br . . . , Recorder, when he was Reader.

4 March. Thomas Morton, gentleman, son of Richard Morton of Shifnal, Shropshire, esquire, specially, at the instance of Reginald Corbet, esq., Reader; and into a chamber with Richard Dukkett, near the kitchen; fine, 33s. 4*d.*, paid to Humfrey Molsley, deputy Treasurer. 6 March. Robert, son and heir of William Acton of Aldenham, Shropshire, esquire, generally, into the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Reginald Corbet, Reader.

Mr. Thomas Carus is discharged of all vacations and offices for a fine of 30s., and shall be in and out of commons at his liking.

Matthew Smyth, gentleman, is discharged of all vacations, etc. for a fine of 20s.

5 May. John Pynchyn, gentleman, son of Nicolas Pynchyn, Citizen and Merchant of London, deceased, admitted generally, at the instance of the Masters of the Bench.

6 May. John, son and heir of John Thomas of Lelante, Cornwall, gentleman, deceased, generally, by order of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: Per me Johem. Thomam. Pledges, Andrew Vavasour and Richard Trevanyon.

18 May. Thomas Grendon, gentleman, specially, at the instance of Mr. Hadley; and into Mr. Vaux's chamber, paying 13s. 4*d.* (*Struck out.*) Oliver Beckett, gentleman, son of Gilbert Beckett, esquire, deceased, of Cortyther, Cornwall, generally, to the Clerks' commons, by order of the Masters of the Bench, into the chamber of Messrs. Cabell and Denys, as expectant. James Gardener, gentleman, son of Thomas Gardyner, of Sawston, Cambridgeshire, deceased, generally, to Clerks' commons, by order of the Masters of the Bench; Humfrey Gavell being his pledge.

31 May. Thos. Morgan, gentleman, son and heir of Francis Morgan, of Northampton, esquire, one of the Bench of this Inn, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of his father, who was also his pledge. Edmund, second son of Alan Horde, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at his father's instance. *Latin.*

**At a Parliament holden the Morrow of the Ascension,  
(27 May), 6 Edw. VI.**

Mr. James Diar was chosen Serjeant-at-law for the quinzaine of Michaelmas next, and Reader for the Autumn. A subsidy for him of 3s. 4d. from each fellow shall be collected by Mr. Kanell. *Latin.*

Mr. Frankleyn, Dean of Windsor, is released from the Fellowship for a fine of 3*l.*, on account of his old age. *Latin.*

Ordered that all who are present at dinner and supper, on days when they have cases after meals, shall wait for the case after their meals, except the Masters of the Bench, the Masters of the Utter Bar, who are "*Consulatores*," and Attorneys, unless there is some lawful impediment, on penalty of 4d. *Latin.*

28 May. Robert Harrys showed an acquittance by Thomas Daniell, late Treasurer, for 26s. 8d., for his special admission, and prayed that it might be entered.

*Admissions.*—31 May. John Mawdeley, esquire, now Treasurer, into James Dyer's chamber, to wait till he be promoted to be Serjeant-at-law. William Russewell, gentleman, with John Mawdeley expectant in James Dyer's chamber, at his instance; fine, 40s. John Lacy, gentleman, into the chamber called "*Maleperdo*"; fine, 10s. *Latin.*

**At a Parliament holden 27 June, 6 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Edmund Stuer was chosen assistant to James Diar, with power to provide a substitute. *Latin.*

Commons shall be kept till the end of the Autumn vacation, to be paid for as usual in term, after the end of the next vacation. *Latin.*

*Admissions.*—2 July. Richard, son and heir of John Palmer, of Warton, Northants, generally, to the Clerks' commons, and to the chamber next Mr. Willymotte's, paying nothing for entry because it is in ruin. Pledges, Thomas Nicolles, Thomas Morgan. 8 July. Edward Fenne, gentleman, at Mr. Dyer's instance, to a chamber with John Smyth next the Hall. 11 July. Thomas, son and heir apparent of Richard Jervys, esquire, Citizen and Alderman of London, specially, to the

Clerks' commons, paying 40s. for wine. Pledge, himself. *Signed*: Thomas Jerveyes. 8 July. Thomas Grendon, gentleman, Clerk of the Juries and Exigenter of Norfolk and other Counties, in the Court of Common Bench, specially, and to be in or out of commons at his liking; and to a chamber with Nicolas Vaux, esquire, paying 33s. 4d., of which he paid 6s. 8d. to Mr. Hadley, late Treasurer. 25 July. Thomas, son of Thomas Hybbyns, of Wem, Shropshire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Edmund Plowden, who is his pledge. George, third son of Edmund Phetiplace, esquire, deceased, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Edmund Mordaunte, esq., who is his pledge. John, second son of Thomas Gyfford, of Twyford, Bucks, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Edmund Mordaunte, esq. *Signed*: George Fetiplace, his pledge. 26 July. Thomas, son and heir of Geoffrey Chamber, gentleman, deceased, specially, paying 33s. 4d., to Master Bates' chamber, as expectant, at the instance of Mr. Dyer, the Reader. Thomas Hybbyns, gentleman, at the instance of himself, and Richard Palmer, gentleman, to a chamber with the latter next to Mr. Wyllymot's, paying nothing because it is in ruin. 16 Oct. Francis Eyton, gentleman, son and heir of Thomas Eyton, of Leicester, generally, to the Clerks' commons; and to a chamber with John Lacy and John Thomas, to give place to his seniors. Pledge, Francis Farneham; fine, 13s. 4d. Mr. Tytley to the lower chamber in which William Babthorp lay, giving place to his ancients, on leaving his upper\* chamber and paying 20s., 10s. of which are returned to him for repairs. John Bucle, Chief Butler, to the upper chamber near Mr. Diar's late chamber, to which Mr. Titley was lately admitted, paying 10s.† Edward Warre, of Hestercome, Somerset, generally; pledge, "Mr. Smythe Mathes." John Mordaunt, junior, of Essex, generally; pledge, Antony Brown. John Wentworth, gentleman, son and heir of Henry Wentworth, esquire, deceased, of Mountnesyng, Essex, specially; fine, 40s.; to the small chamber under Mr. George Nicolles' chamber, at a rent of 20d. Pledge: George Nycollys. *Latin*.

\* *Altam cameram*, MS.

† This entry is crossed out and marked "*vacat*."

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 6 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Morgan was chosen Reader for his second reading next Lent.

For Stewards at Christmas.—Messrs. Marow, Robert Cary, Barons, and in their default, Antony Broune. None of these undertook the office.

For Marshal.—Messrs. Richard Brigges (pardoned because he is a knight), William Thornhill, Robert Mordaunt, Butler, Nicholas Halswell (*struck out*), Swillington, Chauncey, Balam, Edward Haslewood, John Vavasour.

For Butler.—Messrs. Crop, Vaux, E. Mordaunt, Fletewood, senior, Dormer, senior, Dormer, junior, A. Uvedale, Christopher Smythe.

For Masters of the Revels.—Richard More, D., Messrs. L. Whyte, Goldyng, jun., Dawney, Ludloe, Farnam (*struck out*), Bastard, Skernyng, Gifford, Leventhorpe, Tucker (*struck out*).

For Constable of the Tower.—Messrs. C. Catlyn, P. Mordaunt, Randall (*struck out*), Newcourt, Blont, Ireland, Jones, Mervyn.

For "Constable Marshall."—Messrs. Spencer, Goodewyn, Hugh Trevanion, Tukker, Alyngton, jun., Heth, Liegh.

**At a Parliament holden 17 Nov., 6 Edw. VI.**

On account of scarcity and dearness, Christmas is not to be solemnly kept this year, and any one can leave who pleases. *Latin.*

Masters who are in commons shall be present at their commons till next term, and the officers of the house, viz. : Steward, Cook, Butlers, "Panierman" and Under-cook, shall be allowed their commons while in the house. *Latin.*

All Masters who ought to keep two Christmas vacations shall pay 6s. 8d. fine for one of them.

Auditors.—Mr. Wood, Mr. Hunt. *Latin.*

18 Nov. Mr. Hybbyns, who kept one vacation, is discharged from all vacations and offices for 20s. *Latin.*

28 Nov. — is expelled for causing disturbance, scandalous behaviour to the Treasurer, and disobedience, but pardoned at the instance of the Chief Justice and of Humfrey Molsley. (*This entry is crossed out, and the name is illegible.*) Richard

Potter is expelled for being publicly defamed. 4 Feb., 7 Edw. VI. John Lucas is expelled for the same reason. *Latin.*

*Admissions.*—6 Nov. Peter, son and heir of Francis Rosse, of Swyneshed, Staffordshire, gentleman, generally, to the Clerks' commons. Pledges, John Pynchyn and Humfrey Molsley. 11 Nov. Ellis Hartopp, gentleman, to a chamber with Mr. Aderley, and when he leaves, to hold it alone; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Thomas Jarvys and James Gardener, gentlemen, to the lower chamber under Mr. Adderley in "lez nouvelles buyldynges," paying 3*l.* 10*s.*, 30*s.* of which were paid to Mr. Adderley for his title and repairs. Peter Rosse, gentleman, to the lower chamber under Mr. Stewkeley, where Mr. Hartopp lay, paying for entry 30*s.* (*This entry is struck out.*) Luke Dyllon, gentleman, to a chamber with Master Rosse, paying 30*s.* for entry and the usual rent. Edmund Skarnyng, gentleman, to a chamber with Master Plankney; and is exempt from rent and pensions till 26*s.* for deductions and defalcations is paid to him. 14 Nov. Francis Eyton, gentleman, with Master Wybarn, to a chamber over "le Cloyster," in place of Luke Dyllon, fine only 13*s.* 4*d.*, in consequence of repairs done by him in a chamber called "Maleperdo." 15 Nov. Robert Browne, esquire, Second Baron of the Exchequer, by consent of the whole Bench, to the chamber of Nicholas Dyllon, Richard Wye and Giles Isham. He will have with him John Browne, his son, who is admitted at his instance, and Mr. Wykes. Richard Wye, to an upper chamber with Mr. Mundy. Giles Isham, to the eastern chamber, late Mr. Daniel's, late Treasurer. Nicolas Dyllon to Baron Browne's late chamber. Thomas Cary, to Mr. Cavell's chamber, from Mr. Mundy's. Thomas Andrewes, gentleman, to a small ruinous chamber, *gratis*, on account of repairs done by him; and also as expectant to the next chamber; he will give place to Mr. Molsley and Mr. Goryng, if they keep commons.\* 18 Nov. Andrew Wagge, of Windsor, gentleman, of Barnard's Inn, specially, at the instance of Bartlett Grene, of London, gentleman, who is his pledge; fine, 40*s.* Richard Malthus, of Byndfeld, Berkshire, gentleman, second son of John Malthus, gentleman, generally, at the instance of Bartlett Grene, who is his pledge. 17 Nov. John, son of William Sydenham, of

\* "*Dabit locum eis continuantibus.*" The phrase occurs in full on f. 13 b., "*dabit locum eis continuantibus communes in domo.*"



North Pederton, of Clifford's Inn, specially, at the instance of Mr. Diar, Serjeant-at-law; fine 30s. (*Struck out and noted in the margin: "Vacat quia non admissus est."*)

18 Nov. John Wynnynghton, gentleman, to Jerome Gilbert's chamber in place of Robert Preston, deceased, giving up his previous chamber. (*Note in margin: Void, because he is now admitted with Mr. Plankney.*) William Wybarn, gentleman, to a chamber with Master Hannam and Lancaster, paying 10s., and surrendering his title to his previous chamber. John Dygby to the chamber late Mr. Grene's, under Mr. Plowden; fine, 6s. 8d. (*This entry is crossed out.*) Mr. Bartlett Grene to the chamber late Mr. Wibourne's, with Eton into a chamber near Mr. Sture's chamber. (*This entry is struck out, and noted: Void because Grene does not wish to leave his chamber.*)

19 Nov. William, son of James Bowreman, deceased, of —, Devonshire, generally, at Mr. Mawdley's instance, into the chamber late Mr. Wibourne's, in the corner under "le Vine," with Francis Eton; paying 20s. Peter Rosse, gentleman, into a chamber next "le Vyne" under Mr. Hoppesley, with Mr. Lacy; paying 13s. 4d. (*Struck out.*) 20 Nov. Luke Beawforrest, gentleman, son of Richard Beawforrest, of Dorchester, Oxon., gentleman, generally, to the Clerks' commons at the instance of John Southcote, who is his pledge. William, brother of Robert Bowyer, specially, to the Clerks' commons. Pledge, Mr. Newcourte. (*Struck out.*)

30 Nov. Richard Myston ("*mortuus est*" is written over his name), son and heir of John Myston, of Wheaton Aston, Shropshire, gentleman, generally, to the Clerks' commons, and to a chamber with Messrs. Laurence and Webbe, giving place to them if they keep commons. Pledges, John Tytley and Robert Acton, gentlemen. John Pynchen, junior, at the instance of Baron Broune, as expectant in a chamber with Messrs. R. Smyth and Tyrwhyte, giving place to his ancients. 3 Feb., 7 Edw. VI. John Foster, esquire, of the Exchequer, at the instance of Nic. Luke and Robt. Browne, Barons of the Exchequer, specially, and shall be in and out of commons at his will; paying 20s. 4 Feb. William, brother of Robert Bowyer, gentleman, specially, as expectant in a chamber with his brother and Master Newcourte; paying 40s. *Latin.*

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, 7 Feb., 7 Edw. VI.**

Mr. George Frevill was chosen Assistant to Mr. Morgan for next vacation. *Latin.*

Mr. Browne was fined 5*l.* for not occupying the office of Steward last Christmas. *Latin.*

Mr. Barnes is pardoned the Stewardship for last Christmas, on account of his reading; and is not bound to read, to be assistant or exercise any office, for a fine of 10*l.* *Latin.*

Ordered that the Steward of the house, the Cook, any Butler, the Under-Cook, and "le panier man," shall not sell their offices, on pain of forfeiture of the office by both seller and buyer. *Latin.*

The Steward shall use his office in proclaiming the arrears of Master's commons, at "le cuppe borde" in the Hall, on pain of 10*s.* for each default; and he shall be charged with what has not been proclaimed according to the ancient order of the House. The Steward shall produce before Easter term, sufficient surety to discharge the Company of the expenses of the House for commons till Autumn. *Latin.*

17 April, 7 Edw. VI. Mr. Jarmy is pardoned all offices and vacations, at the instance of Francis Morgan, esquire, Reader, paying 19*s.* 3*d.*

*Admissions.*—John, son and heir of—Stowell of Somerset, generally, at the petition of Mr. Portman, Justice of the King's Bench, to the Clerks' commons. 10 Feb., 7 Edw. VI. Richard, son of Richard Pykeryng of Amersham, Bucks, deceased, specially, paying 53*s.* 4*d.* Pledge, John Poley. John, son and heir of Richard Muscate of Barton, Northants, generally, to the Clerks' commons. Pledge, Mr. Thomas Nicholles. James, son and heir of John Marvyn, of Fontell, Wilts, knight, generally, to the Clerks' commons. Pledge, John Marvyn, knight. 17 Feb. John Wynnyngton, gentleman, to the lower chamber with Masters Plankeney and Skarnyng, because he could not use his place in the chamber with Master Jerome Gylbert on account of the daily presence of Mr. Ely, who was admitted into the same chamber; 20*s.* allowed for repairs. *Signed*: Per me Johm. Wynnyngton. Francis, second son of John Jarmy, knight, of Brightwell, Suffolk, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Francis Morgan, esq., now Reader, who is also his pledge.

Henry Draper, gentleman, son and heir of Henry Draper of Stanwell, Middlesex, deceased, specially, to the Clerks' commons; and to a chamber with Mr. Dalton, "*prope hospicium ecclesie*," paying 40s. George Southcote, gentleman, at the instance of John Southcote, to a chamber with him and John Rudgway; paying 40s. Christopher, son and heir apparent of John Georges, of Cirencester, Gloucestershire, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Francis Morgan. Pledge, John Welche.

9 March. George, son and heir of Antony Skynner, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of his father and Mr. Morgan. Pledges, his father and Antony Skinner, esq. William, son and heir of Alexander Phetiplace of Childrey, Berks, esquire, specially, at the instance of Edmund Plowden and by Francis Morgan. Pledge, Edmund Plowden.

17 April. The foresaid Mr. Jarmy is pardoned all offices, etc. for 19s. 3d., at the instance of Francis Morgan, esquire.

19 April. Mr. Hone, to the lower chamber, where Mr. Broke, the Recorder of London, lay. Mr. Moreton and Mr. Acton, to the same chamber, paying 40s. Richard Crompton, gentleman, son and heir of Richard Crompton, citizen and mercer of London, deceased, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Baron Broune, who is his pledge.

28 April. William, son and heir of John Peream, merchant of Exeter, specially, and as expectant to a chamber with Messrs. Holden, Farmer and Grene, paying 40s. Pledge, Thomas Farmer.

8 May. Mr. Thomas Chamber, into the lowest chamber with Mr. Isham in "*lez nouvelles buyldynges*," in consideration of repairs done by him and a fine of 26s. 8d. *Latin*.

**At a Parliament holden the Morrow of Ascension Day,  
(12 May), 7 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Antony Browne was chosen Reader for next Autumn vacation, and Mr. Francis Morgan his Assistant, according to the order that the senior of the Bench, at the next vacation after his second reading, be Assistant to the Reader at the next Autumn vacation.

The House commons shall be 2s. 10*d.* for Masters, and 2s. 4*d.* for clerks till the end of next term.

The Steward shall find security to the House against brewers, and other victuallers, till Whitsuntide.

12 May. William Guyes of the parish of St. Clement Danes, gentleman (dead), is admitted specially, and shall be in commons, or out of commons at his will, paying 40s.

20 May. Peter Rosse, gentleman, pays 25s. for discharge from all offices.

**At a Parliament holden on Wednesday, 14 June,  
7 Edw. VI.**

Mr. Francis Morgan, who read his second reading in Lent vacation last, was chosen assistant to Mr. Antony Broune for next vacation.

House commons shall be kept as now till after the end of next vacation, and then be dissolved till the beginning of Michaelmas term.

Leave is granted to Messrs. Poly, Walrond, Monday and — to be out of commons and lie in their chambers, paying half commons.

New writs of proclamation shall be made for the debts of the House.

Mr. Francis Morgan was chosen Treasurer; and Mr. Sture and Mr. Weston, auditors for Mr. Mawdley.

John Thomas is pardoned all offices and vacations for 23s. 4*d.*, and 25 April, James Marvyn, for 40s.

*Admissions.*—Mr. John, younger son of John Sidenham, of Brympton, Somerset, knight, to Clerks' commons, by authority of Parliament. Mr. Turnour, to the lower chamber under Mr. Chidley's chamber, in "lez Maunces," as expectant in the absence of Messrs. Plankney, Skarnyng, and Wynnynghton, and he will give place to them while they keep commons in the House. 25 April. Luke Beauforest, gentleman, to a lower chamber with Mr. Snodnam, paying 13s. 4*d.* *Latin.*

The Benchers' chambers are the chambers of Lord Wyndesore, Lord Mordaunte, Lord Stafford, Master Horde, Master Frevyle, Master Baron Luke, Master Corbett, Masters Weston and Carus, Master Southcote, Master Morgan, Master Maudeley

in "le novelbuydynges," Master Catlyn, Master A. Woode, Master Hadley, Master A. Broune, Master Sture, Master Russewell.

The above chambers are only granted by Parliament.  
*French.*

**The beginning of the charge of Francis Morgan, Esquire, Treasurer, from the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 7 Edw. VI.**

*Admissions.*—5 Nov., 1 Mary. Francis,\* son and heir of William Hatton of Holdenby, Northants, gentleman, specially, to a chamber with Master Roger Waldron, giving place to his seniors, and paying 53s. 4d. John, son and heir of John Skynner of Regate, Surrey, esquire, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledges, Thos. Yngler, Richard Tebold.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 1 Mariæ.**

Antony Broune, esquire, was chosen Reader for Lent next, and Francis Morgan, esquire, his Assistant.

For the office of Steward at Christmas.—Thomas Marrow, esquire, John Yate, Jerome Shelton, Robert Cary, esquire, and in their default, Richard Weston, esquire.

For the office of Marshal.—William Thornehyll, Robert Mordaunte, John Butler, George Swyllington, Robert Balam, Edward Hasylywood, John Vavasore, esquires.

For the office of Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn, Philip Mordaunte, John Newcourte, James Blounte, Edward Ireton l, — Jones, James Marvyn, gentlemen.

For the office of Butler.—William Crophe, gentleman, Nicolas Vaux, esquire, Edmund Mordaunte, senior, esquire, Robert Flytewood, gentleman, Geoffrey Dormer, esquire, Ambrose Dormer, esquire, Christopher Smyth, esquire, Avery Uvedale, esquire.

For the office of Marshal's Constable.—John Spencer, Hugh Trevanyon, — Tucker, Richard Alyngton, Robert Heth, gentlemen, Thomas Legh, esquire, John Goodwyn, gentleman.

For the office of Master of the Revels.—Richard More, Whyte, William Goldyng, John Dawney, William de la Bastard, Edmund Skarnyng, John Gyfford, Anthorp, gentlemen.

\* Marginal note, "mortuus."

**At a Parliament holden 23 Nov., 1 Mariæ.**

Ordered that the Steward for Christmas next shall be discharged from all ordinary expenses, and that a certain proportion of the said expenses shall be allowed\* to the Steward by the Masters of the Bench.

*Admissions.*—1 Dec. Thomas Morgan, gentleman, son and heir apparent of Francis Morgan, esquire, now Treasurer, to a chamber with Messrs. Dyllon and Wykes, giving place to them while keeping commons.† Richard Crompton, gentleman, to a chamber with Messrs. Hannam and Wybarn, paying 53s. 4d. 14 Jan. Jerome, second son of John Halley, late of Aller, Somerset, gentleman, specially, at the instance of Mr. Dyer; fine, 26s. 8d. Pledges, William Russewell and John Buckland. 4 Feb. William Porter, gentleman, to a chamber with Messrs. Stewkeley and Moone, on resigning the lower chamber called "Malaperdo," paying 10s., and giving place to them while in commons.

**At a Parliament holden on the First Sunday in Lent,  
(11 Feb.), 1 Mariæ.**

Mr. Weston is fined 4*l.* for not exercising the office of Steward last Christmas.

18 Feb. Mr. Elys Hartop, with assent of the whole Bench, is admitted to the chamber with Mr. Adderley. Having been fined 6*l.* 13s. 4d., whereof 10 marks have been paid, and resigning his interest in the chamber wherein Mr. Jarvys and Mr. Gardyner were admitted, it is granted that no other persons shall have any interest in the said chamber, but Mr. Adderley, while Hartop remains of the Fellowship. 13s. 4d. is allowed for repairs. *English.*

**At a Parliament holden 5 May, 1 Mariæ.**

Richard Weston, esquire, was chosen Reader for next Autumn, and Robert Catlyn, esquire, his assistant.

Forfeits for last vacation when Antony Broune, esquire, was

\* *Prescripta*, MS.

† *Et dabit locum eis continuantibus*, MS.

Reader: Messrs. Thorneborough, Draper (struck out), William Fetiplace, Skynner of Surrey, and Stowell, 20s. each.

26 May. John Buckley, late Chief Butler, was chosen Steward of the Inn. John Wastaff, late second Butler, was chosen Chief Butler.

6 June. Francis Eyton, gentleman, is pardoned vacations and offices for 26s. 8d.

*Admissions.*—9 May. Richard Elyott, gentleman, son and heir of Richard Elyott, of Albery, Surrey, gentleman, specially, at the instance of Mr. Tebold, to a chamber with Messrs. Tebolde and Woode, paying 26s. 8d. Pledge, Richard Tebolde. John Stowell, gentleman, at the instance of William Portman, knight, Justice, to a chamber with Mr. Walron, in "lez nouvelles buyldynges," in place of Mr. Hatton, deceased; fine 20s. John Maudeley, esquire, to the upper chamber in "lez nouvelle buyldynges" instead of Thomas, son of Francis Morgan, esquire, who is admitted into a chamber with Mr. Rowsswell. Matthew Smyth, gentleman, into an upper chamber with Mr. Maudeley, in place of Nicolas Dyllon, to whom he pays 26s. 8d., giving up his title to his present chamber and paying a fine of 20s. Richard Palmer, gentleman, to a chamber with Mr. Warre in place of Matthew Smyth, resigning his present chamber and paying 33s. 4d.

25 May. William Bowreman, gentleman, as expectant in the chamber late Mr. Wykes', in "lez nouvelles buyldynges," at his especial instance; to enjoy his place and interest there on the death or discontinuance of Mr. Maudeley or Mr. Smyth.

26 May. John Barton, gentleman, late Steward of the House, specially, to Clerks' commons; and into his present chamber. Robert, son and heir apparent of John Weste, of Puttenhoo, Beds., generally, to Clerks' commons, and into the lowest chamber, with Mr. Hyll(?) in place of Mr. Palmer; fine, 13s. 4d. Pledges, Thomas Nicolls, Richard Palmer.

2 June. William, son and heir apparent of John Jeffreys of Brentyate, Yorkshire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at the instance of Mr. Bate, who is his pledge. 5 June. Miles, son and heir apparent of James Dutton, of Wurlietowne, Glamorganshire, generally, to Clerks' commons, at the instance of Messrs. Lewys and Thomas Morgan, who are his pledges; and to a chamber with Masters Lewys [and Thomas Morgan], fine 18s.

**At a Parliament holden 6 June, 1 Maria.**

Reginald Corbett, esquire, was chosen Assistant to Mr. Weston, Reader, next Autumn.

George Frevyle, esquire, and — Hone, gentleman, are elected Auditors of the accounts of Mr. Morgan, Treasurer.

23 Oct., 1 et 2 Phil. et Mar. Mr. Gatacree, is to have the office and place where Mr. Horde lately kept his office, for 6s. 8d.

*Admissions.*—Garrolde, son and heir of John Flemyng of Sydon in Ireland, at the request of Baron Broune, and notwithstanding the ancient statutes and orders that none born in Ireland should be admitted fellow, though this is not to be a precedent, to a chamber as expectant, with Masters Dillon and Ward; fine, 13s. 4d. Mr Pykering to the lower chamber with Messrs. Uvedale and Sandes.\* 28 July. William, second son of William Reynoldes, of Chelmsford, Essex, specially, at the instance of Richard Weston, esquire, Reader, to a chamber with Masters Smyth, Fenne and Thornborough; paying 40s. Pledges, George Nicolles and James Gardener. James, second son of Richard Wasshyngton, of Kyrkby in Kendall, Westmoreland, esquire, specially, at the instance of Richard Weston, esquire, into a chamber with Master Bretton; paying 40s., and for entry, 40s. Pledges, George Nicolls, James Gardener. *Signed.* Henry, son and heir of William Archer, of Theydon Garnon, Essex, specially, at the instance of the Reader, paying 40s. Pledges, G. Nicolls, T. Morgan. *Signed.* 8 June. Thomas Dupoort, esquire, specially, into the lowest chamber with Mr. Tytley, paying 6l. 13s. 4d. If the Masters of the Bench do not agree about this admission at Michaelmas term, it is to be void, and the money repaid. 27 Oct. Thomas, son and heir apparent of Richard Warde, of Hurste, Berkshire, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, to a chamber with Masters Sparry and Becke, paying 33s. 4d. Pledge, Edmund Plowden. Edmund Powell, gentleman, son of Edmund Powell, of Sandforth, Oxfordshire, esquire, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledge, Edmund Plowden. Henry Vavasour, gentleman, ninth son of Peter Vavasour, knight, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledge, Andrew Vavasour, his brother.

\* This entry is crossed out and marked "*vacat quia, etc.*"



**At a Parliament holden 5 Nov., 1 & 2 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Welsche was chosen Reader for Lent next, and Mr. Anthony Broune, Assistant. Masters William Laurence, Thomas Marrowe, John Yate, Jerome Shelton, and Robert Cary, are each amerced in 20 marks for the office of Steward and for Reading.

Mr. Anthony Broune is fined for Steward, 5*l.*

*Elections for Christmas offices :*

Steward.—Masters L. Arscott, Hunte, Hone, and Welche.

Marshal.—William Thornhyll, Robert Mordaunte, John Butler, George Swyllyngton, Robert Balam, Edward Hasylwoode, John Vavasour, esquires.

Butler.—Nicholas Vaux, Edmund Mordaunte, senior, esquires, Robert Flytewoode, gentleman, Geoffrey Dormer, Ambrose Dormer, Christopher Smyth, and Avereŷ Uvedale, esquires.

Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn, Philip Mordaunte, John Newcourte, James Blounte, Edward Ireland, — Jones, James Marvyn, gentlemen.

The Marshal's Constable.—John Spencer, Hugh Trevannyon, — Tukker, Richard Alyngton, Robert Hethe, Thomas Legh, John Goodwyn, gentlemen.

Masters of the Revels.—Richard More, Thomas Whyte, William Goldyng, John Dawney, William Ludlowe, Francis Bastard, Edmund Skarnyng, John Gyfford, Thomas Laven-thorp, gentlemen.

No Reader shall admit anyone to a chamber, but only the Treasurer.

The following were fined 20*s.* for missing the Autumn vacation :—John Thornborough, Andrew Wagg, Richard Malthouse, Christopher George, William Bowyer (*struck out*), George Fetiplace (*struck out*), John Skynner, Edward Marten, Roger Askam, Luke Beauforest, pardoned because he will keep another vacation.

Granted at Humfrey Moseley's petition, and in consideration that he, Mr. Goring and Mr. Andrewes, will repair their chambers, that they shall be discharged of all rent, and no other admitted therein, while Moseley continues, without his assent; provided that one shall always be admitted with him, if Goring and Andrews discontinue. To be confirmed by the rest of the Masters of the Bench. *English.*

*Admissions.*—Mr. Baron Broune, to the chamber of Alan Horde, deceased, Mr. Davy into Broune's, and John Mordaunt into Davy's. Thomas Antan, Clerk of the Court of Wards and Liveries, specially, to be in and out of commons at his will, to a chamber with Mr. Davy, where Baron Broune lately lay; paying 10*l.*\* 26 Nov. Christopher George into the chamber late Mr. Denton's, paying 20*s.* 1 Dec. Mr. Hyppesley, to a chamber with Masters Trevanyon and Fowler, on resigning his present chamber and paying 3*s.* 4*d.* Francis, son and heir of Laurence Courteney of Ewthy, Cornwall, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons, and to the chamber late Mr. Hyppesley's, paying 33*s.* 4*d.* and a fine of 26*s.* Pledge, Humfrey Cavell. 3 Dec. Mr. Denton to a chamber, late Mr. Woode's. Ralf, second son of Ralf Lane of Hogshawe, Bucks, knight, specially, into Mr. Denton's chamber, paying 5*l.* *Signed:* Franciscus Morgan, Thesaur'. 31 Jan. Francis, son and heir of Thomas Worteley of Worteley, Yorks, esquire, deceased, specially, paying 33*s.* 4*d.* Pledge, Reginald Corbett, esquire. Jerome, fourth son of Roger Corbett of Morton Corbett, Shropshire, esquire, generally, to the Clerks' commons. Pledge, Walter Corbett, gentleman. Mr. William Barker, as expectant to the chamber of Mr. Plowden, and he will enjoy his place there when Mr. Plowden is promoted from the same; also Edward Martyn as expectant with Mr. Barker, at the special instance of Messrs. Plowden and Barker. 2 Feb. Roger, son and heir apparent of Robert Edgeworth of Preston Bagott, Warwickshire, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledge, —. Arthur Chamber *alias* Milward, son and heir apparent of Richard Chamber, of Petton, Shropshire, gentleman, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledge, William Fowler.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Feb., 1 & 2 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Anthony Broune was chosen Assistant to the Reader next Lent.

Fines imposed for not exercising offices last Christmas.

Mr. Ascott, for default as Steward, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* He paid 10*l.* on condition of not serving as Steward or Reader. Mr. Hunte, Mr. Hone, Mr. Welche, for the same, 5*l.*

On those nominated for Marshal, 5*l.*; Butler, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; Marshal's Constable, Constable at the Tower, and Master of the Revels, 40*s.*

\* Marginal note: *Mort'*.

22 Feb. Edmund, son and heir apparent of John Parker of North Multon, Devon, esquire, is pardoned all offices and vacations for 20s. at the instance of Mr. Newcourte.

*Admissions.*—16 Feb. Giles, son and heir of Francis Codryngton, of Bristol, merchant, specially, paying 40s., and to a chamber with Masters Ludlowe and Morgan, giving place to them while keeping commons. Pledge, William Rede. *Signed.* Robert Chatterton, gentleman, generally, to the Clerks' commons, at Peter Vavasour's instance, who is his pledge. Robert, second son of William Dolmon of Pocklyngton, Yorkshire, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledge, Peter Vavasour. 22 Feb. Mr. Pykeryng to Thomas Chamber's chamber, at his special instance, paying 53s. 4d. for special admission, nothing for entry. 20 March. Thomas, son and heir apparent of Robert Throgmerton of Cowghton, Warwickshire, knight, specially, paying a hogshead of wine to Mr. Welch, Reader.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday after Ascension Day  
(24 May), 1555.**

Mr. Arscott was chosen Reader in Autumn next; in his default, Mr. Hunte; in his default, Mr. Hone.

Mr. Syddenham, Mr. Courtney, Mr. Vowell, jun., and Mr. Thorneborow are fined 20s., for default in Lent vacation.

*Admissions.*—26 May. Robert Halswell, gentleman, at the instance of Sir William Portman, knight, Justice, to a chamber with Mr. Roger Waldron, in place of Mr. Stowell, paying 20s. to the House and 20s. to Stowell. 4 June. Richard, son and heir of Thomas Hakluyt, of Eyton, Herefordshire, esquire, generally, to Clerks' commons, at the instance of Mr. Carus. Pledge, — Bell. Messrs. Buckland and Sparry as expectants in the chamber of Messrs. Bery and Amadas, paying 20s. fine. (*This entry is cancelled.*)

**At a Parliament holden 20 June, 1 & 2 Phil. & Mar.**

Richard Weston, esquire, was chosen Assistant to the Readers in Autumn next.

Resolved that "le yongest Sergiaunte" should read the whole first week of the vacation, and Mr. Hone the rest.

*Admissions.*—22 June. Jerome Corbett as expectant to a chamber with Walter Corbett his brother, and he will give place to ancients. 20 July. Mr. Worteley to the lower chamber with Masters Hone and Acton in place of Mr. Morton, deceased, paying 26s. 8d. 31 July. Thomas, second son of John Meryng of Meryng, Notts, esquire, specially, to Clerks' commons, fine 40s. Pledges, Messrs. Worteley and Moseley. 3 Aug. Thomas, son and heir apparent of Edmund Lewkenour, of Tangmer, Suss x, esquire, specially, to Clerks' commons, paying 40s. Pledge, Humfrey Moseley. John, son and heir of William Preston, of Drayton, in Hales, Staffordshire, specially, to Clerks' commons, paying 40s. Pledge, Mr. Tyteley. 6 Aug. Francis, third son of Richard Horde, of Brudgenorth, Shropshire, esquire, deceased, specially, to Clerks' commons; fine 40s. Richard, third son of Henry Stephyns of Strowdewater, Gloucestershire, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledges, Messrs. Russewell and Warre. Thomas Arundell of Chester-ton, Gloucestershire, gentleman, specially, as expectant with Masters Newcourte and Bowyer, senior and junior, at the instance of Mr. Hone, Reader; fine 40s. Pledge, —. William Farryngton, esquire, younger son of Henry Farryngton of Farryngton, Lancashire, generally, at the instance of Mr. A. Broune. Mr. Edmund Powell, as expectant to Mr. — \* chamber, giving place to his ancients while keeping commons; fine 26s. 8d. Mr. Lewkenour as expectant in the lower chamber with Masters Smythe, Tyrwhytt and Pynchyn, paying 40s. †. 9 Oct., 2 & 3 P. et M. Mr. Welche into the chamber of Mr. Morgan, Serjeant-at-law, on leaving his own.

*Signed:* "Per Franciscum Morgan, thesaurarium Medii Templi."

**At a Parliament holden 11 Oct., 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that Masters of the Bench have their own choice for chambers, and Masters of "le Utterbarre" have priority of admission in all other chambers in the Treasurer's hands.

Fines of 20s. for missing the vacation are imposed on Messrs. Jefferey, Warde, Vowell, Skynner of Surrey.

\* Name struck out.

† Note in the margin, "vacat quia, etc."

Mr. Hadley and Mr. Nicolles, senior, are appointed Auditors to audit Moseley's account from Candlemas. Edmund Wyndesore, esquire, second son of Lord Wyndesore, deceased, was chosen Treasurer for a year.

Mr. Arscott and Mr. Hunte are fined 40*l.* each for failure to read, unless they read before Christmas.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Hone, by assent of the whole Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Catlyn, Serjeant-at-law. Mr. Carus, by assent of the whole Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Broune, now Serjeant-at-law. Mr. Farryngton to the same chamber. Masters Meade and Tunney to Mr. Welche's late chamber, paying nothing for entry, as they resign their other chambers. *Signed*: Franciscus Morgan, Thesaur'. 18 Oct. 1555. John, son and heir of Thomas Hall, of Henwyke, Worcestershire, gentleman, generally, to Clerks' commons. Pledges, Messrs. Hackluyte, and H. Vavasour. Thomas, third son of James Osburne, of Fambridge, Essex, specially, to Clerks' commons, to a chamber with Masters Sandes and Uvedalles; giving place to his ancients; fine 60*s.* Pledge, Miles Sandes. William, son and heir of John Wolriche, late of Quatte, Shropshire, esquire, deceased, specially, at the special instance of Robert Broke, knt., Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to the lower chamber with Masters Gatacre and Wollascott; fine 40*s.* Pledges, Moseley and Gatacre. 31 Oct. Richard, son and heir of Francis Inkepen, of Gavelacre, Southants, to Clerks' commons.

**Commencement of the office of Treasurer held by Edmund Wyndesore, esquire, from the Feast of St. John the Baptist (24 June), 1555.**

*Admissions* (continued).—20 Oct. James, son and heir of James Hyll of Blore, Staffordshire, generally, to Clerks' commons, and to a chamber with Masters Plankeney and Wynnyngton. Pledge, John Tyteley. Thomas More, gentleman, son and heir of Roger More, deceased, esquire, specially, to Clerks' commons; fine 40*s.* Pledge, Edmund Wyndesore, esquire, Treasurer. 27 Oct. John, son and heir of George Gyll, esquire, generally, to Clerks' commons, and to the chamber of Masters Wyllymott and Noke; fine 20*s.* Pledge, Mr. Hadley. Mr. Malthous, expectant to the same chamber; fine 8*s.* Mr. Scabyns to the chamber, late Mr. Bukland's; fine 33*s.* 4*d.* (*vacat*). Mr. More to a chamber

with Mr. Stevyns; fine 33s. 4d. (*vacat*). Richard, son and heir of Richard Cabell of Frome Selwood, Somerset, gentleman, generally, to Clerks' commons, at Mr. G. Nicolls' instance. Pledge, —. Mr. Farmer, at the special instance of divers Masters of the Bench, to a chamber with Masters Arscott and Bellyngeham; and Master J. Broune to the same chamber, giving place to their elders. Mr. Roose to a chamber late Mr. Meade's; fine 5s., and he resigns his right to another chamber. Mr. E. Skynner to a chamber with Mr. Periam, in place of Mr. Farmer. Mr. Powell to a chamber with Mr. Roose, resigning his state of expectant in the chamber late Mr. Farmer's. Mr. Bastard to a chamber in place of Mr. Raymond, giving place to his ancients; fine 20s. John, son and heir of John Dodge of Wrotham, Kent, esquire, specially, to Clerks' commons; fine 40s. Pledge, John Hunte, esquire. Geoffrey Taylard, to the chamber late Mr. Bury's, with Mr Amadas, by order of the whole Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Carus was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Masters Marrowe, Yate, Jerome Shelton, Cary, Anderton and Caro were chosen to the office of Steward at Christmas; and in their default, Mr. Southcote.

For the office of Marshal.—William Thornehyll, Robert Mordaunte, George Swyllyngton, Robert Balan, Edward Hasywodde, John Vavasour, Robert Denys (*struck out*), Michell Halswell, Vincent Puze, esquires, and Mr. Yssam.

For the office of Butler.—Robert Fletewode, Ambrose Dormer, Geoffrey Dormer, Avery Uvedale, Christopher Smyth, Vincent Mundy, Elias Hartop.

For the office [of Master] of the Revels.—Thomas Whyte, William Goldyng, William Ludlowe, Francis Bastard, William Hussey, Edmund Skarnyng, John Gyfford, Thomas Laven-thorp, Roger Waldron, Hamond Claxton.

For the office of Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn, Philip Mordaunte, John Newcourte, Edward Ireland, Silvester Stewkeley, Robert Brykkt.

For the office of Marshal's Constable.—John Spencer, Hugh Trevannyon, Mr. Tukker, Richard Alyngton, Robert Heth, Thomas Leigh (*struck out*), John Godwyn, Thomas

Wynchecombe, William Barker, Christopher George, Mr. Lane.

Messrs. George Nicolls, Robert Marres and John Wentworth shall be free from rent the whole time they remain in their chambers, in consideration of repairs done by them.

*Admissions.*—13 Nov. James, son and heir of Thomas Yngler, gentleman, to the Clerks' commons, specially; and to a chamber with Messrs. Plankeney and Wynnyngton; fine 26s. 8d. Pledges, Thomas Yngler, John Wynnyngton. Antony, second son of James Olyver of Barstable, Devon, at Mr. Sture's instance, to the Clerks' commons, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 22 Nov., 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

It is agreed and enacted that no common attorney shall be admitted into the Company, and in all admissions it shall be implied that every gentleman when he refuseth study to practise attorneyship shall be dismissed from this Company,\* and to have liberty to go and resort to the house of Chancery from whence he came. *English.*

*Admissions.*—John, second son of John Dyer of Wyncaunton, Somerset, gentleman, to the Clerks' commons, generally, at the instance of James Dyer, knight, Serjeant-at-law, and to a lower chamber with Messrs. Gatacre, Wollescotte and Wolriche; fine 10s. Pledge, William Rosewell. Messrs. Hackluyte and More to the chamber late Mr. Yngler's; fine 20s. Mr. Dodge, as expectant, to the chamber of Masters Beysley; fine 20s. 27 Jan. John, son and heir of John Ryve, of Blanford, Dorset, gentleman, specially; fine 40s. Pledge, William Rosewell. Arthur Chamber to a lower chamber with Messrs. Acton and Worteley; fine 13s. 4d.

**At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

Messrs. Marrow, Yate, Shelton and Cary were fined 20 marks each for the offices of Steward and Reader.

Messrs. Caro and Anderton were fined 10*l.* for the like.

Mr. Southcote was fined 5*l.* for the Stewardship.

\* The last sentence is added by a different hand.

Mr. Frevyle was chosen Assistant to the Reader in Lent next.

Enacted, that none of the Fellowship in the House shall wear his beard above three weeks' growth, on pain of being out of commons, and a fine of 3s. 4d. *English.*

Enacted, that until Mr. Danyelle's money for the new buildings be fully paid, of which 80*l.* 0s. 7*d.* yet remains, he shall receive all the term pensions (church money and "role" money excepted) payable by gentlemen admitted and to be admitted into chambers in the new buildings, and their fines for admittance. None shall be admitted into the chambers without payment of a reasonable fine, at the discretion of the Treasurer and Mr. Danyelle's deputy. These payments shall be entered into a book by the Treasurer. Humfrey Moseley is Mr. Danyelle's deputy. *English.*

*Admissions.*—13 Feb. Gilbert, son of John Talbott of Grafton, Worcestershire, knight, at the special instance of Reginald Corbett, esquire, specially; fine 5 marks. Pledge, R. Smyth. Carew, son and heir of Peter Courteney of Le Woode, Devon, knight, at the special instance of Mr. Sture, specially; fine 4*l.* 1 March, 1555. Geoffrey, second son of Thomas More of Taunton, Somerset, at the special instance of Mr. Maudeley, specially; fine 40s. Pledge, William Rosewell. John, son and heir of Richard Cade, of St. Martin's Within Ludgate, London, at the special instance of Mr. Carus, now Reader, specially; fine 40s. Pledge, Malthouse. 14 March. Richard, second son of Richard Molyneux, of Sefton, Lancashire, knight, specially, at the special instance of Mr. Carus, now Reader; fine 40s. Pledge, William Fletewode. 14 May. Mr. John Skynner to a chamber with Mr. Ibbyn, in place of Mr. Weste; fine 6s. 8*d.* Robert Calvert to a chamber with Messrs. Bretton and Wasshyngton, giving place to them while in commons; fine 2*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 15 May, 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Southcote was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Warde and Cabell were ill during vacation; therefore they shall keep another. Mr. Vowel forfeited Lent vacation, and is fined 20s.

Enacted, at the petition of Thomas Lewes and Myles Button, that in consideration of their charges upon their chamber,



they shall enjoy it during their lives without anyone being admitted thereto without their assent, paying all their duties and payments. *English.*

*Admission.*—Mr. Griffith, as expectant, into a chamber with Messrs. Bowyere, Newcourte and Arundelle, giving place to his ancients; fine 20s. Not being able to have this chamber, he is admitted to another near the kitchen in Mr. Chatterton's place.

**At a Parliament holden 18 June, 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Carus was chosen Assistant to the Reader, Mr. Southcote. Auditors of the Treasurer's accounts, Messrs. Corbett and Rosewell.

Agreed, that commons are to break up till the vacation, and after the vacation, till the term. *English.*

11 July, 1556. Mr. Farryngton is pardoned all offices and vacations for a fine of 26s. 8d.

*Admissions.*—Mr. William Fowke, to a chamber with Messrs. Tybold, Woode and Elyott, and will surrender his estate in his present chamber. 31 July. Humfrey, second son of Thomas Blakeston of Blakeston, in the bishopric of Durham, at the instance of Mr. Southcote, Reader, to the Clerks' commons, generally, and to Mr. Griffith's chamber. Pledge, Peter Vavasor. 11 Aug., 3 & 4 Phil. et Mar. Mr. Plowden to a chamber, late Mr. Edmund Mordaunte's, deceased, at the instance of Mr. Southcote, now Reader, and Mr. Hone, his assistant.\* Thomas, younger son of John Prynce of Crokeherne, Somerset, specially, at the order of Mr. Southcote, now Reader; fine 20s. George, second son of Robert Putenham of Shervill super le Loddon, Hants, esquire, at Mr. Southcote's instance, to the Clerks' commons, generally. Thomas Curtes and John Machell, esquires, citizens and aldermen of London, at Mr. Southcote's instance, specially, giving a hogshead of wine and a new table for "lez Seignors Benchers." Richard Molyneux, expectant in Mr. Berye's chamber, giving place to his ancients.

17 Oct. Mr. Gyfford to a chamber with Messrs. Bate and Owtred; fine 20s. Mr. Cade to a chamber with Messrs. Bowyer, Newcourte and other ancients; fine 20s.

\* This entry is struck out.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Sture was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Denton was chosen Treasurer for next year, and John Garnans, Under Treasurer. Mr. Wyndesore, late Treasurer, will declare his account in presence of the Masters of the Bench.

Ordered that no Reader shall have more than fifteen\* bucks in the Hall during his Readership on pain of 5 marks.

*Officers for Christmas :*

Office of Steward.—Masters Wyllymote (5 marks), Gylbert (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*), Bellyngeham (10*l.*), and in their default, Mr. Plowden.

Office of Marshal.—William Thornehyll (deceased), Robert Mordaunte, George Swyllington, John Vavasour, Robert Balam, Edward Hasylywood, Nicolas Halswell, Vincent Poore, Giles Iseham (*struck out*), esquires, Kenelm Dygbye.

Office of Butler.—Robert Fletewood, Geoffrey Dormer, Ambrose Dormer, Avery Uvedale, Christopher Smyth, Vincent Munday, Elizeus Hartop.

Office of Master of the Revels.—Thomas Whyte, William Goldyng, William Ludlowe, Francis Bastard, William Hussey, Edmund Skarnyng, John Gyfford, Thomas Laventhorp, Roger Waldron, Hamond Claxton.

Office of Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn, Philip Mordaunte, John Newcourte, Edward Ireland, Silvester Stewkeley. (Marginal note on one side: "*languidus, ideo perdonatur.*" On the other: "*mortuus.*") Robert Brickett, Wentworthe.

Office of Marshal's Constable.—John Spencer, Hugh Tre-vannyon, Mr. Tucker, Richard Alyngton, Robert Heth, John Goodwyn, Thomas Wynchecombe, William Barker, Christopher George, Mr. Lane.

*Admissions.*—Mr. John Popham to be received in commons paying 40*s.* Pledge, Mr. Waldron. (*Marginal note*: "Popham restored.") John Tregonwell, knight, specially; fine, a hog-head of wine. (*Marginal note*: "*mortuus.*") Mr. William Boureman, to the chamber late Mr. Tyrwytt's, paying 26*s.* 8*d.* and "also gevyng place to the aunicyent whan he or they shall happen to come into the same chamber." *English.* Mr. John Sydenham by the Treasurer into a chamber with

\* Corrected from "X X."

Mr. Gataker, giving place to his ancient\* ; paying 13s. 4d. Mr. William Tusarde of Copphall, Essex, generally ; paying 40s.

Thomas Denton, esquire, commences as Treasurer, 6 Nov. 1556 ; John Garnans being Under Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 12 Nov., 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that the officers for Christmas shall be as they were chosen at the last Parliament. And the feast shall be kept as ordered thereby.

Ordered that each Master shall pay for commons 2s. 10d. a week, and each Master's Clerk, 2s. 4d. If there are any apparels, they shall be equally divided among those in commons at the end of each week. This order commences at the next account.

Ordered that every one of the Fellowship, being in health, if he lie in his chamber, shall be in commons, except Benchers and such as shall have special licence of the whole Bench, any special admittance to the contrary notwithstanding. *English.*

*Admissions.*—12 Nov. Ralf, son and heir apparent of William Sheldon of Byle, Worcestershire, esquire, specially ; paying 5l. Nicholas, son of John Perye of Warmynster, Wilts, at the instance of Mr. William Russwell, his pledge. John, younger son of John Deynton of —, Oxfordshire, esquire, specially, and into Mr. Cressell's chamber ; fine 26s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Nov., 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that the officers for Christmas shall continue as they were chosen the last Parliament, and Christmas to be kept as was agreed thereby. *English.*

Ordered that the Company shall keep commons of the House according to the order of last Parliament, and 18d. weekly to be allowed for Officers' commons. This order is to take place until Christmas commons begin, and after the three weeks of Christmas to continue till next term. *English.*

The gardens are let by Thomas Denton, Treasurer, to John Rede of the Middle Temple, gardener, from year to year (corrected from : "for term of 30 years") for 20s. yearly, as may appear by the lease dated 20 Nov. 15[56] ; to begin at Christmas. *English.*

\* *Seniori*, MS.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Barnes to Mr. Sture's chamber with Mr. Throgmerton, Master of the Requests, and Mr. Sture to Mr. Edmund Mordaunt's chamber. 28 Nov. 1556. Richard, son and heir apparent of Edward Ensore, of Bromley Pagettes, Staffordshire, specially, at Mr. Weston's instance; paying 40s. Thomas, son and heir of John Reymonde of Stanstede Abbots, Herts, esquire, generally, at Mr. Poleye's instance.

10 Jan. Walter, second son of John Leveson of Wolverhampton, Staffordshire, esquire, at the instance of Mr. William Fowke, his pledge. 10 Jan. William Garnans of Lyons Inne, specially, at the instance of John Dormer, his pledge; paying 26s. 8d. *Signed*: By me Willm. Garnans.

**At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Sture was chosen Reader for Lent next, and Mr. Hone his Assistant.

Agreed that Mr. Robert Carye shall pay 10*l.* for the fine of his reading, and other arrears.

*Admissions.*—Matthew, son of Matthew Dale, late of London, gentleman, generally, at the instance of Mr. Flytwood, junior, who was his pledge; paying 40s. *Signed*: W. Fletewoode, Mathew Dale. 19 Feb. Clement, son and heir apparent of John Fyssher of Pakyngton, Warwickshire, esquire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Flyttwood, junior, and Mr. Skarnyng; paying 40s. *Signed*: W. Fletewoode; Edmonde Scarnyng; Clement Fyssher. Arthur Chamber, on giving up his chamber, to a chamber with Messrs. Laurence and Webbe; and giving place to his ancients; fine 20s. 24 Feb. Mr. Lewkenor, to a chamber with Mr. Eton near "le Cloyster"; fine 13s. 4*d.* Mr. Chaterton to a chamber with Messrs. Amadas Taylarde and Mulleneux, giving place to his ancients; fine 10s. Mr. Olyver to a chamber with Messrs. Ludlowe and Codryngton; he shall have a place in "le Studye" of Mr. Ludlowe, but in the chamber he shall give place to Mr. Ludlowe when he comes. *Signed*: By me, Edmunde Sture. 28 Feb. William, second son of . . . Hussey, of London, esquire, one of the Masters in Chancery, specially, at the instance of Mr. Weston, his pledge, for a fine of 40s. *Signed*: By me, Rycharde Weston. By me, William Hussey.\* Richard Rutheall of Wolverton, Bucks, gentleman, specially; fine

\* The whole of this entry is struck out.

3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 3 March. Robert, son of John Smythe of Wyth-cocke, Leicestershire, esq., deceased, generally, at Mr. Bell's instance, who was his pledge; paying 40*s.* *Signed*: Roberte Smythe. Lewis, son and heir of John Mordaunte, knight, son and heir of Lord Mordaunte, specially, at the instance of George Mordaunte, esquire, his pledge; fine, —. *Signed*: George Mordaunte. Mr. Thomas Nycolles, as expectant, into a chamber with Messrs. Wybourne and Crompton, and he will enjoy his own chamber until the other is vacant. *Signed*: By me, Edmund Sture. Mr. Richard Stevyns, to the high chamber next the kitchen with Messrs. Warre and Palmer, giving place to his ancients; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Francis Horde, on resigning and repairing his chamber, to a lower chamber with Messrs. Acton and Wortleye, below Mr. Reginald Corbet. Richard Fylde of Clement's Inne, generally (*struck out*). 20 April. William, son and heir of John Baldwyn, deceased, of Byfylde, Northants, generally, at the instance of Mr. Calthroppe, his pledge. *Signed*: Bartram Calthroppe, Willm. Bawdwin. 8 May. Richard Fylde of Kings Norton, Worcestershire, son of — Fylde, generally, at the instance of Mr. Sparrye, paying 40*s.*; to be expectant with Messrs. Hybbyn and Skynner.

**At a Parliament holden 12 May, 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Ployden was chosen Reader for the Autumn.

Ordered, that no person shall be admitted, generally or specially, by the Treasurer, without the consent of the whole Council of Masters of the Bench, except in time of reading, when the authority of admission is granted to the Reader and his Assistant.

Ordered, that none of the Company after the end of May shall wear breeches of any light colour nor use coifs of English lawn,\* velvet caps, scarfs, or "whynges" in their study gowns. (*This entry has been corrected.*)

Ordered, that Nicholas Adams, Edmund Powell, and Robert West be dismissed, and their bedrooms (*cubicula*) disposed of at the pleasure of the Treasurer.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Dygbye to a high chamber with Mr. Hunte, in place of Mr. Fername, deceased, fine —. Mr. Page to Mr. Mawdeley's chamber, with Mr. Smyth. (*The*

\* *Biveta bissi Anglici*, MS.

*name of another person is illegible.*) 11 May, 1557. Robert, son and heir of William Johnson of Crawley, Bucks, gentleman, generally to the Clerks' commons. 21 May. Thomas, son of William Becke, senior, of Stowe, Hunts, gentleman, generally. 20 May. Henry, son and heir of Thomas Smythe of Campden, Gloucestershire, esquire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Richard Smythe, his pledge, to a chamber in "lez novell buyldynges," as expectant, with Messrs. Waldron and Hawlswell; fine 20s. *Signed*: Rycharde Smythe. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*)

**At a Parliament holden 29 May, 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

*Admissions.*—15 June. Thomas Mansell, of "Le New Inne," son and heir of Richard Mansell, of Chycheley, Bucks, generally, at the instance of Mr. Bell, Reader of Newe Inne, his pledge. *Signed*: Thomas Mansell.

**At a Parliament holden 25 June, 3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Sture was chosen Assistant to Mr. Ployden, the Reader for the Autumn.

The following orders made 22 June to be observed by the four Houses of Court, shall be kept:

1. That none of the Companies, except Knights or Benchers, from 30 September next, shall wear in their doublets or hose any light colour except scarlet and crimson, or wear any upper velvet cap, or any scarf or wing in their gowns. Fine for first fault, 3s. 4d.; for the second, expulsion.

2. That no Attorney shall be admitted, and henceforth, in all admissions, this condition shall be implied, that if he that be admitted practise Attorneyship, he shall be dismissed, *ipso facto*, and have liberty to return to the Inn of Chancery whence he came, or to any other if he were of none before.

3. That none of the Companies of the said Houses shall wear their study gowns into the city any further than Flete Brydge, Holborne Brydge, or Savoy, on like pain.

4. That none of the said Companies, when in commons, shall wear Spanish cloak, sword and buckler, or rapier, on like pain.

5. That the Mote cases in any of the Houses of Chancery\* for the vacation time do not contain above two points argumental, and that the same cases be brought in in pleading, and the puyse of the Bench shall recite the whole pleading according to the ancient order; and that none shall argue above two points.

6. That none of the said Companies, under the degree of a Knight, being in commons, shall wear a beard above three weeks growing, on pain of 40s., and double for every week after monition.

7. That no Reader shall have at dinner above three guests, and the Steward shall have none. *English.*

*Admission.*—1 July, 1557. Nicolas Kente of Walden, Essex, generally.

**At a Parliament holden on Monday, 5 July,  
3 & 4 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. William Laurence, for 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, paid by Mr. George Frevyle, is discharged from his fine for Christmas Steward and Reader, if he pay all his other debts.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Meryng, as expectant, in the chamber near "Le Vyne," with Messrs. Bucklande and Courtney; fine 13*s.* 4*d.* 8 July. Thomas, son and heir of John Bendyshe of Steple Bumpstede, Essex, gentleman, generally, at the instance of Mr. Mede his pledge; to Mr. Stukeley's chamber, with Messrs. Porter and Morgan; fine 20*s.* 9 July. Christopher, son and heir of Richard Crowe, of East Bylney, Norfolk, gentleman, generally. 31 July. John, son and heir of Augustine Skerne, late of Kingston-on-Thames, Surrey, gentleman, deceased, specially, except release from offices of Steward and Reader, at the request of Mr. Cavell, his pledge; giving a hogshead of wine. Robert, son of John Smythes of Wryngton, Somerset, gentleman, generally, at Mr. Ruswell's instance, who was his pledge. 14 Aug. William, son of Robert Bavande, of Rostorne, Cheshire, deceased, generally, at the request of Mr. Marten, his pledge. Mr. Babthorpe, to a high small chamber between the Hall and the kitchen, where Mr. Tunnye lately lay; fine 16*s.* Mr. Francis Jermye, as expectant, to a chamber, below Mr. Corbett's, with Messrs.

\* Blotted, but I believe this to be the right reading.

Acton, Wortley and Hoorde; fine 40s. (Marginal note: *Vacat.*) Mr. Hybbyns, on consideration of leaving his old chamber near "le ketchyng," to a chamber with Messrs. Davy and Antan, as expectant, keeping meanwhile his own chamber; fine 13s. 4d. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*) Mr. Inckepen to Mr. Lewkenour's chamber, above the cloister, in place of Mr. Eton, deceased; fine 10s. Mr. Gyles, to the upper chamber near Mr. Corbett's, with Mr. Peter Palmer, in consideration of 16s., and repairs. 16 October. William Lewys, of "le Newe Inne," brother of Mr. Thomas Lewys, generally. Pledge, Thomas Lewys. Edward Fenner, of "le Newe Inne," generally, at the request of Mr. Molsley, his pledge. 24 Oct. Lewis, son and heir apparent of Edward Grevell, of Milcott, Warwickshire, knight, specially, with exemption from offices except the Stewardship and Readership, to a chamber with Mr. Gente, paying 5*l.*

3 Nov. William, son and heir of William Johnson, of Leyghton Bussarde, Beds., gentleman, generally, at the instance of Sir [Edward] Sanders, Chief Justice, to a lower chamber under Mr. Walter Corbett's, with Messrs. Saunders and Hussye, in place of Mr. Modye; no fine. Alexander, younger son of Bartholomew Hussye, of Knyghton, Wilts., esquire.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Frevell was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Ordered, that Mr. Yngler, senior, shall be out of commons at his liking, paying commons for half a week, when he lies in his chamber.

Mr. Denton was chosen Treasurer, and Mr. Garnans, Under-Treasurer.

Officers for next Christmas:

Steward.—Mr. Bates (40s.); in his default, Mr. John Throgmerton (5*l.*); and in his default, Mr. Cavell.

Marshal.—Robert Mordaunt, Geo. Swyllington, John Vavasor, Robert Balam, Edw. Hasyllwood, Nicolas Halswell, Vincent Poore, Kenelm Dygbye, William Babthorpe, Henry Portman, James Marvyn, Lewis Pollarde, Antony Pollard, Amie Pawlett, John Pynchyn, Antony Bastarde, esquires.

Butler.—Robert Flytwood, Geoffrey Dormer, Ambrose



Dormer, Avery Uvedale, Christopher Smythe,\* Vincent Munday, Thomas Felton, Elizeus Hartoppe,\* Thomas Jervys, John Cade.\*

Masters of the Revels.—Thomas Whyte, William Goldyng, John Vavasor,\* William Ludlowe, Francis Bastarde, William Hussey, Edmund Skarnyng, Thomas Laventhorpe, James\* Boyle, Hamonde Claxton, Roger Waldrone, John Gefforde, Thomas Gateacre, Francis Wurtley,\* Francis Rowleston,\* Matthew Smythe.

Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn, Philip Mor-daunte, Edward Ireland, John Newcourte, Robert Bryckett, Thomas Carewe, John Wentworth.

Marshal's Constable.—John Spencer,\* Hugh Trevanyon, Hugh Tucker, Richard Alyngton, Robert Hethe,\* John Goodwyn, Thomas Wynchecombe, William Barker, Christopher George, Ralf Lane, Edward Meredythe.

*Admissions.*—24 Oct. 1557. Lewis Grevell, and 3 Nov. William Johnson, struck out because they are entered on the preceding page. 3 Nov. Thomas, son and heir of—Skrymshere of Morburye, Staffordshire, esquire, at the instance of Mr. Reginald Corbett, with discharge from all offices, etc., except the Marshal's; paying 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* John, son and heir of James Calthroppe of Copthorne, Norfolk, esquire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Calthroppe, his pledge. 8 Nov. Antony, son and heir of Richard Ingrahame of Wulsforde, Warwickshire, esquire, generally. 14 Nov. Antony, second son of Antony Denny, knight, deceased, specially, at the instance of Mr. Gyles, his pledge, with exemption from all offices except that of Marshal; paying 5*l.* 25 Nov. John, son and heir of Robert Broke, knight, Chief Justice of the Common Bench, specially, with exemption from all offices except those of Marshal, Steward at Christmas and Reader; paying 40*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 23 Nov., 4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that the officers for Christmas shall be as chosen at last Parliament, and that Christmas shall be kept.

Ordered that the commons of each Master for three weeks at Christmas shall be 15*s.*, and of Masters' clerks, 13*s.* 6*d.*

Ordered that each of the Fellowship who is in commons

° These names are struck out.

for a whole week in any term shall pay for that term, for the keep of the singing men in the Church: Masters of the Bench, 12*d.*, and others 4*d.*

*Admissions.*—Mr. Bavande, to an upper chamber with Mr. Joynour, above Messrs. Davyes and Antan. Mr. Bawldwyn, to an upper chamber near the Church gate, with Messrs. Cabell, Hawle, Draper and Dalton; paying nothing because he is admitted with their consent.

**At a Parliament holden on Tuesday, 8 Feb.,  
4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that Mr. Wyllymott shall be pardoned his fine of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the offices of Christmas Steward and Reader; and Mr. Gylbert his fine of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the Readership; and that a letter be sent to Mr. Bellyngham to read in Autumn, 1559.

Mr. Ployden, with the consent of Mr. Frevell, was chosen Reader for Lent, and Mr. Sowthcott, his assistant. Mr. Ployden is allowed 26*s.* 8*d.* for the bucks in summer.

Mr. Bates (40*s.*) and Mr. Throgmerton (5*l.*) are fined for default in exercising the office of Christmas Steward. Mr. Cavell is discharged because he was ready.

Mr. Mawdeley has assented to Mr. Page's admission by the Bench to his and Mr. Smythe's chamber in the Parliament holden 12 May last. *English.*

*Admissions.*—Lewis, son and heir apparent of John Mordaunte, knight, son and heir of Lord Mordaunte, specially, with exemption from all offices but that of Marshal; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* John, son and heir of William Clyfton of —, Somerset, esquire, specially; fine for admission and chamber, 3*l.* Richard, son and heir of Richard Heynes, of Wythyngton, Herefordshire, generally. William, son and heir of Peter Tyffyn, of —, Essex, deceased, generally. Mr. Clyfton, to Mr. Page's chamber with Mr. Alexander, giving place to Mr. Page until he can use his new chamber. Thomas, son and heir of — Bowyer, of London, specially, at the instance of Mr. Bavande, his pledge; giving a hogshead of wine to the Reader. Mr. Barnes to the chamber where Mr. Sunyffe was, by the Gate. *English.* Mr. Tybolde to Mr. Barnes' chamber, leaving his old chamber to Mr. Wheteleye. Mr. Crowe, with Mr. Tybolde, to the late Mr. Barnes' chamber; fine 26*s.* 8*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 11 May, 4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Bellyngham was chosen Reader for next Autumn; in his default, Mr. Bates; in his default, Mr. Throgmerton; and in his default, Mr. Cavell.

Ordered that Mr. Morgan, senior, and Mr. Dyer be received into commons, with security of 20*l.* for good behaviour and paying their debts.

Ordered that the Treasurer shall discharge from pensions those indebted to the Company, and who are "*discontinuatores*," \* as seems good to him. At the next Parliament he shall signify those whom he has thus discharged.

Ordered that the door between the garden and "le Bytmaker" shall be stopped up.

Ordered that Robert Joyner shall be in commons, if he is within the city, under the usual penalty.

*Admissions*.—Philip, son of Giles Allynngton, knight, generally. Thomas Slade of Huntingdon, gentleman, son and heir of — Slade, gentleman, generally. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Androwes, knight, of Charwelton, Northants, specially; fine 53*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Robert Johnson into the chamber of Messrs. Mosleye and Androwes, as expectant, with Mosleye's assent. 19 May. Walter, second son of Richard Curson of Waterpurye, Oxon., esquire, deceased, generally. Thomas Herle, son of —, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 20 May, 4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Ordered that Mr. Wyllymott shall be discharged of his fine for Christmas and for Steward, on payment of 20*s.* in consideration of his poverty and ill health.

Ordered that none of the company, after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist next, shall wear "any greate bryches in their hoses made after the Duche, Spanyshe or Almon fassyon, or lawnde appon their cappes or cutt dubletes," † on pain of a fine of 3*s.* 4*d.* for the first offence, and expulsion for the second. *English.*

*Admissions*.—Mr. Sparrye, on leaving his chamber near the inner gate next to the Church, to the upper chamber next to

\* Not very legible.

† These three words are interlined, and the last is uncertain.

Mr. Joynour's, in place of Mr. Thomas Morgan. Mr. Leveson, junior, to Mr. Bysleye's chamber with Mr. Dodge, leaving his old chamber; fine 20s. Mr. Tusser, junior, as expectant to a chamber with Messrs. Isham and Pykeryng in "lez Novell Buyldynges"; fine 20s. Messrs. Mansell and Tyffyn to the chamber of Messrs. Sparrye and Warde near the Gate next to the Church, with Mr. Bendyshe; fine 15s. each. Mr. William Garnans, to a lower chamber near the garden, Mr. Kelwaye's, with Mr. Flemyng; fine 10s. Mr. Ingrahame, by assent of Messrs. Gryffythe and Blackstone, to their chamber by the "ketchyng"; fine 6s. 8d. *English.*

**At a Parliament holden 20 June, 4 & 5 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Sture was chosen assistant to the Reader for next Autumn.

Auditors of the Treasurer's Accounts. — Mr. Corbett, Mr. Rosewell.

Ordered that a Warden for the Church be elected yearly in Trinity Term, who shall have the money collected for the friars for repairs. Mr. Nycolles, senior, was chosen for this year.

*Admissions.*—In the week before St. Bartholomew's day, James, son and heir of William Morys, of Chyppyng Onger, Essex, esquire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Crowe, to the chamber of Messrs. Wyke (*struck out*) and Babthorpe, in place of the latter; fine 16s. Walter Loveveden, of Fyffeyld, Berks, esquire, specially, being exempted from all offices except Reader and Marshal's Constable, by Mr. Cavell, Reader; giving a hogshead of wine. William Agarde, of —, Derbyshire, generally. Antony, son of — Dyllon, of —, Devon, esquire, generally. James, son and heir of William Hannam, . . . instandell, Dorset, g[enerally]. Messrs. Rede and Malthus to the chamber lately occupied by Messrs. Davys and Antan, deceased, on leaving two other chambers; fine 53s. 4d. Mr. Perrye, to the chamber under Mr. Southcott's, which was the office of Mr. Poley, in "lez Novell Buyldynges"; fine, because he has no study, only 20s. Mr. Dale, to the same chamber with Mr. Perrye; fine 20s.\* Mr. Babthorpe to

\* This and the preceding entry are struck out.

Mr. Olyver's chamber, in place of Mr. Ludlowe, deceased; fine only 13s. 4*d.*, because he left another chamber, Mr. Dyllon, junior, to a chamber late Mr. Tybbolde's; fine 20s. Mr. Herle, to a chamber with Mr. Merten, in place of Mr. Barker; fine 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 5 & 6 Phil. & Mar.**

Mr. Frevell was chosen Reader for Lent next.

Mr. Hone was chosen by all the Masters of the Bench, Treasurer for next year; and Mr. Ibber, Under-Treasurer.

Mr. Bellyngham is assessed at 10*l.* for not reading in Autumn last.

Mr. Bates is assessed for the same offence at 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.*; and Mr. Throgmerton, 40*l.*

Ordered, that all Masters of the Bench shall have first choice of chambers, then Masters of the "Utterbarre" shall have preference in admission to other chambers by the appointment of the Masters of the Bench.

Names of officers for Christmas next:

Steward.—Messrs. Saunders, Aderley, Swayne, Smythe, Wye.

Marshal.—Mr. Robert Mordaunte, George Swyllington (*mortuus*), John Vavasor (*mortuus*), Robert Balam, Edward Hasyllwood (*mortuus*), Nicolas Hawlswell, Kenelm Dygbye, William Babthorpe (struck out, and *Miles* added), Henry Portman, James Marvyn, Lewis Pollarde, Antony Pollard, Amyas Pawlett, John Pynchyn (*struck out*), Reginald Throgmerton.

Butler.—Robert Fleytwood (*struck out*), Ambrose Dormer, Avery Uvedall, Vincent Munday, Thomas Felton, Thomas Jervys.

Masters of the Revels.—Thomas White (*mortuus*), William Goldyng, Francis Bastard, William Hussye, Edmund Skarnyng, Thomas Laventhorppe, Hamond Claxton, Roger Waldron, John Gefford, senior, Thomas Gateacre (*struck out*), Matthew Smythe.

Constable at the Tower.—Christopher Catlyn (*mortuus*), Philip Mordaunte, Edward Irelande, John Newcourte, Robert Bryckett, Thomas Carewe, John Wentworthe.

Marshal's Constable.—Hugh Trevannyon, Hugh Tucker,

Richard Allyngton, John Goodwyn, Thomas Wynchecombe, William Barker, Christopher George, Edward Meredythe.

Ordered, that Mr. Antony Bustarde, for a fine of 53s. 4d., and Mr. Geoffrey Dormer, for a fine of 40s., paid to Thomas Denton, late Treasurer, shall be discharged of all offices and debts.

Granted to Mr. Perrye, vacationer, who was ill last Autumn, that he shall keep another [vacation], and forfeit nothing.

*Admissions.*—Thomas, son and heir apparent of Thomas Carus, of the Middle Temple, esquire, one of the senior Masters of the Bench, at the special instance of his father, now appointed Serjeant-at-law, generally. Mr. Skerne, to Mr. Cavell's chamber at his instance; paying 30s. 6 Nov. William, son and heir of William Tooker, citizen and grocer of London, at the instance of Mr. Nicolles, of New Inn, Reader, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 18 Nov., 1 Eliz.**

Ordered, that Mr. Frevell shall be Reader for next Lent.

Ordered, that the officers for Christmas shall be as chosen by last Parliament.

Ordered, that commons shall be continued, and that Masters of the Fellowship in commons shall be allowed coals and other necessaries, as before, and that they shall pay for their commons weekly, as before.

Ordered, that none of the Fellowship shall keep a hawk within the Inn.

Received from Mr. John Throgmerton, 10 Dec., 1 Eliz., by the hands of Mr. Puttenham, 13l. 16s. 8d., for his fines for Christmas stewardship and "Red[er]ship." *English.*

*Admissions.*—Mr. Gabriell Chamber, to a chamber late Mr. Thomas Denton's, and Mr. John Mordaunte with him, if he wish; fine, only —, because he left another chamber. Alexander Scroggs, gentleman, at the special instance and request of Lord Browne, Chief Justice of the Common Bench, specially, to the Master's commons, and to a chamber late belonging to Mr. Poley, with exemption from all offices and vacations, except the office of Marshal; fine 3l. (*mortuus*). James, son and heir apparent of John Tripconey, of Kenegy, of

Cornwall, gentleman, generally, at the instance of Mr. Nicolles, Reader, of New Inn, to a lower chamber near the kitchen, with Mr. Skynner; fine 10s. Matthew, son and heir apparent of — Bucklonde, of London, at the instance of John Bucklond, gentleman, of "le Utter Barre." 28 Nov. Mr. Peryam to Mr. Gabriel Chambers' chamber, with him, by the Masters of the Bench; John Mordaunte having refused to be admitted with Chambers into a chamber late Mr. Thomas Denton's, deceased; fine 20s., because he left another chamber. Mr. Nicolas Dylon, senior, to a chamber late belonging to Messrs. Davy and Anton; fine 26s. 8d. Mr. Archer to a chamber with Messrs. Cabell, Hawle and Baldwyn, with their consent; no fine, because he will build part of the said chamber on a vacant piece of ground. Mr. Slade to a chamber beneath that of Mr. Crow . . . , late Mr. Cabbell's, with Mr. Dyllon, junior; fine only 13s. 4d., because he has no study. Mr. Curson, junior, to a chamber with Mr. Crewkerne and Mr. Walter Corbett, giving place to his ancients. 20 Dec. Thomas, son and heir of John Atkyns, of Ashelhow, Gloucestershire, gentleman, and Andrew Hemerford, of Eastcoker, Somerset, gentleman, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench, generally. 24 Jan. Henry, son and heir of George Medley, of Tyltey, Essex, esquire, by consent of the Masters of the Bench, at the instance of Mr. Hadley, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 1 Eliz.**

Mr. John Southcot, junior, Serjeant-at-law elect, was appointed Reader for Lent next. Mr. John Welshe, the other Serjeant-at-law elect, took upon himself to be Reader the first week in Lent; and Mr. Reginald Corbet, esquire, the other Serjeant-at-law elect, offered to be assistant, *gratis*.

Fines for not occupying the office of Steward at Christmas: Mr. Francis Saunders, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Godfrey Swayne, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. — Smythe, 5*l.* Mr. Ralf Adderley, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. — Wye, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

*Admissions.*—Mr. Frevell, Baron of the Exchequer, to a chamber in place of Mr. Weston, Serjeant-at-law. Mr. Fletewood, Mr. Bannester (20*s.*), Mr. Carus, junior (20*s.*), to Mr. Frevyll's chamber in his place. Mr. Hone, Treasurer, to the chamber of Mr. Southcote, senior, Serjeant-at-law

elect, with Mr. Southcote, junior; and Mr. Thomas Nicolles into Mr. Hone's chamber. Mr. Ployden to a chamber in place of Mr. Welshe, Serjeant-at-law elect, and Mr. Marten into Mr. Ployden's chamber, and another with him at the Treasurer's discretion. Mr. Tytle, of "le Utter Barre," to the chamber of Mr. Corbet, Serjeant-at-law elect. Mr. Ipsley and Mr. Farrington to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Carus, Serjeant-at-law elect. 12 Feb. Mr. Mawdley to the chamber of Baron Browne, deceased, and — with him. Mr. George Page, specially, at the instance of Mr. Bell, his pledge; fine, 40s. Henry Bowne, specially, by assent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 40s. 18 Feb. Richard Watkys, with assent of the Masters of the Bench, generally. Mr. Wynnyngton to Mr. Thomas Nicolles' chamber, in his stead, with Mr. Crompton; fine only 20s. because he left his own chamber. Mr. Page to a chamber late Mr. Peryam's; fine 26s. 8d. Mr. John Caltroppe, junior, to a chamber with Mr. Caltroppe, senior, in stead of Mr. Fletewood; fine 20s., and he will repair the chamber inside. Mr. Hill to Mr. Olyver's chamber; fine 8s. now and 8s. before Easter. 23 April. John Fitch of Yeldham, Essex, gentleman, generally, at the instance of Mr. Gent, his pledge. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*) 24 April. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Caroo, late of Stortford, Herts, dec., generally, at the instance of Mr. Henry Archer, his pledge; to a high chamber near the Church, with Mr. Archer, Mr. Halle and others; fine only 13s. 4d. because he will build there.

**At a Parliament holden 28 April, 1 Eliz.**

Mr. George Nicolles was chosen Reader for Autumn, and Mr. Edmund Ployden, his Assistant, and Mr. — Wie shall be Attendant in observing "le Motes" until he reads within the Inn.

The following Orders shall be kept, as of old:

That "le Chappell Motes" shall be held thrice within the Inn in each week when commons are held, unless a holiday intervene or there be some other just impediment, on pain of forfeiture, from each of the Utter Bar, 12*d.*, and each Inner Barrister, 6*d.* The Inner Bar are subject to the same penalty in vacation and in term.



That no one in the Inn, unless he be an Utter Barrister, shall sit with the Utter Barristers at the table called "The Utter Barresteres Borde," on pain of 6*d.*, except at some feast day or the Readers' feast. No Inner Barrister, except a chief prothonotary,\* shall eat with them in the Hall.

That no one of the Inn shall voluntarily be of counsel against another of the Inn, unless in consequence of kinship or other just cause.

That no one of the Inn shall implead any other of the same Inn in any personal action without leave of the Masters of the Bench.

That no one of the Fellowship, being attorney for any complainant, shall enter or cause to be entered any plea or cause of his client, "*infra aliquod aliud officium, quam officium hujusmodi officarii qui fuerit de Hospitio predicto.*"

*Admissions.*—Mr. — Shelden to Mr. Mawdeley's chamber, with Mr. Smythe; paying 4*l.* 8 May. Messrs. Broke and Richard Watkys to Mr. Tyltey's chamber; fine, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Hector, son of John Wentworthe, of Elmesaill, Yorks, knight, deceased, at the instance of Mr. Thomas Gargrave, knight, generally. 10 May. Mr. Thomas Atkyns, to a chamber late Mr. Wynnynghton's; no fine because he will repair it. Mr. Thomas Gent, at the instance of Mr. Danyell, to his chambers; fine 26*s.* 8*d.* 28 May. Mr. Hannam to Mr. Alexander's chamber, giving place to his ancients; fine 30*s.* Mr. Bourman to an upper chamber, late Baron Browne's, with Mr. Mawdeley; fine only 13*s.* 4*d.* because he left another chamber in the new building. Mr. Edward, son of Robert Mordaunte, of Hempsted, Essex, esquire, generally, at the instance of Mr. Antony Browne, justice of the Common Bench, to a chamber late belonging to his brother John Mordaunt, deceased; fine 30*s.*, provided that he does not remove "le waynscott" in the chamber; he shall have a study when Mr. Bucklond removes. Mr. Babthorp to the chamber in the new building late Mr. Boureman's; fine only 13*s.* 4*d.* because he has paid fines for other chambers which he has not used. 2 June. Mr. Thomas Bowyer to the chamber, late Mr. Bucklond's; fine 20*s.* 3 June. Mr. Cabell to the chamber late Mr. Marten's, with Mr. Browne; fine 13*s.* 4*d.*

\* "*Prennotarius*," MS.

**At a Parliament holden 6 June, 1 Eliz.**

Mr. George Nicolles was appointed Reader in the Autumn and Mr. Edmund Ployden his Assistant.

The order of last Parliament concerning Attorneys is cancelled.

Mr. Bates shall be Reader in Lent, at his own petition.

*Admissions.*—8 June. Mr. Morys to the chamber late Mr. Tyboll's, with Mr. Crowe; fine 26s. 8*d.* Mr. Haynes to a chamber with Mr. Rede; fine 20s. 12 June. Thomas, son of William Hatton of Haldenbye, Northants, esquire, generally, to Mr. Saunder's chamber; fine 40s. 23 June. Mr. Tyffin, to a chamber with Messrs. Inkepenne and Lewkenor, giving place to his ancients, unless they forfeit their interest; fine 20s. Mr. Whetely, to the office, late Mr. Poley's, in the new building; fine only 26s. 8*d.* because he leaves another chamber. 2 Aug. John, son and heir of John Agmondesham of East Horsley, Surrey, esquire, generally, to a chamber with Mr. Bowier, late Mr. Buckl[onde's]. 13 Aug. Thomas Slade, gentleman, to a lower chamber below Mr. Sparrey's chamber, with Mr. Garnans, junior, in place of Master Flemynge who forfeited his interest, because he was not in commons according to the order; fine 30s. 2 Nov. Mr. Perry to a chamber in place of Mr. Chamber; fine only 6s. 8*d.* because he lately paid 20s. for the chamber late Mr. Polley's office, and did not have it. 18 Oct. Christopher Crowe, to a chamber in place of Mr. Pege; fine only 10s. because he left another chamber at Mr. Pege's door. 2 Nov. William Barlee, late of Barnardes Inne, gentleman, generally, to an upper chamber with Mr. Inkepen; fine 26s. 8*d.* Robert Burgoyne, at the instance of Robert Catlyn, knight, Chief Justice of the Queen's Bench, his pledge; generally. 3 Nov. Mr. Lewknor, with Mr. Sperry's consent, to his chamber; paying only 6s. 8*d.* because he leaves another chamber. Mr. Allington, at the instance of Mr. Gent, to his chamber; fine 4 marks. Mr. Henry Sotherton, gentleman, at the instance of Mr. Caltropp of "le Utter Barre," his pledge, generally; to the chamber late Mr. Vaux's; fine 20s. Mr. Smithes, to a lower chamber near the entrance to the kitchen, in the court where Mr. Luke lies; paying 13s. 4*d.* John Buckley, Steward (*senescallus*) of the Inn, with Mr. Robert Brickett's assent, to the chamber of Mr. Bri[ckett], near "le Pastrie howse"; fine 13s. 4*d.*

3 Nov. Mr. John Halle, gentleman, asked that his admission to the upper chamber near the Church, might be entered in the Parliament book, it having been omitted by carelessness. Nothing to pay because he will build.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 1 Eliz.**

Mr. Robert Bate was chosen Reader for Lent, for his first reading, with the assent of Mr. Hone; and in his default, Mr. Hone for his second turn.

Mr. Saunders, Mr. Swayne, Mr. Smythe and Mr. Adderley are fined 10*l.*, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, 5*l.* and 6*l.* for not reading in Autumn last. Mr. Wye is respited because he asked leave to read next Autumn.

Mr. Alexander was chosen Steward for Christmas next, and in default, Mr. Goringe, Mr. Browne, Mr. Farmer.

All other officers for Christmas shall exercise their offices as appointed last Christmas.

Ordered by mandate of the justices that Masters of "le Utter Barre" practising or hereafter desiring to practise, shall not plead at any bar before they are of 12 years' continuance, without leave of the Masters of the Bench, on pain of expulsion. They may, however, for the whole of this term, advise their clients and go to the bar for them for matters begun.

Ordered that "le Chappell Mootes" be held in vacation, according to order.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Lewis, son and heir of John Mordaunt, knight, specially, being discharged from all offices but that of Marshal; and by consent of Mr. Sture, into Mr. Sture's chamber with Mr. George Mordaunt; giving 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* He shall give place to Mr. Sture when he comes. Mr. George Mordaunt is his pledge. 15 Nov. Thomas, son and heir of Richard Goldinge, of Henye, Essex, gentleman, generally. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*) Mr. Robert Burgoyne, at the instance of Robert Catlyn, knight, Chief Justice of the Queen's Bench, by consent of Mr. Thomas Nicholles to his chamber; fine 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 21 Nov., 2 Eliz.**

t Bate was chosen Reader for Lent next, for his first  
 + Mr. Hone's assent; and in his default, Mr. Hone,  
 ad turn.

Ordered that in time of vacation, no order be taken by the Masters of "le Utter Barre," except only by two or three of the oldest then in commons. In their default, order shall be deferred according to the discretion of the Masters of the Bench.

Ordered that any Master lying in his chamber shall be fined 40s. for wearing a beard.

Mr. George Nicolles was chosen Treasurer.

Received from Mr. George Mordent for his chamber, 40s., taxed in Mr. Hedley's treasurership. *English.*

*Admissions.*—27 Nov., 2 Eliz. William, son and heir of John Bayliffe, of Castell Carye, Somerset, gentleman, generally, to the lower chamber beneath Mr. Baron Luke, with Mr. Sydenham; fine, 13s. 4d.. 19 Nov. Henry, son and heir apparent of Edmond Mordaunt of the Middle Temple, gentleman, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 2 Eliz.**

Mr. Ployden and Mr. Ipesley shall be auditors of the account of Mr. William Hone, late Treasurer.

Mr. Bisley\* is readmitted, if he can obtain the goodwill of the justices of the Common Bench.

**Here begins the year of Mr. Nycolles, Treasurer, and of R. Smythes, Under-treasurer. 2 Eliz.**

Mr. Swayne is discharged from his reading and from the office of Steward, with assent of all the Masters of the Bench; fine 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. Adderley, the same; fine 4l.

*Admissions.*—30 Nov. Edward, son and heir of Edward Wilson of Walkhorn, Herts, generally. Timothy, second son of Richard Mockett, of Chalcocke, Kent, esquire, generally. 5 Jan. John, second son of William Radclyffe of Ordesall, Lancashire, knight, generally, at the instance of Mr. Vavisour, his pledge. 8 Jan. Antony, son and heir of Thomas Spilman of Canterbury, esquire, generally. William, son and heir of John Hopton, of Rockhill, Shropshire, generally. William Tyffine to Mr. Mawnsell's chamber; he is respited over Mr. Bendishe and pays nothing because he paid 20s. when Hone was Treasurer. 26 Jan. John, second son of Robert Kempe, of Gyssing, Norfolk, esquire, generally. 28 Jan. Robert, son and heir of James Tomson of Canterbury,

\* Beasley, in margin.

generally. John Boyse of Nunyngton, younger son of William Boyse, generally. 6 Feb. George, younger son of John Gascoigne of Lasincrofte, Yorks, esquire, generally. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Cotton of Conyngton, Hunts, generally. 14 Feb. William, second son of Thomas Freman, of Blockley, Worcestershire, generally. John, son and heir of John Lucas of Colchester, Essex, generally. 2 March. Robert, second son of Thomas Snegge of Lechworth, Herts, generally. Robert, second son of Ambrose Jermyn, knight, generally. Henry, son and heir of Edmund Mordaunte, generally. Mr. Pyncyn, to the chamber called "Maleperdo" next to the kitchen, by release of his old chamber. John Radclyff to the chamber of Messrs. Wortley and Acton, in the absence of the former. George Gascoigne to the chamber below that of Mr. Tyle. Robert Jermyn, to the chamber late of Mr. Page and Mr. Alexander. Robert Gyles, to Mr. Bell's chamber, for another released. Henry Sotherton, to Mr. Crowe's chamber, giving place to his ancients. Robert Smithes to Mr. Jener's chamber, with Mr. Boyer, giving up another.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 2 Eliz.**

Ordered that gentlemen of this Inn shall not set up any lord of Mysrule except at "a grand Cristmas," without the assent of the Masters of the Bench.

Mr. Hone shall be Reader in Lent, and Mr. Nicolls his Assistant.

Messrs. Alexander, Goringe, and Browne are fined 5*l.* each, and Mr. Farmer, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not exercising the office of Steward at Christmas last.

Any fellow not paying debts when demanded by the Treasurer, shall be out of commons and lose his chamber.

*Admissions.*—John Frohoke, specially, and *gratis*, because he was Butler (*mortuus*). Henry Wasse, generally. William Habarre, generally. Edward, sixth son of William Kenyon of Pylkington, Lancashire, gentleman, generally. Ellizeus, third son of John Brame, of Stoke Asse, Suffolk, generally. (*This entry is crossed out.*) Jarvis, second son of Hugh Cressey, of Letwell, Yorks, generally. John, third son of William Thompson, of Egleston, Lancashire, generally. John, son and heir of Thomas Alleyne, of Ipswich, gentleman, generally. Antony, eighth son of Thomas Kyrle, of Walford,

Herefordshire, gentleman, generally. Thomas, son and heir of Edmund Clarke, of Mycheldevour, Hants, generally. James, son and heir of William Cressey, generally. 19 May. Ninionus, fourth son of Thomas Burbage of Waltham, Herts, esquire, generally. John, son and heir of Humfrey Walrond, of Sey, Somerset, specially. Richard Ingpenne to a chamber below Mr. Plowden's, with Mr. Hawswell, in the absence of ancients; he leaves another chamber. Robert Bradbury to a chamber with Mr. Barley, over "le Cloysture." John Lucas, to a chamber under Mr. Baron Luke's, in reversion.\* Robert Thomson to Mr. Bayliff's chamber near the hall, *respectuanter*.\* William Freman to Mr. Vawse's chamber, in the absence of Mr. Sotherton. John Alleyne to Mr. Steward's chamber, next the chamber near the Church. Antony Kyrle to Mr. Reade's chamber, in absence of ancients. Henry Wasse and William Habarre to Mr. Dyllon's chamber near Mrs. Alyce's tenement at the last gate. William Toker to the chamber of Mr. Mosely and Mr. Andrewes. Fabian Phyllipps to Mr. Snodnam's chamber, in absence of ancients. John Frohoke to Mr. Moseley's chamber. Andrew Hemerford to the chamber of Messrs. Morryson and Page, late Mr. Rains'. John Barton and James Cressey to the chamber late Mr Dyllon's under Mr. Vyners, now Mr. Malthouse's.

**At a Parliament holden 24 May, 2 Eliz.**

Mr. Wye was appointed Reader for Autumn, and Mr. Hone his Assistant.

Mr. Saunders was discharged from his Readership and the office of Steward for a fine of 10*l*.

Ordered that no fellow sit at the table of the "utter barresters" in or out of term, on pain of paying for a repast; "*et omnes permitteres ejusdem*" shall pay likewise; not to be enforced in case of a man invited to argue a case after dinner or supper in default of any barrister.

*Admissions*.—Mr. Bell to Mr. Frogmerton's chamber, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench. John, third son of Thomas Roberts of Wilsden, Middlesex, deceased, generally. Fabian, second son of Robert Phillipps of Lempster, Herefordshire, generally. John, son and heir of Gregory Nicholas of London, mercer, generally. Reginald, second son of

\* *Respectuanter*, MS.

Reginald Braie of Barrington, Gloucestershire, generally. James, son and heir of William Jefferys of Southampton, generally. Henry Fooke is admitted one of the Butlers. 9 Oct. 2 Eliz. Henry, second son of Robert Bradbury, late of Litelbury, generally. Thomas Knyvett, generally. Richard Bowland, generally. George Hord, generally. Thomas Fortescue, late of Clifford's Inne, second son of Adrian Fortescue, generally. Thomas, second son, and Charles, third son of Lord Pagett of Draiton, the former specially, the latter generally. Richard, son and heir of Richard Hopkins, generally. Richard, second son of Edmund Leucknour, generally. Andrew, son and heir of Thomas Windesour, generally. John, son and heir of Thomas Harrydane of Walden, Essex, yeoman, specially, to the chamber of George Nycolles, Treasurer, being his sister's son. *Signed*: Per me, G. Nycolls, Thez. M. T. (Marginal note: *Mortuus*.) Robert Brycott to Henry Lawrence's chamber, in expectancy or in absence of his ancients; fine 13s. 4d. John Clyfton into Mr. Sandes' chambers in "le nov[elle] buildinges," in Mr. Osborne's absence; fine 20s. Jervaise Cresseye into Mr. Gill's chamber, next the street in the corner next the kitchen; fine 10s. George Page into Mr. Smith's chamber, late belonging to Thomas Page his brother, in "les novell buildinges"; no fine, because his brother has spent money on them, "et iste considerabit leigne . . . Mr. Sheldon." Reginald Braye to Mr. Mordaunte's chamber in "le novell byldinges," under Mr. Chamber's chamber; fine 13s. 4d. John Walrond to Mr. Sande's chamber, with Mr. Clyfton; fine 20s. Richard Leucknour to the chamber next Mr. Joyner's chamber, in expectancy of his brother; fine 10s.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 2 Eliz.**

Mr. Wye was fined 100 marks for failing to act as Reader, which office he assumed in August last.

Mr. Plowden was chosen Reader for Lent next.

Mr. Meade was chosen Steward for Christmas next. (*Struck out.*)

Ordered that no one shall be admitted into the chamber of George and Lewis Mordaunt without the former's assent, as they have paid a fine with that intention, as appears in the time of Treasurers Hadley and Hone.

*Admissions.*—John Fooke, generally. Thomas, son and heir of John Tressam, deceased, specially. George, son and heir of

Thomas Moreton of Mylborn St. Andrewes, Dorset, generally. John, son and heir of John Vyneard of Albarrowe, Norfolk, generally. Edward, second son of Thomas Gifford of Chylington, Northants, generally. William, son and heir of Thomas Fraunceham, generally. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*) Thomas MannoX, generally. John, son and heir of Thomas Bussey of Kneyton, Yorks., generally. John, son and heir of John Talbott, knight, late of Grafton, Worcestershire, specially. Antony, son and heir of John Borne, knight, specially. John, son and heir of John Porter of Clains, Worcestershire, generally. Alexander, son of Peter Wood of —, Shropshire, generally. Richard, heir of Thomas Trece of Gumycestre, Hunts., specially. Laurence Cheshull, generally. John Bathe of Demycadhath, in Ireland, son and heir of James Bathe, Chief Baron in Ireland, specially. John, third son of Thomas Ashburneham, generally. John Talbott to the chamber of Mr. Gente. John Busseye to the last chamber under Mr. Chidleye. Richard Treece to the chamber of Mr. Slade and Mr. Garnans, under Mr. Leucknour's chamber. Mr. Crossewell to Mr. Swayne's chamber as expectant, because he left another chamber by the kitchen. Edward Wilson to Mr. Mawdleye's chamber, because he left another chamber. William Fraunceham to Mr. Slade's chamber. Matthew Dale to Mr. Boyer's chamber, in the absence of ancients. Antony Borne to Mr. Clyfton's chamber, waiting his departure. Henry Mordaunt to the chamber under Baron Luke's, in expectancy of ancients. Thomas Pagett to Mr. George Mordaunte's chamber, with assent of the Masters of the Bench and himself. Richard Hopkins to Mr. Reade's chamber, in absence of ancients. Matthew Cracheroode, late of Furnyfalles Inne, second son of William Cracheroode of Toppesfyld, Essex, gentleman. His general admission is not entered in this book, but because he afterwards paid 20[s.], it is clear that he was admitted into a chamber; and because he was bound to Mr. Nycolles, Treasurer, on 7 Nov., 3 Eliz., his name is entered here.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 3 Eliz.**

Agreed that Mr. Wye shall pay the Treasurer 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and before St. Andrew's day, 1561, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for the fine upon him set at the last Parliament.

Ordered that no solemn Christmas be kept.



Ordered that all uneven\* sums of money growing by the account of commons in each week, shall be paid by the fellows.

*Admissions.*—Antony Rudd, late of Newe Inne, generally. Innocent, son and heir of Richard Rede, knight, Master in Chancery, generally. John, third son of Thomas Talbotte of Russhall, Yorks., generally. Robert, son and heir of Thomas Catlyn of Randes, Northants, generally. Geoffrey, son and heir of William Tottell, late of Exeter, specially. Edmund, son and heir of John Mydwinter, late of Shepton, Somerset, generally. James, third son of Nicholas Garnauns of Garnauns, Herefordshire, specially. Thomas, son and heir of Henry Tirrell, knight, generally, if the Bench consent. Thomas, third son of Thomas Poole of Poole, Cheshire, esquire, generally. Richard, son and heir of John Hanham, late of Wynburmynster, Dorset, esquire, specially. Andrew Jenour of Dunmowe Magna, Essex, specially. Robert Catlyn to Mr. Titley's chamber. Innocent Rede to Mr. Merton's chamber. John Kempe to the chamber under Mr. Meade's, next the Hall. William Garrett to a chamber late Mr. Dale's, next Mr. Fletewoode's. Richard Hanham to the chamber of James Hanham and Mr. Jermyn, next the Hall. Geoffrey Tottyll to Mr. Malt-house's chamber. Edward Banyster to Mr. Leucknor's chamber (*struck out*). Richard Ernley to Mr. Dodge's chamber under Mr. Hadley's (*struck out*). Matthew Crache-rode to Mr. Wasshington's chamber, in the absence of ancients.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 3 Eliz.**

Mr. Hone was chosen Assistant to Mr. Plowden, Reader, who undertook the said office.

Mr. Farmour is fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not executing the office of Steward last Christmas.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Sands to Mr. Hone's chamber, with assent of the Masters of the Bench. Francis, son and heir of Robert Saunders of Qyddeham, Norfolk, esquire, specially. Walter Newsum, specially. William, son and heir apparent of William Garrett of London, knight, specially. William, son and heir of William Walter of Wymbylton, Surrey, specially. Thomas, third son of John Denton of Amersdon, Oxfordshire, generally (*mortuus*). Richard, son and heir of William Erneley of Cacam, Sussex, esquire, generally. Edward, son and heir of

° *Inequales*, MS.

Edward Banyster of Eddsworthe, Hants., generally. William, son and heir of John Browne of Horton, Kent, esquire, specially. John, third son of Robert Ashefeld of Stolangtoft, Suffolk, generally. Edward, son and heir of James Croftes of Croftes, Herefordshire, knight, generally. Henry, son and heir of Richard Blancheard of Horton, Dorset, generally. William, son and heir of Richard Umbervyle of Fysselworth, Middlesex, specially. Edward Banyster into Mr. Leucknour's chamber, in absence of ancients. Richard Ernelye to Mr. Dodge's chamber under Mr. Hadley's, in absence of ancients. Edward Croftes into the chamber of Mr. Baldwyn and Mr. Archer, in Mr. Halle's absence. Laurence Chysshull into Mr. Brycotte's chamber, in his absence. Henry Blancheard to Mr. Bayliff's chamber next the hall.

**At a Parliament holden 17 May, 3 Eliz.**

Mr. Farnour was chosen Reader for Autumn, and Mr. Ployden his Assistant.

Ordered that whoever is retained in service to any person, shall lose his chamber.

Ordered that Mr. Danyell, and his son Edmund, shall be freed from pension for ever.

Ordered that Mr. Wasse shall enjoy his chamber; and that Mr. Tirrell shall be in the chamber in place of Mr. Gyll, because Mr. Gyll defied the Statutes lately enacted by the justices and with consent of the Bench.

*Admissions.*—Mr. Thomas Paget to Mr. George Mordaunt's chamber. Mr. Kyrle, removed from Mr. Rede's chamber to the adjoining chamber. Mr. Burbage to Mr. Edmund Wyndesore's chamber (*struck out*). Thomas Tirrell, Edward Crofte, and John Edwards. Thomas Causfield, generally.

Names of those who lost vacations in Mr. Plowden's reading in Lent last: Tripcony, Hectour Wentworth, Goldinge (*mortuus*), Bayliffe, Hopton, Thompson, senior, Kenyon, Allen, Robertes, Knyvett, Fortescue (*struck out*), Nicholas, Gyfforde, Mannoxe.

**At a Parliament holden 20 June, 3 Eliz.**

Mr. George Nycolles was discharged from the office of Treasurer.

Mr. Hone and Mr. Beckett shall be his Auditors.

Mr. Plowden was chosen Treasurer.

**Acts done while Edmund Plowden was Treasurer and William Bayande, Under-Treasurer.**

*Admissions.*—25 June, 1561, 3 Eliz. Francis Alley, generally, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench. 26 June. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Jobber, of Orselowe, Staffordshire, esquire, generally. Thomas, son of Robert Dillon, of Newton near Trymme, in Meath, Ireland, esquire. 3 Aug. Gaius, son of — Dixon of London, gentleman, generally, with assent of Mr. Fermour, Reader, and Mr. Hone, Assistant. 4 Aug. Ralf, son of Hugh Eaton of Thesterhurst, Staffordshire, gentleman, generally, with assent of Fermour and Hone. Robert, son and heir of Thomas Loundes of Redwynter, Essex, gentleman, generally, with the assent of the Reader and Hone (*mortuus*). 24 Aug. George, second son of William Wroughton, of Hinton Magna, Wilts, knight, deceased, generally, at the instance of Mr. Fetyplace. 10 Oct. Edward Fennor to Mr. Rosse's chamber, in expectancy; fine 12s. 11 Oct. Robert, son and heir apparent of Andrew Corbet, knight, specially, at the instance of Reginald Corbet, esquire, one of the Justices of the Queen's Bench; fine 4*l*. 14 Oct. William Walter to a chamber with Mr. Kempe, under Mr. Garnan's chamber, next the Hall. Mr. Lewes to a chamber with Mr. Inghram. 19 Oct. Edward, son and heir of Thomas Holt of Dudeston, Warwickshire, esquire, specially; fine 4*l*. 29 Oct. Thomas, son and heir of Francis Cave of Baggrave, Leicestershire, esquire, specially; fine 53s. 4*d*. 3 Nov. Mr. Tyrwitt to Mr. Matthew Smith's chamber. Mr. Holte to Mr. Babthorpe's chamber, in which Mr. Tyrwitt lately was; fine 20s. (Some of these entries are signed : E. Plowden.)

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 3 Eliz.**

Mr. Trevanyon, one of the four most ancient Utter Barristers, is fined for not attending at vacation last, 40s. Mr. Fowler\* for the same reason, 40s.

All who ought to have attended Mr. Fermor's late reading, and did not, are fined 20s.

Messrs. Alexander, Goringe and John Browne are fined 10*l*. each for not reading in Autumn, 1560.

Mr. Ruswell was chosen Reader for Lent next, by assent of Mr. Nicolles, who would have been Reader.

\* Corrected from "Andreas Vavator."

Mr. Ruswell was chosen Steward for next Christmas, and in his default, Mr. Meade.

Mr. Hopkins is ordered to pay to Mr. Kirle his costs in repairing Mr. Reade's chamber.

*Admissions.*—4 Nov., 3 Eliz. Richard, son of Francis Browne of Tolthorpe, Rutland, esquire, specially, at Mr. Hone's instance; fine 5*l.* 8 Nov. Mr. John Ashbourneham to the chamber under Mr. Childley's, in expectancy of Mr. Spilman; no fine because he spent much in repair. 10 Nov., 1561. Thomas, second son of Lord Pagett of Drayton, Middlesex, to Lord Stafford's chamber over the Gate, if he gives consent. 8 Nov. John Vynyard to a chamber late the kitchen, near the Gate, under the chamber of Lord Stafford. 10 Nov. Henry Fowke, one of the Butlers, to the chamber of Mr. Brykett, and John Buckle, Steward, in expectancy of Mr. Brycott. 17 Nov. John, son and heir apparent of John Talbot, knight, deceased, admitted into Mr. George Mordaunte's chamber, with his consent, and with the surrender by Thomas Pagett, gentleman, of his rights in the bedchamber. 8 Nov. Ralf, son and heir of Thomas Stafforde of Bradfilde, Berks., esquire, generally; no fine. John Fooke to a chamber with Messrs. Laurence and Arthur Chambers, in "le novel building," in expectancy of Chambres; fine 30*s.* paid 26 Nov. 4 Eliz.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 4 Eliz.**

A two-wheeled cartload (*biga*) of coals is allowed for the expenses of those remaining at Christmas, and the usual allowance for the minstrels.

Commons shall be kept until next term.

Ordered that every Sunday in vacation, the senior Masters of "le Utter Barre" shall declare what moots they will keep in the following week; and Mootmen (*motores*) shall be appointed by turns, as they are in term.

Ordered that every clerk shall keep a case at the table under the cupboard (*abacus*) at each dinner and supper, on pain of 4*d.* for each default.

Ordered that no one shall abuse any Butler or other officer on pain of exclusion from the House and the Fellowship.

Mr. Trevanion and Mr. Fowler were chosen Stewards for next Christmas.

The end of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—26 Nov. James Jeffreys to a chamber with Messrs. Bavande and Loveden, *expectanter*, giving place to his ancients. 28 Nov. Alexander Woode to a chamber with Messrs. Brooke and Watkys; fine 20s. 1 Dec. Richard Treece to a chamber with Messrs. Martin and Incent Reade, who surrendered his interest; fine 20s.\*

#### Hilary Term, 1562, 4 Eliz.

27 Jan. Thomas Clerke to a chamber with Messrs. Waldron and Inkepen in "le novel building"; fine 13s. 4d. 29 Jan. John, son and heir of Tobias Pleydell of Farrington, Berks., gentleman, generally, to Mr. Marten's chamber; fine 4l. 2 Feb. Henry Earl of Huntingdon, specially. Edward Hastings, K.G., Lord Hastings of Loughborowe, specially. 3 Feb. Edward Hastings, brother of the Earl of Huntingdon, specially; fine 5l. 5 Feb. James Hannam to a chamber late Mr. Barnes', and Mr. Thomas Morgan with him; Hannam's fine, 3l. 6s. 8d., and Morgan's, 40s. 5 Feb. John Garnans to an upper chamber next the Hall, with Mr. Jermyn; no fine, because he leaves his bedchamber to Mr. Meade.

#### At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 1561, 4 Eliz.

Mr. Ruswell, Mr. Meade, Mr. Trevanion and Mr. Fowler are fined for the Stewardship at Christmas last 13l. 6s. 8d. each.

Mr. Fermour was chosen Assistant to the Reader in Lent vacation next.

Ordered that when Christmas is to be solemnly celebrated, one of the Fellowship shall be chosen Steward, his bearing and substance being considered; and that the old custom by which the Autumn Reader is chosen Steward shall not be kept. But he who reads in Autumn shall pay a reasonable fine for not holding the office of Steward at Christmas.

*Admissions.*—12 Feb., 1561. John Fitzwilliams of Kingsley, Hants, esquire, specially. 11 Feb. Remigius, son and heir of John Hunt of Lyndon, Rutland, esquire, specially, by the assent of the Masters of the Bench, to his father's chamber; fine a hogshead of wine. 8 Feb. James, son of Robert Marten of Adelhamston, Dorset, generally. John Ashfilde, at Mr. Jermyn's instance, to his chamber, in

\* Many entries till 11 May, 1567, are signed by E. Plowden.

expectancy; fine 20s. 12 Feb. Mr. Mocket to a chamber with Mr. Lewson in "le novel building," in expectancy; fine 13s. 4*d.* Alexander Denton to a chamber with Messrs. Creswell and Perye in "le novel building"; fine 26s. 8*d.* 13 Feb. Henry Smith to a chamber with Mr. Bell, with assent of Mr. John Throckmerton; no fine. 8 Feb. Thomas, son and heir of Richard Yonger of Pickeringe Lyff, Yorks, esquire, generally, admitted by Mr. Ruswell, Reader. 12 Feb. Thomas Tenant of Bedell, Yorks, gentleman, generally, by Ruswell. 14 Feb. Richard, son of William Skevington of Shropshire, esquire, generally, by Ruswell. 6 March. Thomas, second son of Richard Cornewall of Bourforde, Shropshire, esquire, generally, by Ruswell. 6 May, 1562. Laurence Chishull to the chamber of Mr. Lewes and Mr. Ingram, next the kitchen, in expectancy; fine 13s. 4*d.* 10 May. Edward, third son of Thomas Gifforde of Chillington, Staffordshire, knight, specially, paying 26s. 8*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 8 May, 1562.**

The penalty for Mr. Ruswell for shortening his reading, and for excess of feasts and guests during his reading, is postponed until the next Parliament.

Mr. Trevanion is appointed Reader for the Autumn; in his default, Mr. Fowler, and in his default, Mr. Meade.

Each vacationer, who missed last Lent vacation, shall forfeit 20s.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—12 May, 1562. Thomas, son and heir of John Church of Runwell, Essex, gentleman, generally. 13 May. Mr. Popham to a chamber with Messrs. Calvert and Washington, in the absence of his ancients; fine 20s. 30 May. William, son and heir of Edward Boughton of Lawforde Parva, Warwickshire, esquire, generally. John, son and heir of John Colles of St. Clere, Cornwall, gentleman, generally. 31 May. William, second son of William Gent of Norton near Daventrie, Northamptonshire, gentleman, generally. Thomas, son and heir of Edward Graunt of Snytterfilde, Warwickshire, gentleman, generally.

**At a Parliament holden 12 June, 1562, 4 Eliz.**

Mr. Ruswell, solicitor, was chosen Assistant to the Reader in the Autumn. His penalty is deferred to the next Parliament.

Messrs. Fowler, Andrew Vavasour and Moseley, ancients of the Utter Bar, for non-attendance at last vacation, are fined 40s.

*Admissions.*—25 June, 1562. Mr. Jobber to the chamber of Mr. J. Thomas and Mr. Pynchin, near the kitchen, by the assent of his ancients; fine 5s. 13 June, 1562. Roger, son and heir of Thomas Kemishe of Bedminster, Somerset, gentleman, generally. Nicolas, third son of John Rickarde of Pollington, Yorks, gentleman, generally. 15 June. John, son and heir of Richard Newnham of Godshill in the Isle of Wight, gentleman, generally. 17 June. Thomas, son and heir of William Hone, esquire, generally. 20 Aug. William, second son of Thomas Northover of Awler, Somerset, deceased, specially; fine a hogs-head of wine, 53s. 4d.; admitted by the Reader. 26 Aug. John, son and heir of John Bulbecke of Clevedon, Somerset, esquire, generally; by the Reader. 12 Aug. Thomas, second son of John Hannam of Wynbourne Mynster, Dorset, esquire, generally, by the assent of the Masters of the Bench; to the chamber of Messrs. Becket and Skerne in the new buildings; fine 3l. 6s. 8d. 24 Oct. George, son and heir of Robert Carie of Clovellie, Devon, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 3l. 6s. 8d. *eo quod nunquam extitit in Cancellaria.* 26 Oct. Henry, second son of William Hussey of Hinton Marten, Dorset, esquire, generally; to Mr. Saunder's chamber, with assent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 1562.**

Messrs. Trevanion and Fowler are fined for not reading in Autumn, 5l.

Each of the Masters who lost a vacation in Autumn last shall forfeit 20s.

Mr. Tytley, one of the ancient Utter Barristers, is fined 40s. for non-attendance at the last reading.

Mr. Chambre was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Chambre was chosen Steward for Christmas next. In his default, Mr. A. Vavisour; in his default, Mr. Tytley; and in his default, Mr. Fleetewode.

Mr. Mundy was admitted to Mr. Barton's chamber, who was removed.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—5 Nov. 1562, 4 Eliz. Edward Hastings, third son of the Earl of Huntingdon, lately deceased, to the lower

chamber of Lord Stafford, over the Gate of the Middle Temple, saving Lord Stafford's rights; fine 53s. 4*d.*, and the usual rents. 7 Nov. Edward, son and heir of Edward Lewkenour of Kingston Bowssey, Sussex, esquire, generally, with assent of the Masters of the Bench. 3 Nov. Mr. Mundy to Mr. James Cressey's chamber, in Mr. Barton's place; no fine because he left another chamber in the new buildings. 8 Nov. Mr. William and Mr. John Piriam, brothers, to Mr. Wye's chambers in the new buildings, in place of Messrs. Mundy and Umpton. Mr. Umpton removed from Mr. Wye's chamber to Mr. Gabriel Chambre's in the new buildings. Mr. John Fitche into a chamber with Mr. Freman, lately belonging to Messrs. Vauxe and Grindon, near the cemetery of the Temple, under Mr. Moseley's chamber. Henry, son of Laurence Baylie of Northampton, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 12 Nov. Mr. Rickardes to the chamber of Mr. Thomas and Mr. Richard Lewkenour, above Mr. Slade's chamber, in expectancy of his ancients; fine 20s. 11 Nov. Adrian, third son of Thomas Gilbert of Greenewaie, Devon, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 14 Nov. Thomas, son of Richard Pagett of Craneforde, Northants, deceased, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 29 Nov. Gaius Dixon to a new chamber near the gate of Middle Temple Church, over the Cloister, viz., the chamber nearer the Church of the two new chambers lately built; fine 5*l.* 19 Nov. Ralf\* Stafforde to Mr. Lewkenour's chamber in place of Mr. Richard Lewkenour, who resigned his interest therein to him; fine 40s. 24 Nov. Mr. Gilbert to the small chamber under the stairs of Mr. Bell's chamber; no fine because he will spend money on repairs.

**At a Parliament holden 24 Nov., 1562, 5 Eliz.**

Allowed for those in residence at Christmas, one cartload of coals, and the usual allowance for the minstrels.

Commons shall be kept until next term.

Ordered that until the New Hall be completed, each member shall bear the cost of the repairs of his own chamber on pain of forfeiture; but the Treasurer shall allow for repairs to those who pay rent.

End of the Parliament.



*Admissions.* — 29 Nov., 1562. Mr. Reynoldes to Mr. Mawdeley's chamber, on condition of building a loft over the outer chamber within a year. If Mr. Mawdeley dies or leaves his chamber, then the Treasurer may admit an apprentice or any other thereto, because it is one of the twelve chambers for the Masters of the Bench; fine 13s. 4*d.* Mr. Thomas Hussey and Mr. Tressham to the new chamber over the Cloister nearer the Church; Tressham's fine 5*l.*, Hussey, nothing, because he removed from another chamber. Mr. Gaius Dixon to a chamber with Mr. Mockett, where Mr. Lewsson lately lay; no fine because he left the new chamber next the Church. Mr. Skevington to the chamber of Mr. Acton and Mr. Ratcliff; fine 26s. 8*d.* Mr. — to Mr. Gifford's chamber. Mr. Becke to Mr. Fennor's chamber, where Mr. Reynolds lately lay. 14 Nov. Mr. Amirideth to Lord Stafford's lower chamber above the gate of the Middle Temple, with Mr. Edward Hastings; fine 20s. and the usual rent; by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 29 Nov. Thomas, second son of Robert Yowarte of Basedell, Yorks, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 26 Nov. William, son and heir of John Yardeley of Iselington, Middlesex, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 23 Jan., 1562, 5 Eliz. Mr. Porter to a chamber with Mr. Slade, under Mr. Lewkenour's chamber; fine 20s. Mr. Tompson to Mr. Gyles' chamber over Mr. Brooke's chamber; fine only 10s., because he left another chamber with Mr. Crumwell. Cuthbert, seventh son of Nicolas Fairefaxe of Gilling, Yorks, knight, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 27 Jan. Thomas Dillon, to a chamber with Mr. Crumwell, in place of Mr. Tompson; fine 6s. 8*d.* 2 Feb. William, Earl of Worcester, specially. John Lord Darcy, specially. George Hastings, esquire, specially.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 1562, 5 Eliz.**

Ordered that anyone chosen Steward for Christmas and Reader in Autumn, and who reads then, shall be discharged his fine for the Stewardship, and shall pay for the wine spent in Autumn, viz., two hogsheads.\* He shall have an allowance of special admittance, if any happens in the same reading. He

\* "*Dolia, viz. hoggesheads,*" MS.

shall bear at his own expense, the rewards for bucks in Autumn and pepper and flour for making venison pasties (*pro damis pinsendis*).

Mr. Chambers is discharged of his fine for the Stewardship at last Christmas, and shall allow two hogsheads of wine for next Lent vacation. He shall have an allowance of special admittance, if any happen.

Master Andrew Vavasour shall be fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the Stewardship at Christmas, and Mr. Tytley the same.

Mr. Meade was chosen Assistant to the Reader in next Lent vacation.

End of the Parliament.

Received from Thomas Colmorth, gentleman, for all his pensions and arrears to 13 Feb., 1562, except his contribution to the new buildings, 30*s.*

*Admissions.* — 6 Feb., 1562. Francis, son and heir of Richard Jenkes, of La Haye, Shropshire, generally, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench. 15 Feb. Mr. T. Cave to a chamber with Messrs. Archdale and Draye, in the new buildings; fine 40*s.* William, son and heir of Christopher Catlyn, of Harrolde, Beds., gentleman, specially, by assent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 40*s.* Roger, son of Roger Barlowe, of Thornbery, Gloucestershire, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 27 Feb. Philip, son of John Bevill, of Kylligarth, Cornwall, esquire, specially, by Mr. Chambers, Reader; fine a hogshead of wine, which Mr. Chambers had for his special admission. Thomas, son of Thomas Mulsho, of Thyngden, Northants, esquire, generally, by Mr. Chambers, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 2 March. John, son and heir of Philip Lentall, of Nastocke, Essex, esquire, generally, by Mr. Chambres, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. John, son and heir of Thomas Wyseman, of Godmonchestre, Huntingdonshire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Chambers, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 18 March. Mr. Hopkyns to a chamber with Mr. L. Gryvell; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. Richard Reade. Mr. P. Alington to a chamber with Mr. Richard Reade; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. L. Gryvell. Mr. Ratclyff, to a chamber with Mr. Bannystre, "le Utter Barristre"; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. Acton. Mr. W. Boughton to a

chamber with Mr. Acton, in place of Mr. Ratcliff. 1 May, 1563. Mr. Mydwynter to a chamber with Messrs. Marten and Trece, in place of Mr. Pleydall; fine 20s. Hugh, son and heir of John Ridge, of Hemyngston, Somerset, generally, with assent of the Masters of the Bench, at the instance of Mr. Ipeley. Thomas, second son of Thomas Ashe, of Batcombe, Somerset, deceased, generally, with assent of the Masters of the Bench, at the instance of Mr. Ipeley. 14 May. Mr. Antony Spilman to a chamber with Mr. Crumpton, in place of Mr. Winington; fine 30s. (*mortuus*). Mr. Jo. Boyse to a chamber with Messrs. Mocket and Dixon in the new buildings; fine 13s. 4d., with the condition that he must attend the daily cases at the Hall. Mr. Wynington to a chamber with Mr. Ashbournham under Mr. Chidley's chamber, in Mr. Boyse's place; no fine because he leaves another chamber with Mr. Crumpton.

**At a Parliament holden 21 May, 1563, 5 Eliz.**

Fines for not attending Mr. Chambres' reading in Lent vacation: Mr. Andrew Vavasour, one of the ancient Utter Barristers, Mr. Tytley and Mr. Moseley, 40s. each.

All vacationers, who missed last Lent vacation are fined 20s.

Mr. Andrew Vavasour is chosen Reader for next Autumn; in his default, Mr. Tytley; in his default, Mr. Moseley; and in his default, Mr. Fleetewoode.

Mr. Moseley is fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the Stewardship at last Christmas.

Mr. Fowler is pardoned the fine for the Stewardship at Christmas, 1561, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; 5*l.* for not reading and 4*l.* for not attending two vacations, on condition of paying 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* before or on next Sunday.

Ordered that Mr. Wasse, James Cressey, and Timothy Mockett shall lose their chambers for not paying contributions to the new Hall at the days appointed and proclaimed at the cupboard.

**Order for the better payment of commons.**

Every three weeks on Tuesday next after the Steward shall bring his rolls to the Bench to the Utter Barristers. All such commons and forfeit to the House, unless the Steward

or his deputy fail to bring the rolls, he is to pay 20s. for each default and stand to the loss of all such debts ever after, which hang upon the rolls of the said weeks not shown. The Steward shall be present every Tuesday, an hour before supper and half-an-hour after the case in the Hall, to receive his money, on pain of 3s. 4d. fine. The names of persons and of the Steward so amerced shall be written in one roll by the Chief Butler, with the Auditor's hand thereto, and delivered to the youngest butler to gather it, he being accountable for the same, being allowed 12d. of every pound. *English.*

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—24 May, 1563. Mr. Church to a chamber with Mr. Chysshull, in place of Mr. Tenaunte, who lost his interest and estate therein because he was proclaimed for non-payment of commons; fine 20s. 14 June. Mr. Thomas Pagett, junior, to a chamber with Mr. John Denton, next Master Richard Reade's chamber; fine 13s. 4d. Mr. Northover to the said chamber with Messrs. Denton and Pagett, in expectancy of Mr. Denton; fine 13s. 4d. 26 June. Mr. W. Boughton to a chamber late Mr. Barton's, under Mr. Bavande's chamber, in place of Mr. James Cressey, who forfeited his chamber for not paying his contribution to the new Hall; fine 20s. 15 June. Edward, son and heir of Vincent Mundy, of Marketon, Derbyshire, gentleman, specially, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 3*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 26 June, 1563, 5 Eliz.**

Mr. Gabriel Chamber was chosen assistant to Mr. Fleete-woode, Reader in Autumn.

Ordered that all Masters of "le Utter Barre" absent at this Parliament without good cause be fined 3s. 4d.

All were absent, except Messrs. Becket, Crumpton and Archer.

Ordered that the forfeiture of Mr. Wasse's chamber at the last Parliament shall be of no effect, because the cause of non-payment is approved.

End of the Parliament.

Ordered that Mr. Matthew Smith, in consideration of 60*l.* lent to the House until St. Andrew's Day, 1564, shall be released from his fine of 10*l.* for the office of Utter Barrister

imposed by Mr. Chamber, Reader in last Lent; and it is granted by the assent of the Masters of the Bench, that he shall never be compelled to take up the office of Utter Barrister, nor any other office.

Ordered that Mr. Richard Palmer, in consideration of a loan of 40*l.*, till 12 Feb. next, shall be released as above.

Received of Mr. W. Pierson, gentleman, for all pensions and arrears to Trinity term, 1563, except his contribution to the new buildings, 20*s.*

*Admissions.*—27 June, 1563. Mr. Ensor to the higher chamber over the gate of the Middle Temple, with Mr. Thomas Pagett, senior, the chamber late belonging to Lord Stafford, deceased; no fine, because he left another chamber with Mr. Hartopp. Mr. Jenkes to a chamber with Mr. Hartopp in the new buildings in place of Mr. Ensor; fine 20*s.*

From this time to the date mentioned below nothing was done on account of the pestilence.

*Admissions.*—26 April, 1564. Mr. Burbage to the chamber next Mr. Moseley's; no fine, because he left Lord Wyndesore's chamber, to which he was admitted when Mr. Nicolles was Treasurer. Mr. Henry Blancherde to the chamber near the Hall with Mr. Crumpton, in place of Mr. Spilman, deceased; fine 30*s.* Mr. Lewes, junior, to a lower chamber with Mr. Henry Mordant, in place of Mr. Lucas, deceased; fine 30*s.* 27 April. Mr. Kirle to an upper chamber next the Hall, with Mr. Baylie, in place of Mr. Blancherde; no fine, because he left the chamber adjoining Mr. Reade's. 28 April. Didimus, son of Richard Bucklande, of London, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 1 May. Mr. Alley to Mr. Meade's chamber next the Hall; fine 50*s.* Thomas, son of Godfrey Walkadyne, of Totnam High Crosse, Middlesex, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 2 May. John, son of Richard Stone, of Walsall, Staffordshire, gentleman, generally, with consent of the Masters of the Bench. 14 May. Mr. Meade, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Luke, Baron of the Exchequer, deceased, with assent of the Masters of the Bench.

Receipt from Mr. Meade for the remainder of his fine for the Stewardship at Christmas before his reading, 4*l.* 14 May. 1564. (*This entry is crossed out.*)

**At a Parliament holden 12 May, 1564, 6 Eliz.**

Ordered that those chosen as Readers for Autumn last, shall be Readers for next Autumn.

Ordered that all Masters of "le Utter Barre" now in commons, except Messrs. Hartopp, Crumpton, Bannyster, Stevens, Gardener, and Archer shall pay for not attending this Parliament, 3s. 4d.

Master Gifforde is fined for disobedience in not coming to the Masters of the Bench, though often summoned, 5*l*.

*Admissions.*—Roger Kemys to a chamber with Mr. Hadley, paying 40s.; provided that if Hadley dies or removes, another Master of the Bench shall be admitted, and shall have the pre-eminence over Mr. Kemys.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—14 May, 1564. Richard, second son of John Juxon, of London, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 15 May. Thomas, son and heir of John Piende, of Leides, Kent, gentleman, generally, with consent of the Masters of the Bench. 4 June. Richard, second son of Edward Boughton, late of Lawforde, Warwickshire, deceased, generally, with consent of the Masters of the Bench. 31 July. Francis, son and heir of Henry Farington, of Hutton, Lancashire, generally, by Master Fleetwoode, Reader.

**At a Parliament holden 14 June, 1564, 6 Eliz.**

Mr. Chambre, chosen Assistant to the Reader last Autumn, is continued Assistant at the next reading, because no reading was held in Autumn or Lent last on account of the pestilence.

Received of Mr. Edmund Parker, for pensions and arrears to Michaelmas, 1564, except his contribution for the new Hall, 16s. 8d., paid 16 Oct.

*Admissions.*—19 June. Mr. Thomas Walkeden, to the chamber of Messrs. Rickarde and Stafforde, over Mr. Slade's chamber; fine 50s. John Wagstaff, Chief Butler, to the chamber of Messrs. Moseley and Androwes, with Mr. Toker. Mr. William Catlyn to a chamber with Mr. Tytley and Mr. Robert Catlyn, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench, on this condition, that if any Master of the Bench or of "le Utter Barre" should lose his chamber by the building of the

new Hall, he shall have a right to the said chamber in place of Mr. Catlyn ; fine 20s. 22 June. William Lyster, gentleman, son and heir of Robert Lister, of Finchley, Middlesex, deceased, generally, with assent of the Masters of the Bench. 4 July. James, son and heir of Richard Beacher, of Shorne, Kent, deceased, generally. 31 July. William, son and heir of Hugh Weston, of Weston, Gloucestershire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Fleetwood, Reader. 26 July. Edward, fourth son of John Vavasor of Spaldington, Yorks, esquire, deceased, generally, by Mr. Fletewoode, Reader. 28 July. Edward Purcell, gentleman, eldest son of Richard Purcell of Onslowe, Shropshire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Plowden, Treasurer. 1 Aug. Edward, second son of Henry Beacher, of London, merchant, generally, by Mr. Fletewoode, Reader. 17 Aug. Israel, son and heir of Roger Amyce of Colnewake, Essex, esquire, specially, by Mr. Fleetwood, Reader. 18 Oct. George, second son of Thomas Holforde, of Holforde, Cheshire, esquire, specially, by assent of the Masters of the Bench ; fine 40s. 26 Oct. Mr. Adrian Gilbert to a chamber with Mr. Burbage, next Mr. Moseley's chamber ; fine 10s. 27 Oct. Mr. Phillips to a chamber with Messrs. Hackluyte and Atkyns near the Church, in expectancy of their ancients ; no fine because he left another chamber. Mr. Holforde, to a lower chamber, late Mr. Phillips ; fine 6s. 8d. Mr. Lister to a chamber with Mr. Fitch, under Mr. Moseley's chamber ; fine 26s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 1564, 6 Eliz.**

Messrs. Calthrop and Hipsley are fined 40s. each for non-attendance at Mr. Fletewoode's reading.

Each Master who missed last Autumn vacation shall forfeit 20s.

Messrs. Andrew Vavasour and Tytley are fined for not reading in Autumn, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* each, and Moseley, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

George Nicholles was chosen Reader for Lent next.

End of the Parliament.

12 Nov. 1564. Received from Mr. Hamond Claxton, for all moneys and arrears to this day, 20s.

—4 Nov. 1564. Humfrey, eldest son of Richard of "Insula Rossolle," Shropshire, gentleman, with assent of the Masters of the Bench ; to the Messrs. Babthorpe and Holte in the new buildings, in expectancy of the said Mr. Holte ; no fine. 8 Nov.

Thobias, son and heir of William Chauncye, of Edgecote, Northants, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench; to a chamber with Messrs. Clifton and Waldron, in the new buildings, in expectancy; fine 20s. 15 Nov. John, son and heir of John Spenser, of Brington, Northants, knight, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 13 Nov. John, son and heir of William Rogers, of Shelforde Magna, Cambridgeshire, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 24 Nov., 1564, 7 Eliz.**

Allowed for the expenses of those residing at Christmas, one cartload of coals and an allowance for the minstrels.

Commons shall be kept until next term.

Mr. Calthropp was chosen Steward for Christmas next, and in his default, Mr. Bell.

Ordered by the Masters of the Bench that Mr. Smithes, late Under-Treasurer, shall be allowed in his commons for as many weeks as the Steward's Roll shows that he has been in commons and has paid, while Under-Treasurer, according to custom.

*Admissions.*—27 Nov. 1564. William, son of John Wolton of Smarden, Kent, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 27 Jan. 1564. Nicolas, second son of John Preston of Preston Patricke, Westmoreland, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 1564.**

Mr. Fletwoode was chosen Assistant to Mr. George Nicolles, Reader in Lent.

12 May, 1565. Francis Wetheredde was admitted third Butler of the Inn, *vice* Richard Wrenche, by consent of all the Masters of the Bench.

*Admissions.*—7 Feb. 1564 (1564-5). Thomas, son and heir of George Dabridgecourt of Stratfildesay, Hants, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 10 Feb. Antony, ninth son of William Sandes of Hawkesheade, Lancashire, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 7 Feb. William, second son of John Tresham of Rushton, Northants, deceased, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 14 Feb. John, son and heir of Henry Savile of Bradley, Yorks., gentleman, generally, by assent of



the Masters of the Bench. 19 Feb. John, son and heir of John Harley of Bryans Brampton, Herefordshire, esquire, generally, by Mr. Edmund Plowden, Treasurer. 4 March. Robert, second son of Richard Folkes, citizen and merchant of London, generally, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader. 5 March. Edward, son and heir of Thomas Fisher of Warwick, esquire, specially, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader; fine 3*l.* 6 March. Richard, son of William Wrenche of Northwich, Cheshire, gentleman, specially, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader. 10 March. Edward, second son of Henry late lord Stafford, of Stafford Castle, specially, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader; fine 5*l.* to the Reader. Edward, third son of George Gille of Wodyhall, Herts, esquire, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 11 March. Richard, son and heir of William Johnson, of Suffolk, gentleman, generally, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader. 12 March. William, son and heir of Richard Catesbie of Ligiers Ashbye, Northants, esquire, specially, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader; fine, a hogshead of wine, price 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, paid to the Reader. 11 March. William, son and heir of Henry Goringe of Burton, Sussex, esquire, generally, by Mr. George Nicolles, Reader. George, fourth son of John Corbet, late of Lye, Shropshire, esquire, deceased, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. Walter, son and heir apparent of Thomas Dowrishe, of Dowrishe, Devon, esquire, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. William Rutter of Clavering, Essex, gentleman, specially, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader; fine 40*s.* William, second son of George Medley of Tyltey, Essex, esquire, deceased, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 20 March. Richard Temple of Clevar, Berks, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 24 March. Gabriel, second son of William Halley of Myncyn Bucklande, Somerset, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 31 March, 1565. Rowland, son and heir of John Pewe of Mathavarne, Montgomeryshire, esquire, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 20 May, 1565. Edward, second son of Thomas Stafforde of Bradfild, Berks, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. Matthew, son and heir of James Shaftowe, of the bishopric of Durham, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 21 May. Francis, eldest son of Robert Butler of Bristol, merchant, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 28 May. Edward Purcell, gentleman, to a chamber with Mr. Matthew Smith in the new buildings; fine 10*s.*

*Signed* : E. Plowden. Mr. John Alleyne, to the chamber of Messrs. Fowler and Skynner, in expectancy of Mr. Skynner; fine 40s. 27 May. Richard, son and heir of Philip Clampe, of Huntingdon, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 1 June, 1565, 7 Eliz.**

Mr. Calthroppe is chosen Reader for next Autumn, and in his default, Mr. Bell.

Each vacationer who lost Lent vacation, in Mr. Nicolle's reading, is fined 20s.

Mr. Calthroppe, one of the four most ancient Utter Barristers, is fined for not attending the reading last Lent, 40s.

Ordered, that the Treasurer may admit another into the chamber of any person not paying the rent at the second demand; and he who refuses or delays to pay, shall be expelled.

Every Utter Barrister absent at this Parliament shall be fined 3s. 4*d.*, viz., Messrs. Bell, Sandes, Hartopp, Crumpton, Gardiner, Pyriam, Bannyster, Mullinaxe, Chatterton, Dale, Hill, Fermour, and Tyffyn.

3 June, 1565. Mr. Plowden, Treasurer, acknowledges having received for pensions due to the House from Hilary term, 1564 (1564-5), till 3 June, 1565, from Mr. Innocent Reade, Mr. Wilson, Mr. Alexander, Mr. Jones of Brystowe, Mr. Baynarde, Mr. Amyce, Mr. Gayre, Mr. Woolescote, Mr. Francis Barnarde, Mr. William Laurence, Mr. Richard Turner of Warwickshire, Mr. Thomas Coxe, Mr. Richard Asshe, Mr. George Carie, Mr. Nicolas Dillon, Mr. John Strowde, Mr. Bryan Cave, Mr. Wake, Mr. Roger Cave, Mr. Thomas Cotton, Mr. William Goldinge and Mr. Edgeworth, 33*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* *Signed* : E. Plowden.

*Admissions*.—2 June, 1565. Mr. Mulshoe to a chamber with Messrs. Robert Catlyn and William Catlyn, in expectancy of his ancients; fine 40s. 3 June. Mr. Robert Loundes to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Mordant and Archdale, in expectancy of his ancients, in the new buildings; fine 30s. 4 June. Mr. Bathe to Mr. Reade's chamber, in expectancy of him; fine 13*s.* 4*d.*, and 5*s.* when Mr. Reade removes. 29 June. Mr. Harley to Mr. Acton's chamber, with Messrs. Ratcliff and Skevington. Mr. Crachrode to the chamber late Mr. Meade's next the Hall, with Mr. Alley, on condition that if Sir Francis Knolles' son is admitted to the said chamber, Mr. Crachrode

shall give place to him; fine 40s. Mr. Stone to Mr. Alley's chamber, viz., to the part at the right hand in the entry of the chamber; fine 6s. 8d. Mr. Fewke, to the chamber of Messrs. Noke and Tirrell, not to take his place there till Mr. Bricket is removed to Mr. Laurence's chamber; no fine because he paid 30s. for another chamber with Mr. Laurence. Mr. Asshe to Mr. Marten's chamber with Messrs. Trece and Midwynter; fine 6s. 8d. Mr. Weston to a chamber with Mr. Crumwell; fine 20s. 30 June. Arthur, eldest son of Francis Samuel of Northampton, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. William, third son of Thomas Godderde of Overton, Wilts, esquire, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. Richard, second son of Thomas Carus, the Queen's Serjeant-at-law, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. (*Mortuus.*)

**At a Parliament holden 2 July, 1565, 7 Eliz.**

Mr. George Nicolles was chosen Assistant to the Reader, Mr. Bell, next Autumn.

End of the Parliament.

Received in Trinity Term, 1565, by Mr. Treasurer for pensions and other duties of the house, from Mr. Thomas Pateshall, 20s., Mr. Thomas Hoorde, 6s. 8d., Mr. Hollingworth, 20s., Mr. Richard Eliote, 20s., Mr. Moseley, 4l., Mr. Andrew Vavasour, 30s., Mr. Draper, 13s. 4d. Total, 9l. 10s. *English.*

33l. 15s. 8d. of the House money was employed by Mr. Plowden on the building of the Hall. *English.*

*Admissions.*—6 July. Mr. Snagge to Mr. Bayliff's chamber, near the Hall, by assent of Mr. Kirle. Mr. Bucklande to a chamber with Messrs. Flitche and Lister near the Temple Cemetery; no fine because he left another chamber. 10 July. Mr. Kirle to the little chamber near the vine, under the chamber of Messrs. Boyer and Agmundesham; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. Bayliff. 12 July. Mr. John Savile, to a chamber with Mr. William Boughton under Mr. Bavande's chamber; fine 6s. 8d. Mr. Richard Carus to Mr. Laurence Bannister's chamber. 13 Oct., 1565. Mr. Robert Bryket to the chamber of Mr. H. Laurence, deceased; no fine because he has worked hard in collecting money for the new Hall. Mr. Farrington to the lower chamber under

Mr. Chidley's chamber, from which Mr. Bussey is removed, till he has purged himself from what is laid against him.

14 July. Mr. Francis, son and heir of Vincent Poure, deceased, late of Blechingdon, Oxfordshire, esquire, specially, by Mr. Bell, Reader; fine 3*l*. 20 July. Robert, fourth son of Ralf Chabnour of Morende de Monesley, Herefordshire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 26 July. John, son and heir of John Campion, late of Dublin, specially, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 28 July. Richard, son and heir of Humfrey Moldworth of Wenyncham, in the parish of Budworth Magna, Cheshire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 31 July. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Poule of Cranbroke, Essex, esquire, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. Alexander, son and heir of Erasmus Pyme of Canyngton, Somerset, esquire, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 1 Aug. Thomas, son and heir of Roger Luter, of Shrewsbury, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 2 Aug. Roger, son and heir of Lionel Portington, late of Barmbie on Done, Yorks, esquire, deceased, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 4 Aug. James, son and heir of John Bisse of Stoklane, Somerset, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 4 Aug. Mr. Stephen, son and heir of John Ducket, late of London, gentleman, deceased, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 5 Aug. John, second son of Edward Shurley, late of Ishfilde, Sussex, esquire, deceased, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 20 Aug. William, son and heir of Dominic Roche, of Cork, Ireland, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 22 Aug. Thomas, second son of Henry Gastone of Setbery, Yorks, knight, generally, by Mr. Bell, Reader. 14 Oct. Henry, son and heir of Maurice Barkeley of Bruton, Somerset, knight, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: E. Plowden. George, third son of George Sudlowe of Northwich, Cheshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 24 Oct. Mr. Fairefaxe to the lowest chamber, under Mr. Chidley's chamber, in place of Mr. Holdfort; fine 6*s*. 8*d*. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 26 Oct. William, second son of Francis Knolles, knight, Vice-Chamberlain of the Queen's Household, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Edward, third son of Sir Francis Knolles, generally; to Mr. Amyredeth's chamber, in place of Mr. Hastings, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 3 Nov. Mr. Edward Stafford to Mr. Bavande's chamber; fine 13*s*. 4*d*. *Signed*: Ed. Plowden. 4 Nov. Mr.

Rosse and Mr. William Knolles to Mr. John Gifforde's chamber in his absence, to give place to him on his return. *Signed*: Ed. Plowden. Mr. Edward Warde to Mr. Rosse's chamber in his absence. *Signed*: Ed. Plowden. 12 Nov. George Hoorde to the chamber of Messrs. Archer, Baldwyn, and Hall; fine 10s. (Note in margin: *Evacuatur.*) Richard Johnson to Mr. Tytley's chamber, with Mr. Robert Catlyn; fine 20s. *Signed*: Ed. Plowden. 3 Nov. Edward, son and heir of Richard Warde of Hurst, Berks, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Nov., 1565.**

Mr. Calthropp is fined 53s. 4d. for not reading in Autumn; for the Stewardship at Christmas, 40s. Mr. Sparry is fined for not attending at the cupboard (*ad abacum*) last Autumn vacation, 40s.

Ordered that no Reader shall promote any one to be Utter Barrister without the assent of Parliament, on fine of 10*l.*, and the person promoted shall lose his rank.

Any one losing a vacation shall forfeit 20s.

Mr. Fermer was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Calvert was chosen Steward for Christmas next; and in his default, Mr. Thomas Nicolles; and Mr. Gryvell, Marshal.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—10 Nov. 1565. Mr. John Prychard, son and heir of Richard Thomas of Nethe, Glamorganshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. (Marginal note: *Mortuus.*) 12 Nov. Mr. Rosse to the chamber of Messrs. Amyredeth and Edmund Knolles, over the Gate of the Middle Temple, in their absence; fine respited, because he left another chamber. 24 Nov. William Jones, son of John Mirydeth of Bergevennye, Monmouthshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. George, son and heir of William Dormer of Rosse in Wexford, merchant, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. Matthew Shaftowe to the chamber of Messrs. H. Mordant and Lewes, in the absence of his ancients; fine 13s. 4d. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Roger, son and heir of Hugh Beynes of Shrewsbury, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 25 Nov. Mr. William Medley to the chamber of Messrs.

Nokes and Tyrrell, in absence of his ancients; fine 40s.  
*Signed*: E. Plowden.

Mem.: That Mr. Plowden has received 3*l.*, 5*l.* and 40s. for the special admittances of Mr. Ed. Fysshier, Mr. Ed. Stafford, and Mr. W. Rutter, and has paid the amount to Mr. George Nycolles, in repayment of 10*l.* which he lent towards the New Hall. 25 Nov. *Signed*: Edm. Plowden. *English*.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 1565, 8 Eliz.**

Commons shall be kept till next term.

A cartload of coals and an allowance for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain at Christmas.

Christmas shall not be solemnly kept.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*.—28 Nov. Robert, son and heir of Ralf Rosier of Cicestre, Gloucestershire, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 4 Dec. Edward Lewkenor to the chamber of Messrs. James Morris and Andrew Hemerforde, in expectancy; fine 40s. *Signed*: Ed. Plowden. 30 Nov. John, son and heir of William Williams, *alias* Cholwell, late of Hurberton, Devon, gent., deceased, generally. 1 Dec. John, second son of William Hender of Botriax Castle, Cornwall, gentleman, generally. 3 Dec. John, son and heir of William Wolleston of Trescote Graunge, Staffordshire, gentleman, generally. (Marginal note: *Mortuus*.)

**At a Parliament holden 28 Jan., 8 Eliz.**

Mr. Snagge is excluded from the Fellowship and House.

*Admissions*.—28 Jan. Mr. John Baithe to the chamber of Messrs. Clifton and Chauncey in the new buildings, in place of Mr. John Waldron, deceased; fine 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. 1 Feb. Mr. Arthur Samuel to Mr. Fletewoode's chamber, with his consent; no fine. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 2 Feb. Mr. Blancherde to Mr. Bavande's chamber, late Mr. Loueden's; no fine, because he left another chamber with Mr. Crumpton. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 3 Feb. Mr. Poure to Mr. Tytley's chamber; fine 30s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 4 Feb. Mr. Becke to Mr. Tytley's chamber, with Messrs. Robert Catlyn and Mulsho; fine 6s. 8*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Farington to a chamber with Mr. Bailiffe, late Mr. Snagge's; fine 13s. 4*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. Robert, son of James

Napper of Swyer, Dorset, gentleman, with the assent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 6 Feb. Mr. Wrench to a chamber with Mr. Kirle, under Mr. Agmondisham's chamber; fine 5*l.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Prycherde to the chamber of Messrs. Kirle and Wrenche, in expectancy; fine 6*s.* 8*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 1565, 8 Eliz.**

Mr. Bell was chosen Assistant at Mr. Fermer's reading next Lent.

18 Feb. Mem. by Edmund Plowden of the receipt of various sums from divers persons from 26 Oct. 1565, amounting to 10*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, whereof 9*l.* was paid to the plumber for work about the Church, 20*s.* to Lovell the tiler for work about Mr. Talbot's stair, and the remainder upon the Temple buildings. Delivered to Mr. Stuarde, 19*s.* for a load of coals at Christmas. *English.*

*Admissions.*—7 Feb. 1565. Mr. Preston to Mr. Laurence Banyster's chamber; fine 50*s.* 9 Feb. Thomas, eldest son of Thomas Dyke of Suffolk, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 11 Feb. Mr. Graunte to Mr. Richard Reade's chamber; fine 20*s.* Humfrey, second son of Thomas Welbye of Fosdyke, Lincolnshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 12 Feb. Nicolas, son and heir of Matthew Begges of Borreston, Caernarvonshire, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Francis, son and heir of George Greneham, late of Ketton, Rutland, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 14 Feb. Francis, son and heir of Humfrey Dymock, late of Cester Over, Warwickshire, esquire, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 16 Feb. Thomas, third son of Sir Thomas Hawarde Viscount Byndon, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench, being bound to pay what fine they impose on him next term. 1 March. Thomas, son and heir of Edward Harrys of Corneworth, Devon, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Farmer, Reader. 2 March. Richard, fourth son of Lord Brooke, late Chief Justice of the Common Bench, deceased, specially, by Mr. Farmer, Reader. Thomas, third son of Reginald Haber of Marton, Yorks., gentleman, generally, by Mr. Farmer, Reader. 10 March. William, son and heir of William Strachie of Safferne Walden, Essex,

gentleman, generally, by Mr. Farmer, Reader. 11 May, 1566. John, third son of John Sadler, late of Edlemeton, Middlesex, esquire, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 12 May. Richard, fourth son of Lord Broke, late Chief Justice of the Common Bench, deceased, to the chamber of John Broke his brother, under Mr. Fowler's chamber; fine a hogshead of wine, spent during Mr. Farmer's reading last Lent. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 14 May. William, son and heir of William Thorneborowe, late of Hamesfilde, Lancashire, knight, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 23 May. Mr. Thomas Harrys to the chamber of Messrs. Burbage and Gilbert, in expectancy; fine, 6s. 8*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. 24 May. Mr. Edward Stafford to Mr. Henry Mordaunt's chamber; fine 13s. 4*d.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. 23 May. Mr. Henry Mordant to a chamber with Mr. Crumpton, in Mr. Blanchard's place; no fine because he left another chamber. *Signed*: E. Plowden.

**At a Parliament holden 24 May, 1566, 8 Eliz.**

Every vacationer who lost Lent vacation in the second reading of Mr. Farmer, is fined 20s.

Utter Barristers are fined 3s. 4*d.* for their absence from the present Parliament, viz., Messrs. Hartopp, Dale, Banyster, Hill, Tyffyn.

All persons who owe money for the rent of chambers, vacations, admission into chambers, or for building the new Hall, and do not pay before dinner (*prandium*) on Sunday next, shall be expelled from their chambers, and be out of commons, though they shall pay for commons, until they pay the said money.

Lewis Stocket shall be allowed to build a brick wall from the lower wall to Alice Redman's kitchen. The indenture of permission shall be for ten years, and renewed for the same period. He shall pay 12*d.* a year, and if the wall is taken into our hands, the expenses shall be allowed him.

Mr. Thomas Nicolles is chosen Reader for Autumn next.

Mr. Farmer is allowed an additional hogshead of wine.

Mr. Farmer and Mr. Wheateley are appointed Auditors, with Mr. Hone as assistant.



Mr. Snagge is restored to the Fellowship with his antiquity, if this is not revoked within three days.\*

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—26 May. Mr. William Reade to the chamber of Messrs. Mawdeley and Bourman, in expectancy of Mr. Mawdeley; fine 40s. 27 May. Timothy, son and heir of Thomas Pyme, esquire, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. William, son and heir of William Barnes, late of Talton, Worcestershire, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 29 May. Mr. Bailye to Mr. John Gifford's chamber next the Hall, to give place to him on his return; fine 20s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 19 June. Mr. Hone, junior, to a chamber with Mr. Henry Fowke, in the new buildings, in place of Mr. Brickett, deceased; fine 30s. (*Evacuatur.*) Mr. Pyende to the chamber of Messrs. Crumwell and Dillon, in expectancy of his ancients; fine 10s. Mr. Peter Rosse to Mr. John Gifford's chamber in his absence, saving his rights. 20 June. Fanus, third son of Henry Beacher of London, merchant, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. George, second son of William Layton of Sproxtton, Yorks, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 23 June. Mr. Pyende to the chamber of Messrs. Archdale, Braye, and Ed. Mordant in the new buildings, on condition of giving place to his ancients; fine 20s. 20 May. Henry, second son of William Summaster of Pienforde, Devon, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 23 June. Edward, youngest son of Thomas Grymston of Holdernes, Yorks, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Francis, son and heir of Richard Brunninge of Fosbury, Wilts, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 20s. 27 June. Thomas Pyme, esquire, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, to a chamber next the Hall, in place of Mr. W. Rosewell, late Solicitor of the Queen, deceased. 29 June. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Smithe of Thoedon *ad Montem*, Essex, knight, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 1 July. Mr. William Barnes to the chamber of Messrs. Radliff, Skevington and Harley, in Mr. Radliff's place; fine 26s. 8d. Mr. Radliff to the chamber of Messrs. Gent, Grevill and Hopkyns; no fine because he left another chamber.

\* *Si imposterum non revocetur infra tres dies, MS.*

**At a Parliament holden 1 July, 1566.**

Mr. Farmer is chosen Assistant to Mr. Thomas Nicolles, Reader for next Autumn.

Ordered that in the term preceding each reading, a Steward shall be chosen to provide the Reader's feast. If absent, he shall bear the charges thereof, and meanwhile the Steward of the Inn shall pay the cost. The chosen Steward shall forfeit 20s.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—2 July. William, son and heir-apparent of Henry Broncker of Erlestoke, Wilts, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine 5*l.* for himself and brother. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Henry Broncker, his brother, generally. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 4 July. Mr. John Sadler to the chamber of Messrs. Baldwyn, Archer and Carowe, Mr. John Hall having forfeited his interest by not being in commons one month in the year, to whose use Sadler paid 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Ordered that Mr. Hall shall claim nothing further for glass in the windows, hangings, or other things in the chamber *vel in armario vocato lez studys eiusdem camere.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. 20 July. Robert, second son of Andrew Scare of Stamford, Northamptonshire, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Thomas Nicolles, Reader. 2 Aug. John, fourth son of William Scawen of St. Jermyn's, Cornwall, esquire, generally, by Mr. Thomas Nicolles, Reader. Marmaduke, son and heir of Thomas Grymston of Grymston Garth, Yorks, esquire, generally, by Mr. Thomas Nicolles, Reader. 11 Aug. Edmund, second son of Edward Cole of Colchester, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 19 Aug. Francis, son and heir of Matthew Cradocke of Stafford, gentleman, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 21 Aug. Richard, third son of Henry Cooke of Lesinge, Kent, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Nicolles, Reader. 14 Oct. Thomas, second son of John Waterhowse of Halifax, Yorks, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 18 Oct. Richard, son and heir of Gilbert Hill of London, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 19 Oct. Andrew, son and heir of Richard Blunden, late of Bysshopscastle, Shropshire, deceased, generally, with consent of the Masters of the Bench. William, eldest son of William Greaves of Kingsnorton, Worcestershire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the

Masters of the Bench. John, son and heir of John Armytage of Kirkelees, Yorks, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 20 Oct. Robert, second son of Nicolas Frevell of Shelford Parva, Cambridgeshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. George, son and heir of John Duckfild of Harston, Cambridgeshire, gentleman, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. William, fourth son of William Cowper, late of Boveney, Bucks, gentleman, deceased, generally, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 22 Oct. Mr. Peter Rosse to the chamber of Messrs. Amyredeth and Edmund Knolles, under the Gate of the Middle Temple, in their absence; no fine, because he left another chamber. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Blunden to Mr. Gifford's chamber next the Hall; fine 20s. *Signed*: Edus. Plowden. 23 Oct. Mr. Popham to the chamber of the late Mr. Baron Pyme, deceased, next the Hall. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Shaftowe to a chamber with Mr. Slade; no fine, because he left another chamber with Mr. Lewes. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 24 Oct. Mr. Walter to Mr. Popham's late chamber with Mr. Calverte; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. Kempe. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. George Horde to Mr. Walter's late chamber with Mr. Kempe, next the Hall; fine 30s. *Signed*: E. Plowden.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 1566.**

Mr. Sparrye is fined for not attending last Autumn vacation, 40s.

All vacationers absent at the last reading are fined 20s.

Mr. Meade was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Hipseley was chosen Steward for Christmas next.

Mr. Calverte is fined for the Stewardship last Christmas, and for not reading in last Autumn, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Mr. Gryvell was chosen Marshal for next Christmas, and in his default, John Talbot of Grafton.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*.—7 Nov., 1566. John, second son of Antony Hedworth of Durham, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 12 Nov. Mr. Dyke to Mr. Jobber's chamber next the kitchen; fine 10s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Timothy Pyme to the chamber of Messrs. Hill and Garrett, if Mr. Hill agrees; fine, one hogshead of wine for Mr.

Farmer's reading. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 23 Nov. Mr. Tooker to Mr. Calverte's chamber; no fine because he left another chamber where he lay with Mr. Wagstaff. (*Cancelled*.) 24 Nov. Mr. Alleyn to a chamber where lately Mr. Tooker lay; no fine because he left another chamber with Mr. Fowler. 25 Nov. Mr. William Walter to Mr. Fowler's chamber, in Mr. Alleyn's place; no fine because he left another chamber.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 1566, 9 Eliz.**

A cartload of coals is allowed for Christmas next, and an allowance to the minstrels.

Christmas shall not be solemnly kept.

Commons shall be kept till next term, except for two weeks at Christmas, during which those who have been here until then, may do what they please. *Signed*: E. Plowden.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*.—28 Nov. Messrs. William and Henry Bruncker to the chamber of Messrs. Pyrrye and Croswell, in the New Buildings; fines 33s. 4d., and no more because they paid 10l. for their admission and the building of the new Hall. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 7 Dec. Mr. Israel Amyce to Mr. Tyffyn's chamber, by his consent; fine 13s. 4d. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 5 Dec. Mr. Dydimus Bucklande to a chamber next the chamber late belonging to Messrs. Vauxe and Gryndon, near the cemetery; no fine, because he will spend much in repairing the chamber. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 24 Jan., 1566 (1566-7), Mr. Wrenche to a chamber with Mr. Bucklande; no fine, because he and Mr. Bucklande will spend much on the chamber, and 20s. is allowed to them. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Dormer to a chamber with Messrs. Kirle and Prychard, where Mr. Wrenche lately lay, in expectancy of Kirle and Prychard; fine 10s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 25 Jan. Mr. Thomas, eldest son of Edward Meade of Bearden, Essex, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 28 Jan. Peter, second son of Thomas Byrchett, late of Rye, Sussex, gentleman, deceased, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 8 Feb. Edward, second son of Edward Busshell of Pryours Cleve, Worcestershire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. John, son and heir of John Bartlam of Westbourne, Middlesex, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 1566, 9 Eliz.**

Mr. Thomas Nicolles was chosen Assistant for the reading in next Lent.

Ordered that those who will be chosen "Utterbaresters" next vacation, shall be chosen before the end of the Term.

Mr. Pyriam and Mr. Archdale were chosen Stewards for providing for the Reader's feast in next vacation.

Mr. Piende is restored to the Fellowship and his chamber, and fined 20s. He shall satisfy Mr. Hemerford for the wound given to him. If they do not agree, the sum shall be settled by two Masters of the Bench.

22 Feb., 1566 (1566-7). Mr. William Johnson is discharged of all payments due by him in consideration of 40s. paid to Mr. Edmund Plowden, Treasurer, for the building of the new Hall, which he has received from Mr. Bavande. *Signed*: E. Plowden.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions.*—12 Feb., 1566 (1566-7). Mr. Canfilde to a chamber with Mr. Robert Calvert, where Mr. Popham lately lay; fine 3*l.* *Signed*: E. Plowden. 14 Feb. Mr. Gabriel Chambres to the chamber of Mr. Hadley, deceased, in the new buildings. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Peter Vavasour to Mr. Gabriel Chambres' chamber in the new buildings. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Walter to Mr. Peter Vavasour's chamber in his place. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mr. Gill to the chamber of Messrs. Lewes and Stafforde; fine 20s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 18 Feb. Leonard, son and heir of William Kempson of Grafton, Warwickshire, gentleman, specially, by Mr. Meade, Reader; fine, a hogshead of wine. 15 Feb. Thomas, second son of Matthew Bradburye of Wycken, Essex, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Meade, Reader. 20 Feb. John, fourth son of William Paynter of —, Cornwall, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Meade, Reader. 28 Feb. Mr. Robert Snagg to Mr. Broke's chamber in place of Mr. Watkys, who lost his interest because he was not in commons for one month in a whole year; fine 40s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. 28 Feb. Mr. Edward Busshell to Mr. Blunden's chamber, in place of Mr. Bayly, who was proclaimed at the cupboard for 58s. for his commons in December last, and they are now in arrear; fine 58s. *Signed*: E. Plowden. Mem. of receipt by Plowden of the above sum. 21 April. Thomas, second son of John Harley of Brampton Bryan, Herefordshire, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.

*Signed* : E. Plowden. 27 April. Mr. Edward Fennour and Mr. John Agmundesham to Mr. W. Fletewoode's chamber; fine 20s. *Signed* : E. Plowden. Mr. Francis Brunynge to the chamber late Mr. Agmundesham's, with Mr. T. Boyer, next to Mr. Andrew Vavasour's chamber; fine 30s. *Signed* : E. Plowden. John, son and heir of William Peter of Ingerston, Essex, knight, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, *quia nunquam extitit in cancellaria*, 5*l.*; admitted to Mr. John Talbot's chamber. *Signed* : E. Plowden. 6 May. Henry, son and heir of Edward Pate of Kettlebye, Leicestershire, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed* : E. Plowden. William, second son of John Ayshcombe, of Lecford, Berks, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed* : E. Plowden. 8 May. Edward, son and heir of John Yate, of Buckland, Berks, esquire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed* : E. Plowden. John, second son of John Yate, of Buckland, Berks, esquire, generally, with consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed* : E. Plowden. 9 May. Mr. Thomas Harley, to the chamber of Messrs. Skyvington, Harley and Barnes, in expectancy of Mr. Harley, his brother; fine 30s. *Signed* : E. Plowden. Mr. Edward Yate, to Mr. Gill's chamber, in place of Mr. Edward Stafford. *Signed* : E. Plowden.

**At a Parliament holden 9 May, 1567.**

Every vacationer who lost his vacation last Lent, in the reading of Mr. Meade, now Serjeant-at-law, shall pay 20s.

Mr. Hipesley is chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Andrewes was chosen Treasurer; Mr. Plowden remaining Collector for the building of the new Hall. Mr. Wrenche is Under-Treasurer.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*.—10 May. Richard, second son of Simon Farewell, of Taunton, Somerset, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 11 May. Charles, son and heir of John Walcote, of Walcote, Shropshire, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. *Signed* : E. Plowden.

**Acts during the Treasurership of Thomas Andrews,  
9 Eliz., 1567.**

*Admissions*.—10 May. John Hender, gentleman, to Master Skevington's chamber; fine 26s. 8*d.* 4 June. Thomas Jobber,

gentleman, to the chamber of John Fowke and Thomas Hone; fine 30s. John Paynter, gentleman, to the chamber of John Thomas and Thomas Jobber; fine 5s. 12 June. Thomas Dyke, gentleman, to Richard Mouldeworth's chamber; fine 3s. 4d.

7 June. As it appears that Richard Watkys, gentleman, has been absent, from illness and not idleness, he is restored to his chamber, and Robert Snagg's admission is cancelled.

**At a Parliament holden 13 June, 9 Eliz.**

Mr. Hone will be Assistant to Mr. Hipplesley in his Autumn reading.

Power is granted to Mr. Hipplesley to call whomever he pleases to the rank of "lez Utterbarristers."

Leave is also granted to him to bring in thirty bucks to be eaten during his reading. Mr. Hipplesley shall only invite three guests to his feast.

Master Bowrman and Mr. Rede are appointed to prepare the said feast.

End of the Parliament.

21 June. John Colbeck, gentleman, is discharged of all his arrears for 13s. 4d.

*Admissions.*—12 June. Robert, son and heir of William Browne, of Wormyngforde, Essex, gentleman, generally. 18 June. John, son and heir of Geoffrey Barnebie, late of Denbie, Yorks, esquire, deceased, generally. 21 June. John Bussie to the chamber of Messrs. Haber and Wasse; fine 10s. Robert Clare to the chamber of Messrs. Bussye and Fayrfaxe; fine 6s. 8d. 4 July. William, son and heir of Antony Gibbes, of Neitherbury, Dorset, gentleman, generally. Edward, second son of William Carre, of Bristol, gentleman, generally. 16 July. Lewis, fifth son of Roger Barlowe, of Slebyche, Pembrokeshire, gentleman, generally. John Armytage, gentleman, to the chamber of John Painter, gentleman; fine 5s. 9 Aug. George, son and heir of George Snygge, of Bristol, gentleman, generally. 11 Aug. Roger, eldest son of John Bramstone, of Whytechapell, in St. Mary Magdalene's parish, Middlesex, gentleman, specially. 14 Oct. John, son and heir of Edmund Danyell, of Acton, Suffolk, gentleman, generally. 15 Oct. John, second son of John Wyse, of Stanforde, Northants, gentleman, generally. Richard, son and heir of Morgan Vaughan, of Begildye parish, Radnorshire,

gentleman, generally. 18 Oct. Robert, son and heir of Robert Ayscough of Stallenbreghe, Lincolnshire, gentleman, generally. 19 Oct. Thomas, son of John Mawdley of the Bench, by his father's pledge, to his chamber, with leave to remain in Clerks' commons four years. John Wise, gentleman, to the chamber of Messrs. Chauncey and Bathe; fine, 13s. 4*d.* Richard Vaughan, gentleman, to the chamber of Messrs. Chauncey and Bath; fine, 13s. 4*d.* Robert, son and heir of William Browne of Wormingford, Essex, gentleman, to the chamber of his father and Mr. Cabell; fine, 10s. 22 Oct. William, son and heir of Nicolas Clarke, esq., of Hitcham, Bucks, gentleman, generally; fine, 40s., because he did not belong to any Inn of Chancery, and he will pay 3*l.* to the new buildings. 23 Oct. Edmund, son and heir of Thomas Felton of Unger Parke, Essex, esq., generally. 25 Oct. Arthur, second son of William Hyde of Dencheworth, Berks, gentleman, generally. 2 Nov. Antony, son and heir of Thomas Tyrringham of Tyrringham, Bucks, gentleman, generally. 7 Nov. Richard, second son of William Freestone of London, gentleman, generally. 10 Nov. Edward, second son of Antony Fage of Baldocke, Herts, gentleman, generally. Alexander, third son of Edward Hamond of Newchipping, Herts, gentleman, generally. John, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Danyell of Acton, Suffolk, esq., to the chamber of Messrs. Tyffyn and Israel Amice, in place of the latter; fine, 10s.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 9 Eliz.**

A fine of 20s. is imposed on each vacationer absent from Mr. Hippeley's reading last Autumn.

Mr. Chambers was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Calvert was chosen Steward for next Christmas.

Mr. Grivell was chosen Marshal for Christmas, and in his default, Mr. John Talbot of Grafton.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—Antony Tyrringham, gent., to the chamber of Masters Saunders, George Gascoygne, and Henry Husee; fine, 20s. 11 Nov. Edward, son and heir of Edward Watson of Rockingham, Northants, esq., specially, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 40s. John Vyneard, gent., to the



chamber of Messrs. Cracherod and Alle; fine, 26s. 8d. 17  
Nov. William, son and heir of Henry Norwood, deceased,  
late of Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, gent., generally.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, 21 Nov., 10 Eliz.**

Christmas shall not be solemnly kept.

Master Ameredith is chosen Steward for Christmas; in his  
absence, Mr. Read, and in his absence, Mr. Popham.

Commons shall be continued till next term; one cartload  
of coals and expenses for the minstrels shall be allowed as  
usual.

All Masters of "le Utter Barr" absent at this Parliament are  
fined 3s. 4d., viz. Messrs. Peter Vavasoure, Gent, Bowrman,  
Chatterton, Archer, Corbet, Inkpen, Babthorp, Dale, Baldwyn,  
Tyffen, Giles, Slade.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—21 Nov. Nicolas, son and heir of John  
Eyslingham, generally. 22 Nov. Robert Snagge, gent.,  
to the chamber lately belonging to Mr. Thomas Tresham; no  
fine because he left another chamber. 25 Nov. John,  
second son of John Hunt, esq., of Lyndon, Rutland, generally.  
26 Nov. George, third son of John Frankleyn of Thurly, Beds,  
gent., generally. James Garnaunce, gent., to Mr. Fowler's  
chamber; fine, 20s. John, second son of John Hunt, esq.,  
to his father's chamber; no fine. Richard Farwell, gent.,  
to the chamber late Mr. Haver's; fine, 20s. 30 Nov.  
Robert Pewe, second son of Hugh ap Renold of Penrhyn,  
Caernarvonshire, gentleman, generally. 29 Jan. Robert,  
second son of Michael Brigges of Helsfeld, Westmoreland,  
gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.  
Innocent Reade, gentleman, to Mr. Noke's chamber; fine, 20s.  
1 Feb. Richard, son and heir of John Knight of Nubery,  
Berks, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.  
12 Feb. James, second son of William Oringe of Melles,  
Somerset, gentleman, generally, by consent of the Masters of  
the Bench. 14 Feb. John, son and heir of George  
Conyers, knt., deceased, late of Sockburne, Durham, specially,  
by consent of Mr. Chambers, Reader. 12 Feb. John,  
third son of Thomas Freman of Blockeley, Worcestershire,  
gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 19

Feb. Watkin Floyd, second son of Philip Jones of Brecknock, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader. 27 Feb. William, seventh son of Robert Tempest of Holmeside, Durham, gentleman, generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 10 Eliz., 1567.**

Master Hipesley was chosen Assistant Reader for next Lent vacation.

Only two Utter Barristers are to be called to the Bar at the next reading; and more at the Reader's discretion.

Messrs. Wasse and Haver were expelled from their chamber.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—Last day of Feb. Peter, son and heir of George Carew, Dean of the Chapel Royal, gent., generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader; fine, 40s., because he never belonged to any Inn of Chancery. 3 March. Francis, second son of Robert Oliver, deceased, late of Blandford, Dorset, gent., generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader. 6 March. Richard, son and heir of William Goodwin, deceased, late of . . . , gent., generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader. 7 March. Walter, second son of John Heath of Lynne, Norfolk, gent., generally, by Mr. Chamber, Reader. 10 March. Edward, son and heir of Brian Cave, esq., of Inggersbie, Leicestershire, specially, by Mr. Chamber, Reader; fine, 30s. James Oryndge, gent., to Mr. Weston's chamber, late Mr. Crumwell's; fine, 13s. 4d. Timothy Pymme, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Bussey and Farewell; fine, 20s. 7 May. William, eldest son of Antony Spatchurst of Midleton, Kent, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 13 May. Humfrey, third son of Thomas Gifford, knight, deceased, late of Chillington, Staffordshire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 28 May, 10 Eliz.**

A fine of 20s. is imposed on each vacationer who lost his vacation last Lent during Mr. Chamber's reading.

Master Popham is chosen Reader for next Autumn.

John Talbot, esq., by consent of the Masters of the Bench in this Parliament and of Mr. Thomas Paget, senior, was admitted to his chamber over the gate of the Inn; fine, 5*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 2 June, 10 Eliz.**

Master Chamber is chosen assistant to Mr. John Popham, Reader, next Autumn.

Power is given to Mr. Popham to choose two as "Utter Baristers."

Leave is given to him to bring in thirty bucks during his reading.

He shall only invite three guests to the feast for his reading.

Messrs. Tothill and Hanham, senior, are appointed to provide the feast.

Ordered, that gentlemen who have spent one year in an Inn of Chancery belonging to this Inn, shall pay on admission to this Inn, 40s.; those who have spent the same time at another Inn, 5*l.*; those who have belonged to no Inn of Chancery, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. Whetley, esq., to the chamber late of Thomas Nicolles, esq., one of the Masters of the Bench. 7 July. Antony Rudd, gent., to Mr. Richard Mullineux's chamber; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.* Robert Chatterton, gent., to the chamber late of Mr. Wheatley, gent.; fine, 20*s.* 9 July. Richard Wrenche, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. John Garnauce and John Asshefield, gent.; no fine, because there will be great expenses, and he has left another chamber. Peter Birchet, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Simon Burbage and Thomas Harrys, gent.; fine, 6*s.* 8*d.* 24 June. David, second son of William Willyams of Stradveltye, Brecon, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 30 June. John, son and heir of John Smythe of Snargate, Kent, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 1 July. Christopher, second son of Walter Cowley of Kilkenny, Ireland, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 2 July. Edward, second son of Thomas Alleyn of Cotteshill, Norfolk, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. 10 July. Edward, second son of George Hexte of Pydywell, Devon, gent., generally, by Mr. Popham, Reader; fine, 40*s.* 12 July. Matthew Ewens, late of Clifford's Inn, third son of John Ewens of Wincanton, Somerset, gent., generally, by Mr. Popham,  
 (v. John, son and heir of Richard Spencer,  
 i. gent., generally, by Mr. Popham,  
 ug. Patrick FitzGarret, late of

New Inn, son and heir of Thomas FitzGarret of Bathe, Ireland, gent., generally, by Mr. Popham, Reader; fine, 40s. 20 Aug.  
 Alexander, son and heir of Edward Popham of Huntworth, Somerset, esq., specially, by Mr. Popham, Reader. 14 Oct.  
 John Baxter, late of New Inn, son and heir of Henry Baxter of Kancke, Staffordshire, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 40s. 22 Oct. Edward Colman, late of New Inn, second son of Edward Colman of Waldingfeld, Suffolk, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 40s. 23 Oct. Thomas Palmer, late of New Inn, second son of William Palmer of Lemington, Gloucestershire, gent., generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 40s. 31 Oct. Henry, son and heir of Thomas Vernon, esq., late of Stokesay, Shropshire, generally, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 5*l*.  
 George, son and heir of John Digby, esq., deceased, late of Colsell, Warwickshire, specially, by consent of the Masters of the Bench; fine, 6*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*.

#### At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 10 Eliz.

Messrs. Sparry and Hartopp were fined 40*s*. for non-attendance at the Cupboard during Mr. Popham's reading. (*Note*.—Mr. Hartopp is discharged by Parliament because Mr. Fenner attended for him. *Signed*: M. Smith, *Thesaur. ibidem*.)

Vacationers absent from Mr. Popham's reading are fined 20*s*., viz. Robert Ayscough, Lewis Barlowe, Edmund Felton, William Greaves, William Clarke, Nicolas Gislingham, William Norwoode, Robert Pewe, Francis Olyver, Charles Walcot, Antony Tyrringham, Thomas Mawdley, William Tempest.

Messrs. Ameredith and Rede, senior, are fined 5*l*. each for the Stewardship last Christmas. (Memorandum of the payment of the last 40*s*. by Amerydeth in Hilary term, 1570, to Thomas Pagyt, Under Treasurer.)

Mr. Sparry is chosen Steward for Christmas next; in his default, Mr. Sandes; in his default, Mr. Peter Vavasoure; in his default, Mr. Hartop; in his default, Mr. Luke Dillon of Ireland; in his default, Mr. Matthew Smyth; and in his default, Mr. Gent.

Ordered, that the four seniors of the Utter Barristers, who by old custom ought to attend at the Cupboard (*abacum*)

during a reading, shall be appointed in the Parliament before the reading. They must attend personally on pain of 40s., unless absent for some approved reason.

Ordered, that all fellows of the Inn summoned for any assessment for building the new Hall or any other matter, and not coming, or refusing to be assessed, shall be assessed by the Masters of the Bench at their pleasure, and shall pay the sum without delay.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—4 Nov. Walter Dowrish, gent., to the chamber of Master Wye, Utter Barrister, subject to the consent of Mr. William Peryam; fine, 13s. 4*d.* Peter Carew, gent., to the chamber under Mr. Bell's steps; fine, 5s. Mr. Henry Pate to Mr. Crumwell's late chamber; fine, 20s. Arthur Hyde, gent., to Messrs. Gyle's chamber at the gate; fine, 20s. Confirmation of Richard Bowghton's admission on 12 June, 7 Eliz., to the chamber of Messrs. Munday and Bowghton, his brother; fine, 10s. 27 Nov. John Baxter, gent., to the chamber of Mr. Hunt, gent., with his consent.

**At a Parliament holden on Friday, 26 Nov., 11 Eliz.**

Ordered, that next Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated.

Ordered, that commons shall be continued to Hilary term, except for three weeks at the said feast, when they shall be interrupted or continued at the pleasure of the Utter Barristers then present. A cartload of coals and expenses for the minstrels at Christmas shall be allowed as usual.

Ordered, that all who have paid a fine for the omission of their readings, if hereafter they are promoted to the Bench by the Masters of the Bench, on account of their age, skill in law, or dignity of their offices, shall be considered as Masters of the Bench, except that they shall have no voice, place, or seat in Parliament or in discussing the affairs of the Inn elsewhere; but they shall take their turn in celebrating and performing "les Motes."

Ordered, that any fellow of the Inn who is not in commons for four entire weeks during the year, shall forfeit his right to a chamber, except in case of illness or for any reason approved by the Treasurer.

Ordered, that any fellow not paying immediately on the

Treasurer's demand any money due to the Inn, shall be excluded from commons until recalled by the Masters of the Bench. He shall pay commons for three weeks after his exclusion.

As Thomas Daniell, esq., late Treasurer, has spent much labour and money on the new "Bricke buyldinges," his nephew, John Daniell, shall be admitted to any vacant chamber which pleases him, without fines.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—William Gent, gentleman, at the special instance of Mr. Chamber, one of the Masters of the Bench, as *expectans* after the death of Mr. Kemys, to Mr. Chamber's further chamber; fine, 40s. 3 Dec. Roger Brampton, gent., to Mr. Reginald Braye's chamber, who has lost it by not being in commons one month last year; fine, 20s. 10 Dec. Edward Hext, gent., to John Hender's chamber, in his place; fine, 26s. 8d. (*This entry is struck out.*) 25 Jan. Israell Amyce, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Richard and Walkadyn, in place of the latter; fine, 30s. (*This entry is struck out.*) 3 Feb. William Weston, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Bronkers and Perry; fine only 13s. 4d., because he left another chamber. 7 Feb. Richard Freston, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Kempe and Hourde; fine, 26s. 8d. William Tempest, gentleman, to the chamber of Mr. Baylyf and Mr. Farington; fine, 13s. 4d. 28 Nov. John Courte, late of New Inn, third son of Simon Courte of North Pether-ton, Somerset, gent., generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 40s. 9 Feb. William Symmes, gent., late of New Inn, son and heir of John Symmes of Dayntrey, Northants, generally, by Thomas Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 40s.

At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 11 Eliz.

Mr. Popham is chosen assistant to Mr. Fletewoode in Lent next.

Mr. Fletewoode is empowered to call only two to the rank of "les Utter Barresters."

Messrs. Becket, Palmer, Phetyplace, and Gyfford shall attend at the Cupboard at the next reading.

Messrs. Ross and William Bronkar are appointed to provide the feast for the Reader.

Ordered, that there shall be no Lord of Misrule without special consent of the Masters of the Bench, on pain of 40s.

*Admissions*:—17 Feb. John Calvert, gent., late of New Inn, son and heir of Thomas Calvert of Cockeram, Lancashire, esq., generally, by Mr. Fletewoode, Reader; fine, 40s. 26 Feb. William, son and heir of William Cade, esq., of London, specially, by Mr. Fletewoode, Reader. 3 April. Nicolas Gislingham to the chamber late Mr. Becke's; fine, 5s. 4 April. Christopher Cowley to Mr. Gislingham's chamber; fine, 6s. 8d. 26 April. William Garret, gentleman, to the upper chamber over the gate of the Inn in Mr. Emson's place. 25 April. John Shurley, gent., to Mr. James Hill's chamber in Mr. Garret's place; fine, 20s. 4 May. John, son and heir of Henry Wynchecomb of Nuberye, Berks, generally; fine, 40s. 11 May. William Clerke, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Andrew Vavasour and William Walter; fine, 13s. 4d. Edward Hext to Mr. Peter Carew's chamber in his place; fine, 5s.

**At a Parliament holden 20 May, 11 Eliz.**

A fine of 20s. is imposed on those absent from Mr. Fletewoode's lecture last Lent, viz. Messrs. Walcott, Barlowe, jun., Wist, Askworth, Mawdelyn, Felton, Hyde, Norwoode, Pewe, Knight, Godwyn.

Mr. Sparrye is chosen Reader for Autumn next, and in his default, successively, Messrs. Sandes, Peter Vavasour, Hartop Luke Dillon of Ireland, Matthew Smyth, and Gent.

Ordered, that Mr. Walker, who supplied the place of Mr. Brunckar in providing the feast for Mr. Fletewoode, Reader, last Lent, shall be discharged from the office of Steward in future.

Ordered, that no Reader shall invite to his feast more than three guests, on pain of 10*l.* for each guest above three.

The Steward appointed to provide the feast shall invite no guest, on pain of 5*l.* for each guest.

Ordered, that the cost of the feast shall not exceed 10*l.* beyond the contribution of the fellows.

Ordered, that venison shall not be served to the Company during readings, except on Sunday and Thursday, and only at dinner; but the Reader may provide venison for his own mess if he please.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—23 May. John Calvert, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Calvert and Thomas Canfeld; fine, 20s. Francis Wetherhed, Second Butler, to the chamber of Henry Fowke, Steward; no fine, in consideration of his good service. 24 May. Thomas Palmer, gentleman, to the chamber of Messrs. Vachan and Wise; fine, 20s. 18 June. Matthew Shaftoe, gentleman, to Mr. Babthorpe's chamber; fine, 20s. 20 June. John Headworth, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Baylyff and Farrington; fine, 13s. 4d. 23 June. William Johenes, late of New Inn, third son of John Johenes of Kenell, Wilts, gent., generally.

**At a Parliament holden 27 June, 11 Eliz., A.D. 1569.**

As to a petition from Mr. Belle, that in consequence of bad health he does not expect to be able to study for his reading next Lent, the Masters of the Bench have determined that Mr. Gennt, appointed to read this Summer, be deferred till next Lent, and Mr. Belle till Lent after next.

Confirmation to Ellys Hartoppe of his right to the chamber whereto he was admitted 18 Feb., 1 Mariæ, with Mr. Adderley. No person except Francis Jeynkes, lately admitted fellow, shall be admitted to this chamber during Hartopp's continuance.

*Admissions*:—27 June. Jerome Corbet, gent., fellow of the Utter Bar, to Edmund Wyndsore's chamber, called "le Parliament Howse"; fine, 40s. 29 June. Richard Knight, gent., admitted to Corbet's chamber; fine, 40s. 30 June. Walter Standley, late of New Inn, second son of Francis Standley, late of West Bromidge, Staffordshire, gent., generally; fine, 40s. 1 June (July?). Bartholomew Manner, late of New Inn, second son of John Manner of Poole, Dorset, gent.; fine, 40s. 2 July. Edward Alleyn, gent., to the chamber forfeited by William Toker, gent., for not being in commons one month in a year; fine, 20s. 2 Aug. William Boughton, late of New Inn, second son of Thomas Boughton, deceased, late of Little Lawford, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, 40s. 3 Aug. Thomas Leyghe, late of New Inn, son and heir of William Leyghe of Northam, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 40s. 19 Jan., 12 Eliz., 1569. Edward Hexte, gent., to the chamber late of Mr. Hyll, senior; fine, 17s. 8d. 20 Jan. Henry Summaster, gent., to the late Mr. Scroggs' chamber; fine, 20s. 21 Jan. Matthew Dale,



gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Peter Vavasour and Paul Umpton; fine, 20s. Richard Hill, gentleman, to the chamber of Messrs. Gyles and Tompson; fine, 26s. 8d. 25 Jan. Thomas Bowyer, gent., to the chamber which was Mr. Gardyner's; fine, 10s. William Cowper, gent., to the chamber late of Messrs. Gyles and Tompson; fine, 13s. 4d. 24 Jan. Richard Juxon, gentleman, to the chamber which was Mr. Robert Chatterton's; fine, 13s. 4d. 5 Jan. John Bulbec, gent., to Mr. Wymyngton's chamber; no fine, because he will do repairs. Edward Colman, gentleman, to the chamber of the late Henry Fowke, Steward; fine, 6s. 8d. 26 Jan. Walter Heath, gent., to the chamber late Mr. Bowyer's; fine, 20s. Matthew Ewens, gent., at the instance of Mr. Welch, Justice of the Common Bench, to the chamber late Mr. Richard Palmer's; fine, 20s. John Bartlam, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Vaughan and Thomas Palmer, in expectancy; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Jan., 12 Eliz., 1569.**

Mr. Sparry is fined 5*l.* for not reading in Autumn.

*Other Fines*:—Mr. Sandes for the same cause, 10*l.* Mr. Peter Vavasour for the same, 10*l.* Mr. Luke Dillon, 13*l.* 6s. 8d. Mr. Hartopp for the same cause, 5*l.* Mr. Matthew Smyth, 8*l.*

Ordered, that every Master of "le Utter Barre" shall pay for his admission to chambers what fine the Treasurer pleases to impose.

Master Bayande, lately Under Treasurer, shall be discharged of all arrears of chamber rent now due.

Masters Farewell and Ashecombe, of the Inner Bar, shall each pay 3s. 4d. because "le Mote" this term was missed by their carelessness. They were ready, but they did not request the Masters of the Bench to assist at the moot when they left the Hall.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Inckpen, of the Utter Bar, to the chamber of Messrs. George Mordaunt and John Peter; fine, 40s. 28  
 Jan. 1569. Mr. [unclear] to Mr. Smythe's chamber; fine, 20s.  
 : [unclear] to the chamber of Messrs. Banister  
 20s. 29 Jan. Richard Cooke, gent.,  
 Paget and Paynter; fine, 13s. 4d.  
 : of Francis Savage, late of

Elmeley, Worcestershire, esq., generally, by Mr. Andrewes, Treasurer; fine, 26s. 8*d.* 29 Jan. William Savage, gent., to Mr. Leonard Babthorpe's chamber; fine, 20s. 4 Feb. John Woode, gent., late of New Inn, second son of Alan Woode of Snodlande, Kent, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 40s. 15 April. George Trenchard, gent., late of New Inn, son and heir of Thomas Trenchard, esq., deceased, late of Walton, Dorset, generally, by Mr. Andrewes, Treasurer; fine, 40s. George Trenchard to the chamber late belonging to Mr. Agmoundisham; fine, 20s. 6 May. Robert Napper, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Bates and Orrindge; fine, 20s. 30 April. Thomas Leyghe, gent., to the chamber late Mr. Matthew Shaftowe's; fine, 13s. 4*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 5 May, 12 Eliz.**

Master Phetiplace, esq., was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Ordered, that on admission, those who have resided for one year in an Inn belonging to this Inn, shall pay 20s.; those who have resided in another Inn, 40s.; those who have resided in no Inn of Chancery, 53s. 4*d.*, notwithstanding the order made 2 June, 10 Eliz. (*See* p. 164.)

Ordered, that any Masters lending money to the use of the Inn, or being surety for any money lent for building the new Hall, shall be repaid with the first money coming to the Hall, in order of date.

The following Masters of "le Utter Barre" are fined 3s. 4*d.* each for absence from this Parliament, viz. Messrs. Periam, Corbett, Archer, Fenner, Tyffyn, Boys.

9 June. Henry Delespronge, for good service, is admitted as Third Butler.

*Admissions*:—6 May. Timothy Johnson, late of New Inn, second son of Paul Johnson, gent., of Fordwich, Kent, generally, by Mr. Andrews; fine, 20s. 15 Feb., 12 Eliz. William Ashecombe, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Watkis and Wood; fine, 13s. 4*d.* 7 May. John Marston, gent., late of New Inn, third son of Ralf Marston of Hayton, Shropshire, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20s. 8 May. Edward Rede, gent., son and heir of William Rede of the Middle Temple, esq., generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 53s. 4*d.* He is also admitted to his father's

chamber. 10 May. William Spatchehurst, gent., to Mr. Kirle's chamber; fine, 16s. 8d. 25 May. John Saville, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Pickering and Tusser; fine, 13s. 4d. 27 May. John Wodde, gent., to Mr. Saville's chamber; fine, 10s. Edward Shurley, gent., late of Clement's Inne, third son of Edward Shurley, late of Iffilde, Sussex; fine, 40s. Also to his brother's chamber; fine, 20s. 2 June. Thomas Kyghtley, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Kyghtley of London, merchant, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 53s. 4d. 15 June. Samuel Dowle of Ashford, Kent, gent., of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 17 June, 12 Eliz., 1570.**

Mr. Fleetewood is chosen assistant to Mr. George Phetiplace, Reader, next Autumn.

Mr. Phetiplace is empowered to choose two Utter Barristers.

Mr. Phetiplace is empowered to bring in thirty bucks during his reading.

Mr. Phetiplace shall invite only three guests to the feast for his reading.

Mr. Malthus and Mr. Gibbes (*corrected from Peter*) shall provide the feast.

*Admissions*:—Richard Inckpen to the chamber of Messrs. George Mordant and John Peter; fine, 40s. Antony Kyrle to Mr. Inckpen's chamber; fine, 26s. 8d., from which he was released, having surrendered his title before entry. 28 Oct. Robert Brigges, gent., to the chamber of Mr. Halleswell, deceased; fine, 20s. 1 Nov. Nicolas Gislingham, gent., to the chamber late of Messrs. Canfilde and John Calverte; fine, 6s. 8d. only, having left another chamber. 2 Nov. Walter Standley, gent., to the chamber late Mr. Gislingham's; fine, 10s. 3 Nov. William Greaves, gent., to the chamber late Mr. Prychard's, deceased; fine, 16s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 12 Eliz., 1570.**

Mr. Merburie is chosen Steward for Christmas next, and in default, successively, Messrs. Gardiner, Acton, T. Morgan, sen., T. Morgan, jun., Becket, Phetiplace.

No empty chamber shall be filled by the Treasurer before being vacant fourteen days in term time, or twenty-eight days

out of term, so that every Master of "le Utter Barre" may have choice thereof.

Ordered, that Mr. Wrenche, Under Treasurer, shall render an account before Hilary term. Mr. Chambers, Master of the Bench, and Mr. Becke, Master of "le Utter Barre," shall be auditors.

The Treasurer received from Robert Dennys of Devon, *knt.*, 5*l.* for the new Hall, and from Hugh Trevanion of Cornwall, *esq.*, 40*s.*

It having been found that Mr. Snagge, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," used English in a suit in the Guildhall before the Chief Justice against Mr. Fleetwoode, it is ordered by the Masters of the Bench that Snagge shall not be in commons till the Parliament after Candlemas, and meanwhile shall keep away from his chamber until they decide whether he shall be expelled.

*Admissions*:—4 Nov. Edmund, son and heir of John Bucknam, late of Corned, Suffolk, *esq.*, deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* John Elmes, late of New Inn, son and heir of Edmund Elmes of Litleforde, Northants, *esq.*, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* 8 Nov. John Scawen, *gent.*, to a chamber late Mr. Robert Browne's; fine, 10*s.* (*evacuatur*). 9 Nov. David Williams, *gent.*, to the chamber late Mr. Blunden's; fine, 10*s.* 11 Nov. William Denton, *gent.*, late of New Inn, second son of John Denton of Ambresden, Oxon., *esq.*, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* Eusebius Isham, gentleman, late of New Inn, son and heir of George Isham, late of Bramston, Northants, *gent.*, deceased, by Mr. Andrewe, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* George Pulton, *gent.*, late of New Inn, son and heir of Giles Pulton, late of Desbroughe, Northants, *gent.*, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* Leonard Barker, *gent.*, late of New Inn, only son of Leonard Barker, late of London, merchant, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* John Carmynowe, *gent.*, late of New Inn, son and heir of Nicolas Carmynowe of Reprin, Cornwall, *esq.*, generally, by Mr. Andrews, Treasurer; fine, 20*s.* 17 Nov. Richard Farewell, *gent.*, to the chamber late Master Trenchorde's; no fine, because he left another chamber. 11 Nov. Alexander Hamonde, *gent.*, to the chamber late Mr. Farewell's; fine, 20*s.* 20 Nov. Edward Fage, gentleman, to the chamber late Mr. Francis Wetherhead's, the Chief Butler; fine, 6*s.* 8*d.* 18 Nov. Edward Colman, *gent.*, to Mr. Robert

Calvert's chamber, vacant by order because Calvert was not in commons for a year; saving that if Calvert returns and is personally in commons, Colman shall use the upper part of the chamber next the roof; fine, 20s. 26 Nov., 13 Eliz. Master Dowle, gent., to Mr. Colman's late chamber; fine, 10s. Edmund Bucknam, gent., to Mr. John Daniell's chamber; fine, 10s. Stephen Ducket, gent., to the chamber of Mr. John Wagstaffe, Steward, and Mr. Edward Alleyne; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 13 Eliz., 1570.**

Ordered, that Christmas shall not be solemnly kept.

Ordered, that commons shall be continued till next term, and that a cartload of coals and expenses for (*blank in MS.*) at Christmas shall be allowed as usual.

Mr. Matthew Smithe was chosen Treasurer; Mr. Plowden remaining Proctor and promoter for the new Hall, both for building and collecting.

Mr. Peter Vavasor, by assent of the Masters of the Bench, is restored to his chamber, but Mr. Dale, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," shall not be previously removed, but shall use it until Mr. Vavasor is in commons. The Treasurer is ordered to provide another chamber for Mr. Dale when he can.

Richard Vaughan is restored to commons and his chamber; fine, 40s.

Ordered, that John Garnaunce shall be repaid the money which he spent when Under Treasurer, as soon as it can be raised after the building of the new Hall.

It is confirmed by Parliament that Master Buckland shall receive the money which he lent to the use of the Inn as soon as the Treasurer can collect it.

*Admissions*:—John Daniell, gent., by assent of the Masters of the Bench, to the chambers of Master William Periam, Master Fermer, or Master Popham, whichever is first vacant. If neither fall vacant, then to the late Mr. Hipseley's chamber, without any fine. (*See p. 167.*)

Mr. Bonde, citizen and Alderman of London, by consent of the Masters of the Bench, shall be exempt from all charges and demands, except pensions. All the members will advise him gratis in all common law matters for or against him at Westminster, and none shall give advice against him.

**Acts during the Treasurership of Matthew Smyth.\***

2 Dec., 13 Eliz. Thomas Paget, jun., was appointed Under Treasurer by the Treasurer.

*Admissions*.—22 Jan. John Scawen to Mr. Francis Brunynge's chamber in place of Mr. Walter Heathe, deceased; fine, 30s., he having paid 10s. to Andrews when Treasurer for admission to Mr. Robert Browne's chamber. 23 Jan. Mr. Thomas Fanshawe of London, esq., Remembrancer (*remorator*) of the Exchequer, specially, being freed from all Christmas offices, etc., except annual pensions. 29 Jan. Edmund Hoddie, late of New Inn, gentleman, second son of Richard Hoddie of Stowell, Somerset, esq., specially. The said Edmund now lives in Taunton Castle. 7 Feb. John Cavell of Croyden, Surrey, late of New Inn, son and heir of Humfrey Cavell, late of the Middle Temple, esq., deceased, to Clerks' commons, generally; fine, 20s.; bound with Messrs. Thomas Hanham and William Weston. 8 Feb. James Bowreman, late of New Inn, gent., only son of Andrew Bowreman of Hemyock, Devon, merchant, generally; fine, 20s.; bound with Mr. William Bowreman and William Northover.

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 13 Eliz.**

Mr. Fletewood was chosen assistant to Mr. Gente at the reading next Lent.

Mr. George Phetiplace, Mr. Rosse, Mr. Crumpton, and Mr. Bowreman are appointed to attend at the Cupboard † at the next reading.

Mr. Crumpton and Mr. Henry Vernon are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

No time after Mr. Fleetewood's last reading shall be accounted for vacation, therefore all who were generally admitted after the reading of Mr. Hipesley, deceased, must be in commons during the whole of next vacation.

Mr. Snagg is restored to commons because he has submitted to the order of the Bench and has become reconciled to Mr. Fletewood.

\* Most of the admissions during his treasurership are signed by him : M. Smith.

† *Abbato* (*sic*), a mistake for *Abaco*.

It shall be determined before the end of term how many shall be admitted to plead in Court in next vacation by reading. There shall be two. It is thought fit that the Reader shall not be restricted by the ordinance made in Parliament, 9 Nov., 1565, in choosing at his discretion. (*This entry is struck out.*)

For the new Hall and other buildings. It is ordered that each Bencher shall lend to the Treasurer 3*l.*; each Utter Barrister (*extra Bannister*, MS.), common Attorney, and Officer in any of the great Courts, 40*s.*; others of the Fellowship, 20*s.*; as soon as possible before the Ascension. These loans shall be repaid as soon as possible after the new buildings are finished and older debts paid.

Ordered, that for three years those of the Bench shall pay for pensions 10*s.* a term; Utter Barristers, common Attorneys, and Officers in any of the great Courts, 6*s.* 8*d.*; other Masters, 3*s.* 4*d.*

Those admitted generally, if they have spent a year in New Inn, shall pay 20*s.*; if in another Inn, 30*s.*; if in no Inn of Chancery, 53*s.* 4*d.* For special admissions, the Treasurer or Reader shall get what he can.

15 Feb. Thomas Pagytt exchanges the chamber to which he was admitted on 14 June, 1563 (p. 141), for Mr. Harley's chamber, to which he was admitted 9 May, 1567 (p. 159). *Signed*: Thomas Harley, Thomas Pagytt, M. Smith.

*Admissions*:—10 Feb. George Detton, late of New Inn, son and heir of Robert Detton of Detton, Shropshire, generally; fine, 20*s.*; bound with Fabian Phillipps and Richard Hacluyt.

11 Feb. Francis Sandes, late of New Inn, son and heir of William Sandes, late of Conies He[ath], Lancashire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.*; bound with Mr. Robert Bugges and George Snigge.

13 Feb. William Dodington, son and heir of Christopher Dodington, of Mere, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.*; bound with his father and Nicolas Perrie. He is admitted in expectancy to the chamber of Messrs. Perrye and Weston; fine, 20*s.*

Robert Bourcher of Cruellforde, Warwickshire, late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20*s.*; bound with Messrs. Robert Snagge and John Savill. Thomas Barne, late of Barnerdes Inne, son and heir of William Barne of Harleton, Cambridgeshire, late one of the Masters of the Bench, deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.*; bound with Edward Pursell

and Robert Barne, his brother. Robert Barne, brother of the foresaid, as above; fine, 30s. Bound with Edward Pursell and his brother. Mr. Matthew Dale, with Mr. John Daniell, to the late Mr. Hipeseley's chamber. Mr. Snagge and Mr. Bourcher to the upper chamber over the gate, at 40s. rent a year, doing repairs, paying 11*l.* and being free from arrears. 15 Feb. Mr. Alexander Pymme to the chamber late belonging to Messrs. Snagge and Hexte; fine, 4*l.* 3 March. Thomas Fleetewood, late of New Inn, son and heir-apparent of John Fletewood of Penwarthen, Lancashire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Fleetewood, now assistant to the Reader. 5 March. John Kestell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Kestell of Budwyn,\* Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Standley and John Marston. 12 March. Thomas Starre, late of Thavies Inn, gent., fourth son of John Starre of Bere, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. William Northover and James Bowreman. 20 March. William, son and heir of William Basset of Blowre, Staffordshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine paid to Mr. Gente, Reader, 4*l.* 21 March. John, son and heir of Edmund Daniell of Messinge Baynerdes, Essex, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Israel Amyce and John Daniell, senior.

*Admissions after the Vacation*:—3 April, 1571. Edward Stampe, late of Clementes Inne, third son of Richard Stampe, late of Hotcott, in the parish of Illesley, Berks, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Savyle and John Spencer, jun. 4 April. Edward Ayleworth, late of Furnyvales Inne, fifth son of John Ayleworth of Wells, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Savyle and John Spencer, jun. John Horbourne, late of Clementes Inne, son of Thomas Horbourne of Knoll, Warwickshire, in place of Balthazar Copleye, Under Butler, at the request of the Treasurers. 1 May. Edward, son and heir of John Moore of Worth, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with his father and Mr. Richard Inkepen. 4 May. John, son and heir of John Arderne, late of Cottesford, Oxfordshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Walter Curson and Richard Knyght. 5 May. Robert Tanfield, late of Clementes Inne, second son of Francis Tanfield, late of Gayton,

\* Error for Bodmin?



Northants, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Becke and Arthur Grimes (?). 8 May. Thomas Morgan, late of Furnyvales Inne, son and heir of Richard Morgan of St. Georges, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father and Mr. Thomas Ashe, junior. 19 May. Edmund, son and heir of Richard Temple of Temple Hall, Sibson, Leicestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Christopher George and Mr. Thomas Love of Temple Hall, gent. 28 May. John, son and heir of George Rodney of Westbury, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Walter Buckland of Shepton Mallet, Somerset, esq., and Mr. Thomas Ashe, junior. Mr. Rodney is admitted to Mr. Armytage's chamber with Mr. Northover; fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 26 May, 13 Eliz., A.D. 1571.**

Mr. George Phetyplace, esq., was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

Ordered, that Edward lord Windsor shall have, at his pleasure, his chamber called "the Parliament Chamber," notwithstanding the admission of Mr. Jerome Corbet, who will move therefrom whenever the said lord or Frederick, his eldest son, shall wish to reside there; but they must pay Corbet for his expenses in the said chamber.

Mr. Agmondesham, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," for certain contempts shall not be in commons nor lie in his chamber until he has obtained the consent of seven Readers. If he has not obtained this before next Parliament, the Masters will consider the matter.

At the death of Henry Fowke, late Steward, he owed to Pepper the butcher 5*l*. 10s. It is ordered that the sum be paid by 5*l*. a term.

The following were absent from Mr. Gantt's reading last Lent, and are therefore fined 20s. each: John Wise, Robert Ayscough, Thomas Mawdeley, William Clerke, Edward Felton, Arthur Hyde (paid), Antony Tiringham, William Norwood, Nicolas Gislingham (paid), Robert Pewe, James Orynge, John Freman, Watkin Floyd, William Tempest, Peter Carewe, Francis Oliver, John Smith of Kent, Edward Aleyn, Patrick FitzGarret, Henry Vernon, John Winshcombe (paid), William Johenes of

Wilts, William Boughton, junior, John Wood, Edward Shurley, Thomas Barne (paid), Robert Barne (paid).

*Admissions*:—Messrs. John Rives of Blanforde, Dorset, and Bartholomew Man, to the newly built chamber at the eastern end of the new Hall, on the north side of the new buttery (*promptuarium*); together with the upper room over it, during the life of the longer liver. Mr. Ryves shall not lose the chamber for absence from commons or other statutable cause, and when his eldest son is admitted, he shall pay nothing for it; fine, 14 . . . (*The last line of the leaf is cut off.*) 27 May, 1571. Eusebius Isham and Leonard Barkar to the west chamber under the south part of the new Hall; fine, 5*l.* 28 May. John Elmes to the chamber of Messrs. Archer and Bawldwin of "le Utter Barr," with their consent, in Mr. Sadler's absence; fine, 3*l.* 30 May. Richard Elyott, late of New Inn, son and heir of Thomas Elyott of Plimmowthe, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Beckett and John Scawen. Matthew Bragge, late of Lions Inne, second son of Thomas Bragge, late of Thornecombe, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Mr. Robert Freeke of Shrofton, Dorset, esq., his uncle, and Mr. William Northover. 28 June. Mr. Nicolas Gislingham to Mr. Bussey's chamber in place of Mr. Hamond, who surrendered his interest therein; fine, only 10*s.*, because he surrendered the chamber now Mr. Calvert's. Mr. Alexander Pimme to the chamber late Mr. Gislingham's; fine, 10*s.* only, because he surrendered the chamber which he lately had with Mr. Hext. Mr. William Gibbs to Mr. Pimme's late chamber with Mr. Hext; fine, only 10*s.*, because these exchanges were made through him, and Mr. Pymme paid 4*l.* for the chamber last term. 30 June. Thomas Reade, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Alexander Rede, late of Wallopp, Southants, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Henry Wheteacre and John Southcott. 1 July. William Wheatley, late of Cliffordes Inne, son and heir of William Whetley, Chief Prothonotary of the Common Pleas, generally. 2 July. Henry Wheatacre, late of Clementes Inne, Middlesex, gent., son and heir of Stephen Whetacre of Westbury, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. Matthew Dale \* and Thomas Rede.

\* Corrected from Bartholomew Manne.

**At a Parliament holden 2 July, 13 Eliz., A.D. 1571.**

Mr. Gent was chosen assistant to Mr. Phetiplace, Reader for this Autumn.

Messrs. Rosse, Malthus, Bourman, and Crumpton are to stand at the Cupboard during the reading.

Messrs. Malthus and William Gybbes are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Agmundisham submitted to the Masters, and was restored to his chamber and to commons.

John Hunt, jun., and John Yate are expelled because they have been imprisoned by order of the Council for attempts touching the state of the kingdom.

Licence is granted to Mr. Phetiplace to join the chamber of Mr. Hunt, sen., to his, and that no one shall occupy them except Mr. Hunt, Mr. Phetiplace, and Mr. George; and that Mr. Hunt shall occupy his whole chamber as now when he wishes to reside.

Any one going out of commons at the end of any term, and not paying or agreeing for pensions, commons, or other debts to the Steward, shall lose his chamber, and shall not be received in commons until he has paid double; paying meanwhile for commons.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Edward Stafford to chambers newly erected over the new wood and coal house, with the upper room, for life, without penalties and forfeiture for discontinuance or other cause, with power of assigning them to another member, who shall have like power. 11 July. Richard Knolles, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Francis Knolles, knight, generally; fine, 20s. 4 July. James Dyer, late of Cliffordes Inne, fifth son of John Dyer, late of Wyncaunton, Somerset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Hannam and Richard Farewell. 5 July. William Hubbard, late of Cliffordes Inne, son and heir of John Hubbard of Bunyngton, Herts, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Hamond and John Hubbard, his father. Ralf Brooke, late of Clementes Inne, sixth son of Sir Robert Brooke, late Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Moseley gave up 30s. due to him by the Inn. Bound with Humfrey Gifford and Richard Brooke. Arthur Samuel to the chamber lately

surrendered by Mr. Juxon, where Mr. Farewell now is; fine, 33s. 4*d.* Mr. Tanfield, with Mr. Fenner and Mr. Agmondesham, to Mr. Samuell's chamber; fine, 33s. 4*d.* Mr. Trenchard to the chamber late Mr. Clerke's with Mr. Walter; fine, 33s. 4*d.* Mr. Mouldsworth to Mr. Brigg's chamber in place of Mr. Kyrle; fine, 40s. 14 July. William, son and heir of Barnard Goulde of Gissidge St. Andrews, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Starre and Matthew Bragge. 4 Aug. John, son and heir of John Huggeford of Dyxon, Gloucestershire, esq., specially; fine paid to Mr. Phetyplace, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Edward Yate and William Aschame. 10 Aug. Mr. Kyrle to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Palmer, deceased; fine, 20s. only, because he surrendered his interest in the chamber late Mr. Ingepen's. Mr. Starre to the chamber of Messrs. Couper and Hill; fine, 4*l.* 19 Aug. William Williams, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Roger Wyllyams, late of Bodmin, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Scawen and John Kestell. 22 Aug. Ambrose Davye, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Henry Davye, late of Bristol, clothier, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Carre and George Snigge. 9 Oct. John Southcott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Southcott, esq., Justice of the Queen's Bench, generally. Bound with John Daniell, senior, and Thomas Rede. 10 Oct. John Buller, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Buller of Lyllesdon, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Andrew Hemerford. 19 Oct. William Combes, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Combes, late of Stratford on Avon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Leucknor and William Savage. 20 Oct. Symon, second son of John Digby of Colshull, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with William Bassett and Thomas Fitzherbert.\* 22 Oct. John Marshall, late of Lyons Inne, second son of John Marshall of Tingrace, Devonshire, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father and Thomas, his brother. 23 Oct. William Ruddall of Ruddall, Herefordshire, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* (*A line or more is cut off here.*) 23 Oct. Edward Dowkinge, eldest son of Simon Dowkinge of Bristol, clothier, specially; fine, 5*l.*

\* Altered from Ralf Hybbot and Richard Boughton.

Leave is granted to him to exercise the office of an attorney. His pledges, Robert Smithes and James Bowerman. 26 Oct. William Spencer, late of Thavies Inne, gent., second son of Thomas Spencer, of Malton, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Roger Portington. 30 Oct. Richard Oliver, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Oliver, late of Est Norton, Leicestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Michael Ludford of the Inner Temple, gent., and William Ashcombe, gent. 6 Nov. Nicolas Fermor, gent., second son of John Fermor of Eston, Northamptonshire, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Masters (*Blank*).

**At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 13 Eliz.**

Mr. Marbury is fined for not reading last Autumn, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* (paid).

Mr. Thomas Morgan, for the same reason, 10*l.* (paid).

Mr. Acton, for the same reason, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (paid).

Mr. Becket, for the same reason, 5*l.*

Mr. Gardiner, for the same reason, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Mr. Thomas Morgan, jun., for the same reason, 10*l.*, whereof 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* was pardoned at Easter, 14 Eliz.

The following vacationers absent from Mr. Phetiplace's reading last Autumn are fined 20*s.*: John Baxter, Henry Vernon, John Calvert, John Winchcombe, John Williams, Walter Standlay (paid), William Savage, John Wood, John Carmino (paid), Thomas Barne (paid), Thomas Fletewood (paid), John Danyell (paid), George Trenchard (paid), Edward Shurley (deceased), John Elmes (paid), Edward Aileworth, Edward Moore (pardoned because he was ill).

For the wages of one chosen by the Masters of the Bench to preach in Latin thrice a week in the Temple Church, the said Masters shall pay 12*d.* a term, each of the Utter Bar 10*d.*, and other fellows 8*d.*, whereof 5*l.* is to be paid to the Preacher and the rest to the Treasurer.

Mr. Gifford was chosen Steward for Christmas next, and in his default Mr. Rosse.

*Admissions*:—8 Nov. Arthur Willmott, late of Barnardes Inn, fifth son of Edward Willmott, late of Whitney, Oxfordshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Stafford and Robert Barne. 10 Nov. Thomas, son and

heir of William Fitzharbert, late of Swynerton, Staffordshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with William Bassette and Simon Digby. 13 Nov. Nicolas, son and heir of Ralf Marshall, late of Barkinge, Essex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Sely of Parndon, Essex, gent., and Matthew Shaftoe of the Middle Temple. 17 Nov. Otes, son and heir of John Petre of Exeter, Devon, merchant, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Geoffrey Tothill and John Paynter. 22 Nov. John, son and heir of Edward Bankes, late citizen and Alderman of London, deceased, and Edward, his brother, specially; fine, 8*l.*, at the instance of Mr. Frevill, Baron of the Exchequer, who married their mother. 24 Nov. Nicolas, son and heir of William Bellasses of Newburgh, Yorks, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Richard Bellasses of Jarrow, Durham, esq., and Mr. Robert Starre.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 1571.**

Mr. Bell was chosen for Reader in Lent.

Ordered, that Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed as usual.

Mr. Smith is again chosen Treasurer. His account for the past year shall be rendered before next term. Messrs. Phetiplace and Hemerford are appointed Auditors.

Mr. Plowden offered his account for the new buildings. Messrs. Farmer, Chambers, Dale, and Phelipps were appointed Auditors, or any two of them.

*Admissions*:—27 Nov. William Blandy, late of Lyons Inne, son and heir of William Blandy of Newbery, Berks, generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Richard Pykeringe and John Winchcombe. 1 Dec. Jessy Smithes, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Smithes of Awrinton, Somerset, one of the Masters of the Utter Bar, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with his father and Mr. Edmund Midwinter. Admitted into his father's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Fanus Becher at his request, paying, therefore only 5*l.* 2 Dec. Henry Hall, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of George Hall of Wye, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Samuel Dowle. 7 Dec. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas White of Fytelford, Dorset, esq., generally;

fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Hannam and William Weston. 8 Dec. John Coles, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of William Coles, late of Ligh, Worcestershire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Combes to a chamber together with Mr. David Williams in place of Mr. Bushell, who surrendered his interest, paying 40s. Mr. Ashcombe to a chamber with Mr. Hedworth, surrendering his interest in Mr. Broke's chamber; no fine because he has spent much in constructing a study (*museo*) and repairing the walls. Mr. John Marston as expectant on Mr. Walter Stanley in Mr. George Franklyn's chamber; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden, 11 Feb., 14 Eliz., 1571.**

Mr. Phetiplace was appointed assistant to Mr. Bell, Reader in Lent.

Messrs. Rosse, Boureman, Crompton, and Malthus are bound to serve at the Cupboard during the next reading.

Messrs. Archer and Keytley are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

*Admissions*:—Thomas Barne to the chamber newly built over the new kitchen on the west side, for life, with only one companion, his interest not to be forfeited for being out of commons; and power is given to him to name a successor on leaving. 29 Dec., 1571. John Carter, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of James Carter of St. Collummes, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Matthew Bragg and William Venner of the Inner Temple. 5 Jan., 1571. Thomas Holland, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Holland, gent., of Burwarden, Shropshire, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Merston and George Detton, gentlemen. 21 Jan. Richard Symmondes, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Symmondes, gent., of Taunton, Somerset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Farewell and Robert Brigges, gentlemen. 19 Jan. Jérôme, son and heir-apparent of Richard Weston, Judge of the Common Pleas, generally; fine, ——. Bound with Mr. William Tyffen and William Lovedaye. 26 Jan. John, son and heir of John Baker of Prestone, Radnorshire, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Garnaunce and Thomas Jobber. 26 Jan. Thomas Hutchenson, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second

son of Richard Hutchenson of London, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Deyman. Arthur Vowell, late of New Inne, gent., son and heir of Richard Vowell of Vowell's Combe, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Harris and Henry Summaster. 28 Jan. Walter, son and heir-apparent of Brian Fowler of Manner upon Sowe, Staffordshire, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. John Coles to a chamber late Mr. John Woode's with Mr. Richard Boughton; fine, 40s. only, because Mr. Woode surrendered his interest that Mr. Coles might be admitted. 30 Jan. Antony, third son of Edward Wilmott of Wytney, Oxon., esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Edward and Arthur Wilmott, his brothers. 1 Feb. John, son and heir-apparent of John Roberttes of Bristol, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Edward Dowtinge and John Sachefelde. 4 Feb. Mr. Henry Hall to a chamber late Francis Wetherall's, Chief Butler, in place of Mr. Edward Fage, who surrendered his interest for him; fine, 20s. 6 Feb. Henry Ferrers of Badsley, Warwickshire, esq., son and heir of Edward Ferrers, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5l. 10 Feb. Richard Stephens, late of Furnyfal's Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edward Stephens of Coddlesley, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Robert Moyle, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Moyle of St. Jerimyns, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Scawmer and Henry Summaster. 11 Feb. Mr. Thomas Harley to Mr. John Shurley's chamber, in expectancy of Mr. — Shurley, his brother, paying only 25s., because he left his own chamber. 12 Feb. William Tonge, late of New Inn, gentleman, third son of William Tonge of Tunstall, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Spatchurste and James Tonge. John Huyde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Laurence Huyde of Warder Castell, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 13 Feb. John Hipplesley, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of John Hipplesley, esq., deceased, one of the Masters of the Bench of this Inn, generally; fine, —. Bound with Mr. William Seman. 14 Feb. Edward Phellippes, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Thomas Phelippes of Mountague, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 15 Feb. Edward Ridge, late of New Inn, gent., fourth



John Ridge of Hemmyngton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. (*mortuus*). Mr. Richard Olyver to a chamber beyond the graveyard late Mr. Wrenche's; fine, 30s. 16 Feb. Francis, son and heir of Francis Stoner of Stoner, Oxon., knt., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. John Southcott and ——. Mr. Edward Stampe to Mr. William Fowler's chamber; fine, 5*l*. Mr. John Popham, one of the Masters of the Bench, by assent of all the Masters of the Bench, into the chamber of Mr. Chambers, deceased; no fine because he left his old chamber. Mr. William Fowler, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," by assent of all the Masters of the Bench, to Mr. John Popham's chamber with Mr. Thomas Morgan, jun.; no fine, because he left his old chamber, and because he has taken much trouble in collecting the Inn's debts and money for the new Hall. 17 Feb. Tristram Michell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Michell, late of Cannington, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. 23 Feb. Edmund Mervyn, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Henry Mervyn of Darford, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 30s. 24 Feb. John Leonarde, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Leonarde of Taunton, Somerset, generally; fine, 20s. 27 Feb. William Manorynge, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of George Manorynge of Exeter, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Jerome and William Weston. 28 Feb. Henry Holdforde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Holdforde, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Marshall and John Buller. 6 March. Mr. Thomas Morgan of Somerset to a chamber with Mr. Dyke; fine, 20s. 27 April, 1572. James Clerke, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Clerke of Norton, Somerset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Tristram Michell and John Courte. 29 April. James Dakcombe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Dakcombe of Stypleton, Dorset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. John Wynter, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of George Wynter of Dyrham, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Richard Ferrers, late of Davids Inne, gent., second son of George Ferrers of Markate, Herts., esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father. 3 May. Mr. William Spencer to Mr. Cuthbert Fairefaxe's chamber,

who surrendered his interest; fine, 20s. 5 May. Antony Gybbes, son and heir-apparent of Robert Gybbes of Hunnyngton, Warwickshire, esq., specially, paying for his admission to Mr. Bell, Reader. 7 May. Thomas Blunte, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Ralf Blunt of Hardwick, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. James Dyer to a chamber late Mr. Fowler's with Mr. Stampe, at the instance of his uncle, James Dyer, knight, Chief Justice of the Common Bench; fine, 20s. 8 May. Mr. James Dakombe to a chamber on the farther side of the graveyard late Mr. Thomas Harris', who surrendered it for him; fine, 10s. 13 May. Robert Garnaunce, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Garnaunce of Barrs Court, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 20s., which his father keeps in his hands as part of a debt of the Inn to him when Under Treasurer. Bound with his father.

**At a Parliament holden 16 May, 14 Eliz.**

Mr. Rosse, esq., was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

The following are fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Bell's reading last Lent: Messrs. Thomas Holland (paid), Richard Symons (ill), William Johnes (paid), John Woode, Thomas Barne, Francis Sandes, Robert Barne, John Elmes, John Carmino (paid), John Daniell, jun., Edward Ayleworth, John Coles, John Wynchcombe (paid), Edward Rede (paid).

Ordered, for the increase of the chambers, that the place in which Mr. Scrogges, deceased, exercised the office of Exigenter of London, shall be separated from the chamber of Messrs. Bastard and Summaster, and that the Treasurer shall admit two fellows thereto.

The "Pannyarman" (*mancipulus*) shall have in term 12*d.* a week, and out of term 4*d.* a week, beyond his usual wages; and the Steward shall pay this from the increase of commons.

*Admissions*:—20 May. Henry Evett, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Evett of Hallow, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Simondes and Thomas Hardwyke. Richard Hartopp, late of Barnardes Inn, gent., third son of Thomas Hartopp of Burton Lazars, Leicestershire, gent., generally; fine, 30s. 22 May. Richard Wighte, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Wighte of Iselworthe, Middlesex, gent.,

generally; fine, 20s. 5 June. James Buttes, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., second son of William Buttes of Sutton, Suffolk, deceased, gent., generally; fine, 30s. 8 June. Mr. Richard Hartopp to the chamber beyond the graveyard late Mr. Bucklande's, with Mr. Richard Olyver; fine, 30s. 19 June. Mr. John Spencer and Mr. Edward Ayleworthe to the chamber late Mr. Scrogge's office; fine, only 40s., on account of their expense in repairs. *Signed*: M. Smith.

**At a Parliament holden 20 June, 14 Eliz.**

Because Mr. Bell, who was Reader last Lent, is not bound to be assistant to the Reader, because he is Speaker (*prolocutor*) of Parliament, Mr. Hone and Mr. Fletwoodde shall be asked to be assistants to the Reader next vacation.

Messrs. Bouerman, Crumpton, Malthus, and Periam shall stand at the Cupboard during the next reading.

Mr. Inckpen and Mr. Walkaden are appointed to provide the Reader's feast. To relieve the Steward of the expense of the Reader's feast, each fellow shall pay 20*d.* to the Steward.

*Admissions*:—3 July, 1572. Mr. William Ruddall to Mr. Becke's chamber in place of Mr. Poore, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Henry Delabre, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Antony Delabre of Sherborne, Dorset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Humfrey Hyde, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of John Hyde of Devencheworth, Berks, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.* 4 July. Mr. John Courte to a chamber late Mr. Knyghte's with Mr. Curson; fine, ——. Mr. Edward Purcell to a chamber late Mr. Richard Knolles', who surrendered his interest; no fine, because he left his old chamber. 9 July. Christopher Stone, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Stone of Netherburye, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Ralf Brooke and John Baylye of New Inn, gent. 13 July. James Brett, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Brett of Somersom, Hunts, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Henry Evett and Edward Combes of New Inn, gents. 19 July. Thomas Fletewood, gent., fourth son of Thomas Fletewood, late of Vache, Bucks, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. Miles Doddynge of Clementes Inne, gent., and Robert Brigges of the same house. 2 Aug. John Eppes, late of New Inn, gent., third son and one of the

heirs of Alan Eppes, late of Lydde, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Samuel Dowle and Henry Hall, gents. 22 Aug. William Harper, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Harper of Longe Warde, Herefordshire, esq., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Mr. John Fowke, one of the Masters of the Utter Bar, and John Carter, of the said house. 5 Sept. Nicolas Havarde, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Havarde, late of Hereford, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Harper and Hunfrey Hyde, gentlemen. 6 Sept. George Grenefeilde, late of New Inn, gent., sixth son of Degory Grenefeilde of Penhele, Cornwall, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 30 Oct., 14 Eliz.**

Mr. Peter Rosse, Reader last Autumn, shall be expelled for choosing certain Utter Barristers during his reading, contrary not only to the ordinances of the Inn, but also to the order of the Queen's Privy Council, so that great dissension was raised among the fellows; and the said Utter Barristers shall be degraded.

*Admissions*:—31 Oct. Thomas Dorrell, late of Staple Inn, gent., son and heir of Nicolas Dorrell of Lenam, Kent, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and Samuel Dowle of the said house, gents. 1 Nov. Richard Franke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Franke of Hatfeilde Braddocke, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Rede and George Detton, of the foresaid house, gents. 2 Nov. Mr. Francis Craddocke to the chamber of Messrs. Bussey and Gislingham, in expectancy; fine, 40*s.* Mr. George Grinfilde to the chamber late Mr. Rudhall's, who surrendered his interest; no fine. (*This entry is struck out.*)

**At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 14 Eliz.**

No Reader made default in the Autumn reading except Master Gifford, deceased.

Messrs. Bowreman, Periam, and Malthus are fined 40*s.* each for failing to stand at the Cupboard in the preceding vacation during Mr. Rosse's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Rosse's reading, viz. Francis Sandes, John Daniell, jun. (paid), Edward Moore, Thomas Morgan, Henry Whitacre, William Goulde, William Spencer (paid), Arthur Wilmott, John Coles, jun., Jerome Weston, Edward Ridge, James Bowreman, John Carmynowe, Eusebius Issham (*crossed out*), John Elmes, James Dackcombe, Thomas Blunte, Thomas Fletewood, jun. (paid), Richard Knowlles, George Trencharde.

*Admissions*:—12 Nov., 1572. Maurice, second son of John Keynes of Compton Pawncefoote, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 17 Nov. Mr. Bartholomew Manne to the upper study (*musco*) over the gate of the New Hall; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. Edmund Huddy to the lower study (*musco*) over the gate of the New Hall; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. 18 Nov. Mr. William Harper to the chamber of Mr. John Fowke, one of the Masters of the Utter Bar, with his consent, in expectancy; fine, 55s. 23 Nov. William Gosnell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Gosnell of London, grocer, deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Thomas Leyghe of the Middle Temple, gent., and Thomas Chappell of New Inn, gent. 25 Nov. George, son and heir-apparent of Geoffrey Upton of Wormyster, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashe and John Rodney, gents. 26 Nov. Mr. William Gosnell, as expectant, to the chamber of Messrs. Slade and Leyghe; fine, 26s. 8d.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 15 Eliz.**

Mr. Popham is chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Malthus is chosen Steward for Christmas next; in his absence, Mr. Bowrman; in his default, Mr. Crumpton.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. To those who remain shall be allowed a cartload of coals and 40s. for the salary of the minstrels.

Mr. Smith is again chosen Treasurer. Messrs. Farmer and Lewkenour are appointed to audit his accounts for last year.

*Admissions*:—27 Nov. Mr. John Wynter to Mr. Pagett's chamber in place of Mr. Hendour, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 40s. 1 Dec. Mr. Antony Gybbes to Mr. Pates' chamber in place of Mr. Francis Brunynge, who was

expelled; fine, 50s. 24 Jan. Laurence Eliott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Laurence Eliott of Godalmynge, Surrey, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Agmondisham and Thomas Taylor of London, gents. 14 Dec. Blaise Goodwyn, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Goodwyn, merchant, of London, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Dodington and Henry Delaber, gents. 19 Jan., 1572. John Warner, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Mark Warner of Middlesex, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Gosnell and Nevell Hasilwood. 5 Feb. William Hodges, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Walter Hodges of Puddymore Mylton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Scely of New Inn, gent. 7 Feb. Mathias Colthurst, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Matthew Colthurst of Warder Castell, Wilts, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Huyde and Robert Moyle, gents. 10 Feb. Benjamin Hill, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Gilbert Hill of Ware, Herts, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 15 Eliz.**

Mr. Peter Rosse, who was expelled by Parliament of 30 Oct., is readmitted to the Society and to his chamber, with a place on the Bench with other Masters who have not read, but without a voice as Readers have. He shall keep moots as others who are Readers. He shall pay a fine of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and a similar sum for the debts of Mr. John Gifford, deceased, whose executor he is.

Mr. Rosse is not bound to be assistant to the Reader next vacation, and therefore Mr. Plowden shall be asked to be so.

Messrs. Crumpton, Periam, Archer, and Corbett shall stand at the Cupboard.

Mr. Corbett and Mr. J. Daniell, sen., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

A chamber newly built over the new kitchen on the west is granted to Mr. Robert Barne with Thomas, his brother, for life, and he shall not forfeit it for discontinuance. He shall not admit more than one other person.

Mr. Marbury, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," shall be admitted into any vacant chamber if no Master of the

Bench or person called to the Bench desire it, on paying as much fine as another, pensions, and arrears.

The minstrels now serving the Inn shall have a yearly wage of 26s. 8d., besides their salary at revels; to be paid at Lady Day and Michaelmas, and to begin last Michaelmas.

*Admissions*:—12 Feb. Mr. Richard Elliott to Mr. Williams' chamber in place of Mr. Kestell; fine, 20s. 13 Feb. Mr. Thomas Reade to Mr. Church's chamber in place of Mr. Vincent Reade; fine, 40s. 17 Feb. John White, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Hugh White of Standishe, Lancashire, gent., generally. 18 Feb. Mr. Arthur Vowell to Mr. Summaster's chamber; fine, 50s. 21 Feb. Thomas Smith, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Smith of Cavendishe, Suffolk, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Matthew Cratchrood and Edward Colman, gents. 22 Feb. John Pecke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Henry Pecke of Hawcruste, Kent., gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Dike and Thomas Morgan, gents. 29 April, 1573. Thomas Swynerton, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Swynerton of Quadringe Edicke, Lincolnshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s.

#### At a Parliament holden 1 May, 15 Eliz.

Mr. Malthus was chosen Reader for next Autumn; in his default, Mr. Bowreman; in his default, Mr. Crumpton.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Popham's reading last Lent, viz. Messrs. Holland, W. Williams, Buller, Arthur Wilmot, J. Cooles, Hippesley, Dackombe, Franke.

No fellow shall offer the Steward a bill for commons, but all shall pay ready money, on pain of forfeiture. If the Steward receive a bill, he shall be fined 10*l*. The auditors shall examine his rolls weekly, and shall present the names of those who are in arrears for a week to the Masters of the Bench, or, out of term, to the Senior Masters of "le Utter Barre." Their names shall be published, and they shall be expelled if the debts are not paid the same day.

*Admissions*:—3 May. Mr. Thomas Fletewood, jun., to the chamber of Messrs. Pickering and Savill, in expectancy; fine, 30s. 4 May, 1573. Mr. William Rudhall to Mr.

Harley's chamber in place of Mr. John Shurley; no fine, because Mr. Shurley had the nomination. Mr. Thomas Blunt to a chamber with Mr. Scawen; fine, 20s. Mr. William Northover to Mr. Cooper's chamber in place of Mr. Hill, deceased; fine, 20s. 9 May. John Love, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Love of Foxfeilde, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 20s. (*In margin: Mortuus.*) 22 May. Mr. Thomas Swynerton to the chamber of Messrs. Kerle and Vaughan, in expectancy; fine, 40s. 28 May. Mr. William Symmes to the chamber of Mr. Chishull, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 50s. 29 May. John Feldinge, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Basil Feldinge of Newnam, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Richard Boughton of the Middle Temple and Mr. Humfrey Katherines of New Inn, gents.

**At a Parliament holden 8 June, 15 Eliz.**

Mr. Popham was chosen assistant to Mr. Crompton, Reader, for this Autumn.

Messrs. Periam, Archer, Corbett, and Stevens shall stand at the Cupboard next reading.

Messrs. Snagge and Buckenam are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Snagge, who had been put out of commons for contumacy till All Saints' day, was restored at his humble petition.

*Admissions*:—9 June, 1573. Edmund Church, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Church of Malden, Essex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. 11 June. Mr. John Warner to Mr. Powlton's chamber in his place with Mr. Barley; fine, 60s. 12 June. Bartholomew Beacher, gent., fifth son of Henry Beacher of London, esq., deceased, specially; no fine, because Mr. Crompton, Reader, specially admitted him. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Pymme and Edward Hexte. 14 June. Mr. Richard Hartopp to Mr. Ellis Hartopp's chamber; fine, 4*l*. 15 June. Mr. Edmund Buckenham to the chamber of Messrs. Walter and Trenchard, in expectancy; fine, 60s., and he surrendered his chamber. John Appulton, late of Staple Inn, gent., third son of Roger Appulton of Dartford, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Richard Hartopp. Mr. John Appulton to Mr.



Olyver's chamber in place of Mr. Richard Hartopp; fine, 30s.  
7 July. John Curson, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Francis Curson of Kerlston, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Shurley and Edward Hexte.  
25 June. Richard Swayne, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Swayne of Blandford Forum, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Hyde and Laurence Elliott.  
4 Aug. Thomas Tubbe, late of New Inn, gent., second son of George Tubbe of Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Skawen and Richard Swayne.  
15 Aug. Edward Combes, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edward Combes of Barholte Sackevelde, Essex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Crompton and James Beall.  
13 Oct. William Byrde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Philip Byrde of Debden, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and Henry Evett.  
14 Oct. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Chester of Bristol, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Robertes and Jessey Smithes.  
Francis, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Nycholles of the Middle Temple, esq., one of the Masters of the Bench, deceased, generally; no fine, by order of the Masters of the Bench. Bound with Masters Thomas Pagett and Arthur Samuel.  
Mr. Edward Phelipps to a chamber with Mr. Blancharde; fine, 40s.  
16 Oct. Mr. Richard Swayne to Mr. Stone's chamber in place of Mr. Graunt, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 20s.  
17 Oct. Robert Losse of Edgeworthe, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*.  
18 Oct. Richard Wymore, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Richard Wymore of London, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. John Dodge of Mannyngton, Norfolk, esq.  
21 Oct. John Michell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Avery Michell of Warnam, Sussex, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Birde of the Middle Temple, gent., and Robert Frithe of Walden, Essex, gent.  
22 Oct. Mr. Nicolas Havarde to Mr. Swynerton's chamber in place of Mr. Vaughan, who surrendered it with that intention; fine, 4*l*.  
24 Oct. Mr. Francis Nycholles to the chamber of Messrs. Preston and Paynter in place of Mr. Purcell, who surrendered it with that intention; fine, 53*s.* 4*d*.  
25 Oct. William Herbert of London, esq., specially, with leave not to be in commons

except at his pleasure, and discharge from the office of Steward of the Reader's feast, and all other offices; fine, ———.

10 Nov. Richard Gifforde, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of John Gifforde of Chillington, Staffordshire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Fowke and Richard Brooke of the Middle Temple. Mr. Richard Gifforde to the chamber of Messrs. John and Richard Brooke; fine, 20s. Richard Grene, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Roke Grene of Sandford Parva, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with William Grene his brother. Mr. Grene to Mr. Tyffin's chamber in place of Mr. Buckenham; fine, 30s. Henry Delespronge, Third Butler of the Middle Temple, to Mr. Cabell's chamber in place of Mr. Robert Browne, who lost it by discontinuance; no fine. John Horburne, Fourth Butler, to Mr. Byrchitt's chamber beyond the graveyard; no fine.

13 Nov. Mr. Richard Frestone to the chamber of Messrs. Walter and Bucknam, in expectancy; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 13 Nov., 15 Eliz.**

Mr. Malthus is fined 10*l.*, and Mr. William Boureman 20*l.*, for not reading last Autumn.

Mr. Periam is fined 40*s.* for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Crompton's reading last vacation.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence from Mr. Crompton's reading, viz. W. Williams, W. Combes, W. Rudhall, W. Spenser, Arthur Wilmott, Otes Peter, Thomas White, John Coles, Thomas Holland, Jerome Weston, John Baker, Arthur Vowell, John Hippsley, W. Maneringe, Henry Holforde, James Clerke, James Dacombe, Henry Evett, Richard Wright, Thomas Swynnerton, John Curson. (*The last three are struck out, and the last two marked "solut."*)

The site and buildings of the old kitchen were granted for life to Mr. William Herbert, one of the fellows, together with the chambers which he will build thereon. No one shall be admitted to the said chambers without his consent. Neither he, nor any one admitted to them by him, shall forfeit them for discontinuance or any other cause. (*The entry is crossed out "quia postea entratur."*)

*Admissions*:—Mr. George Grinfeilde to Mr. Becke's chamber in place of Mr. William Rudhall, who surrendered his interest for him; no fine. 16 Nov., 1573. Richard

of New Inn, gent., son and heir of George Daston of Wor-myngton, Gloucestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Savage and William Combes of the Middle Temple, gents. Mr. Daston to the middle chamber under the new Hall; fine, 40s. Mr. Edward Combes to the same chamber; fine, 26s. 8d. Mr. Thomas Harris, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," to Mr. Ashefild's chamber in place of Mr. Garnons, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 20s. Mr. George Upton to Mr. Rudde's chamber in place of Mr. Molynax, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 53s. 4d. 17 Nov. Mr. William Tonge to the chamber of Messrs. Greaves and Spatchurst, in expectancy; fine, 20s. 18 Nov. Mr. Reginald Braye to the chamber of Messrs. Beckett and Bavand, in expectancy; fine, 45s. 21 Nov. Mr. William Chester to Mr. Bowyer's chamber in place of Mr. Jervys, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 40s. John Walrond, late of Thavys Inne, gent., son and heir of William Walrond of Porton, Wilts, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Southcote and Thomas Rede, gents. 26 Nov. John Alman, late of Staple Inne, gent., second son of Thomas Alman of Pevensy, Sussex, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. William Alman of Staple Inne, gent. Mr. John Alman to Mr. Apulton's chamber in place of Mr. Oliver, who surrendered it with that intention; fine, 30s.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 16 Eliz.**

Mr. Gent is chosen Reader for next Lent.

Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Periam is chosen Steward for Christmas, and in his default, Mr. Archer.

No fellow shall make collections of money by bills, rolls, or otherwise without assent of all the Masters of the Bench, on pain of expulsion and forfeiture.

*Admissions:*—Mr. Fermer to Mr. Baron Frevill's chamber. 29 Nov., 1573. Mr. Tiffin, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," to Mr. Fermer's chamber on condition of leaving if the latter leave Baron Frevill's chamber. 2 Dec. Hanniball Vivion, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent

of John Vivion of Trelawren, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 30s. 26 Jan. Antony Luther, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Luther of Stapleford, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. John Warner of the Middle Temple, gent., and William Lewen of London, gent. Mr. John Robertes to Mr. Thomas Harley's chamber, who surrendered it with that intention; no fine. 27 Jan. Mr. Henry Delaber to Mr. Robertes' chamber in expectancy of Mr. Ruddall; fine, 50s. 28 Jan. George Tuchett, Lord Awdeley, specially; no fine, because it was allowed to Mr. Popham, late Reader.\* 1 Feb. Thomas Ellines, gent., second son of Edmund Ellines of Lilliforde, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Pagett and George Poulton of the Middle Temple, gents. 4 Feb. John Berisford, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Henry Berisforde of Nottingham, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 5 Feb. Richard Carewe, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Carewe of Antony, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Crompton, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Peter Vavasore, deceased.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 16 Eliz.**

Mr. Crompton was chosen assistant to Mr. Gent, Reader, for this Lent.

The Reader is empowered to call two or three to the rank of Utter Barristers.

Messrs. Periam, Archer, Corbett, and Stephens are appointed to the stand at the Cupboard † personally at the next reading.

Mr. Agmondisham and Mr. Hutchinson are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

At the Parliament of 8 Feb., 13 Eliz., it was ordered that the old pensions should be increased for three years for payment of the Inn's debts and building the new Hall. As this is insufficient, it is ordered that the increase shall be continued for six terms.

*Admissions*:—13 Feb. Richard Johnson, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Johnson of Tuddington, Beds, gent., deceased, generally; no fine, at the request of Robert Catlyn, knt., Chief Justice of England, his uncle. 14 Feb.

\* *Quia Mr. Popham, nuper lector, fuit alloc'*, MS.

† Marginal note :—"Cupboardmen not by deputie."

Geoffrey Newman, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Robert Newman of Fifeld, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Matthew Ewens. 16 Feb. Mr. William Cowper to Mr. Richard Grene's chamber in place of Mr. Tiffin; no fine, because he surrendered his interest in his own chamber. John Prydeaux, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Prydeaux, Serjeant-at-law, deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Leighe of the Middle Temple and Arthur Spurr of New Inn, gents. 17 Feb. Francis Morgan, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Morgan of Kingesthorp, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Licenced to exercise the office of common Attorney. Bound with Messrs. Arthur Samuel and Francis Crispe of the Middle Temple, gents. Francis Crispe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Austin Crispe of Bowghton, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Arthur Samuel and Francis Morgan. Mr. Benjamin Hill to Mr. Northover's chamber in place of Mr. Cowper, who surrendered his interest. 18 Feb. John Sledd, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Sledd of Mylton Magna, Oxon., gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Thomas Yngler. 20 Feb. George, son and heir-apparent of John Rivers, esq., Mayor of London, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Masters John Love and Robert Garnaunce. 3 March. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of George Leighe of Shrewsbury, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 13 March. Richard, second son of John Fletewood of Caldewyche, Staffordshire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Johnson and John White. 16 March. William, son and heir-apparent of Francis Mannoche of Stoocke, Suffolk, esq., specially; no fine, because it was allowed to Mr. Gent, Reader. Bound with Messrs. John Daniell, sen., and Richard Grene. 1 May, 1574. John, son and heir of William Dormer of Tame, Oxon., esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Hugh Hollingshed of Tame, esq., and Mr. Antony Gibbes of the Middle Temple. Mr. Dormer to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Gibbs and Mr. Pates, in expectancy; fine, 26s. 8d. 2 May, 1574. Nicolas Overburye, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Overburye of Aston Sneege, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Savage

and Richard Daston. 3 May. Thomas Holbeche, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Holbeche of Stowe, Lincolnshire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Richard Johnson. 4 May. Thomas Walton, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Walton of Lam, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Farewell and James Dier. 6 May. Peter Mallory, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Mallory of Papworth, Hunts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. James Brett of the Middle Temple and Laurence Torkington of Stukeley Magna, Hunts, gent. Mr. Richard Carewe to Mr. Upton's chamber in place of Mr. Rudde, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 53s. 4d. 7 May. Edward, son and heir-apparent of William Saunders of Hethrington, Northants, esq., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. George Gascoigne and Job Clerke. 8 May. Job Clerke, late of Barnardes Inne, second son of Dunstan Clerk of Welstone, Leicestershire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. George Gascoigne and Edward Saunders. (*This entry is crossed out and "Mortuus" added in the margin.*) 13 May. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Richard Reynell of Ogwell, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. William Northover and Thomas Harris. Josias Reynell, second son of the above, specially, as above. Mr. Simon Digbye to Mr. Henry Mordaunt's chamber in Mr. Crompton's place; fine, 60s.

#### At a Parliament holden 14 May, 16 Eliz.

Mr. Ameredith was chosen Treasurer, Mr. Plowden remaining Proctor and promoter for building the new Hall and making collections.

Mr. Crompton and Mr. Alley are appointed auditors of the accounts of Mr. Smith, late Treasurer.

Mr. Periam was chosen Reader for next Autumn, and in his default Mr. Archer.

Messrs. Periam, Corbet, and Stephens are fined 40s. each for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Gente's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from his reading, viz. Messrs. R. Francke, T. Smith, E.

Churché, J. Walrond (*struck out*), Han. Vivion. Signed: M. Smith.

**Medium Templum, 1574. Ewardo Amerideth Thesaurario  
ibidem acta sunt hec.**

*Admissions*:—13 June. Thomas, second son of William Crompton of Stone, Staffordshire, deceased, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Crompton of the Bench, esq., and Edward Combes. John Woode, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Woode of Stanforde Ryvers, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. James Morryce of "le Utter Barre," esq., and John Berisforde. Andrew, son and heir-apparent of John Reade of Farnham, Surrey, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. Richard Moldworthe. Thomas Bowles, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Lewis Bowley\* of Penhowe, Monmouth, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. John Predeaux.

Orders for the government of the Inns of Court established by the Queen's command with the advice of the Privy Council and the Justices of Her Bench and the Common "Place," in Westminster, in Easter Term, 16 Eliz., 1574.

1. No more shall be admitted than the chambers in the houses will receive, two to a chamber; and no more chambers shall be built to increase the number, except that in the Middle Temple the old Hall may be converted into not more than ten chambers.

2. If any hereafter admitted in Court, practise as Attorneys or Solicitors, they shall be expelled from their Houses, unless they also use the exercise of learning and mootings.

3. None shall have chambers, or be in commons in any House of Court, who will not attend the usual common prayers at the churches and chapels of their House on admonition by any Reader, Bencher, or Utter Barrister.

4. No one hereafter admitted shall enjoy a chamber, or be in commons, unless he exercises moots and other exercises of learning within three years after his admission, and be allowed a student or Inner Barrister by the Bench.

\* "Bowles," in margin.

5. None to be called to the Utter Bar but by the ordinary Council of the House in their general ordinary Councils in term time.

6. None to continue Utter Barristers, unless for three years after he exercises ordinary mootings and other ordinary exercises of learning both in Court and Chancery.

7. None to be admitted to plead at any Court at Westminster or to subscribe any action, bill, or plea, unless he be a Reader or Bencher in Court, or five years Utter Barrister and continuing that time in exercise of learning, or a Reader in Chancery two years at the least, and attending common prayer on admonition as above.

8. None to be allowed to plead before the Justices of Assizes, except he be allowed for a Pleader in the Courts at Westminster, or be allowed by the Justices of Assizes to plead before them, and attending common prayer as above.

9. The reformation and order for the Inns of Chancery is referred to the consideration of the Benchers of the Houses of Court whereto they belong. They are to use the advice of the Justices of the Courts at Westminster, and make certificate to the Privy Council at the second sitting next term in the Star Chamber.

10. Touching apparel, they shall observe the orders shortly to be set forth by the Queen's proclamation for the apparel of all estates generally.

*Admissions*:—24 June. Mr. Thomas and Mr. Josias Reynell, brothers, to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Harrys, Master of "le Utter Barre," in place of Mr. Ashefild, who lost it by discontinuance. 25 June. Mr. Geoffrey Newman to the chamber of Mr. Arthur Hyde, who surrendered it for him; fine, 13s. 4d.

#### At a Parliament holden 26 June, 16 Eliz.

Mr. Gente was chosen assistant to Mr. Archer, Reader, for the Autumn.

Messrs. Stephens, Inckpen, Dale, and Becke shall stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Tyffen and Vanus Beacher are appointed to provide the Reader's feast. If Beacher holds the office of Steward first, then Mr. Nicolas Havarde shall be chosen.



The Reader shall only give venison to the Fellowship twice a week, viz. Saturday and Tuesday.

Mr. Reginald Braye and Mr. Richard Moldworth were chosen to the degree of "le Utter Barre" by assent of all the Masters of the Bench.

*Admissions*:—27 June. Mr. Nicolas Overbury to Mr. Swayne's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Stone; fine, 26s. 8d. 7 Nov. Mr. Richard Godwyn to Mr. Northover's chamber with Mr. Starre; fine, —.

#### At a Parliament holden 8 Nov., 16 Eliz.

Mr. Periam is fined — for not reading in Autumn last.

Messrs. Stevens, Inckpen, and Dale are fined 40s. each for failing to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Archer's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Archer's reading, viz. Messrs. T. Smith (*struck out*), J. Curson, Chester, F. Niccolles, Wigmore, J. Michell, Daston, Ha. Vivion, Elmes, jun., Berisforde, R. Carewe, R. Johnson, jun., Newman, Sledde, Leighe, jun., R. Fletewood, jun., Dormer.

The four of "le Utter Barre" appointed to stand at the Cupboard during reading are bound to do so in person, without special leave of the Masters of the Bench.

*Admissions*:—9 Nov. Mr. Francis Butler to a chamber. Stephen, third son of Thomas Powle of Aldersbrocke, Essex, esq., specially; fine, —. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Powle, his father, and Thomas Powle, his brother. Stephen Powle to a chamber to be newly built in the old Hall; fine, —. 20 Nov. Thomas Chappell, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Thomas Leighe, senior, to Mr. Farewell's chamber in Mr. Samwell's place, deceased; fine, 40s. Mr. Thomas Chappell to Mr. Gosnoll's chamber in place of Mr. Leighe who surrendered it; fine, 20s. 21 Nov. — Bourne, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Also to Mr. Morriss' chamber, in expectancy. 22 Nov. Mr. Richard Greene to Mr. Tyffen's chamber; fine, —, because he left his old chamber. Thomas Winterfloudde, late of Cliffordes Inn, gent., second son of John Winterfloudde of Assington, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Also to Mr. Couper's chamber on surrender by Mr. Grene; fine, —. 23 Nov. John Reves, jun., late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Reves, sen., of Blanforde, Dorset, generally; fine, 33s. 4d.

Also to Mr. Manne's chamber on Mr. Reve's surrender.  
24 Nov. Mr. Thomas Nowell, gent., generally; fine, 4*l*.  
Also to Mr. Bowyer's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Chester.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 17 Eliz.**

Mr. Corbet is chosen Reader for next Lent, and in his default, Mr. Stephens.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coal and 40*s*. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Messrs. Stephens and Ingpen are chosen Stewards for Christmas.

Two hogsheads of wine or two special admissions shall be allowed to Mr. Archer, Reader last Autumn.

*Admissions* :—27 Nov. Thomas Turke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Turke of Rumforde, Essex, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. This is allowed to Mr. Archer, late Reader. Bound with Mr. Archer, esq., Master of the Bench, and James Walronde. James Walronde, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Roger Walronde of Welles, Somerset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Allowed to Mr. Archer. Bound with Mr. Humfrey Walronde, one of the six Clerks of the Chancery, and Thomas Turk. 28 Nov. Thomas Meade, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Reginald Meade of Elmeden, Essex, gent.; fine, 20*s*. Also to a chamber to be newly built in the old Hall. William Brooke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Humfrey Brooke of London, gent., specially, fine, 5*l*. 29 Nov. Henry Bluett, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Humfrey Blewett of Chichester, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Also to Mr. Rodney's chamber in place of Mr. Hyde, deceased; fine, 26*s*. 8*d*. Mr. Hall to a chamber. 27 Jan. Antony Assheleigh, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Antony Assheleigh of Dome, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. 29 Jan. Thomas Blage, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Blage of London, merchant, specially; fine, 5*l*. Rowland Powell, late of Thavies Inne, Middlesex, gent., second son of Edward Powell of Cardigan, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. Peter Carewe, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second son of Thomas Carewe of Haccom, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. John

Stockett, gent., son and heir of Lewis Stockett of London, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Richard Colthurst, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Also to Mr. Colthurst's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Dike; fine, 30*s*. Richard Norton, late of Furnyfalles Inne, gent., son and heir of Edmund Norton of Bawderbie in le Brome, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. Thomas Wemme \* John, son and heir of John Howe of London, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 17 Eliz.**

Mr. Archer was chosen assistant to Mr. Stephens, Reader, for Lent.

Messrs. Inckpen, Dale, Baldwyn, and Becke shall stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Baldwyn and Isham are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following contributions for the new screen are ordered, viz. each Master of the Bench, 20*s*.; each Master of "le Utter Barre," Officer, and common Attorney, 10*s*.; other fellows, 6*s*. 8*d*.

The Laundress's wage shall be increased from 20*s*. to 26*s*. 8*d*. a year.

Messrs. Hussey, Asshecombe, Gybbes, and Ewens were called to the rank of "le Utter Barre."

*Admissions*:—George Eveleigh, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second son of John Eveleigh of Holcombe, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. 10 Feb. Henry Huddye, late of New Inn, gent., second son of — Huddye of Pilsse, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. 11 Feb. Henry Umpton, gent., second son of Edward Umpton of Wadleigh, Berks, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. 22 Feb. Hugh Michell, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of John Michell of Trelow, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. 26 Feb. James Digges, late of Furnyvallis Inne, gent., second son of Leonard Digges of Wotton, Kent., esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. 27 Feb. Walter Rawley, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son of Walter Rawley of Budleigh, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. 28 Feb. Robert, second son of Robert Bindles of Helsington, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. 10 March. Mr. Malthus

\* Blank in MS.

to a chamber. Mr. John Marshall to a chamber. 2 May. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Smyth of London, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 5 May. Mr. Timothy Pymme to Mr. Alexander Pymme's chamber in place of Mr. Colman, deceased; fine, —.

**At a Parliament holden 13 May, 17 Eliz.**

Mr. Inckpen was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Baldwyn is fined 40*s.* for failing to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Steven's reading.

Mr. Corbet is fined 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading last Lent.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for not attending Mr. Steven's reading, viz. Messrs. Edward Church, John Curson, W. Chester, A. Luter, Thomas Elmes, Richard Johnson, jun., John Sledd, Thomas Leighe, jun., Richard Fletewood, Thomas Walton, Thomas Nowell, Henry Huddy.

No vacationer shall be admitted to commons until he has paid his fine to the Treasurer.

*Admissions*:—16 May. John Brett, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Robert Brett of London, specially; fine, 5*l.* Antony, son and heir of John Dryden of Copesbasty, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 17 May. Edward Paulmer, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Giles Paulmer of Barton in the Heathe, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* 18 May. Thomas Cockes, late of —, gent., son and heir of Thomas Cockes of Beamondes, Herts, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* 21 May. Vincent, fourth son of Andrew Corbett of Morton Corbett, Shropshire, knt., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 27 May. William Sherwood, late of Furnyvalles Inne, gent., son and heir of Robert Sherwood of Brodich, Norfolk, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* 31 May. Mr. Geoffrey Newman to Mr. Richard Carye's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Upton; fine, 46*s.* 8*d.* 1 June. Mr. — Slade of "le Utter Barre" to Mr. Malthus' chamber in his place; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 14 June. Mr. — Woode to Mr. Yate's chamber on Mr. Newman's surrender; fine, 33*s.* 4*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 16 June, 17 Eliz.**

Mr. Stephens was chosen assistant to Mr. Ingpen, Reader, this Autumn.

Messrs. Dale, Baldwyn, Becke, and Fenner shall stand at the Cupboard during the next reading.

Messrs. Boyer and Ryvers are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The increased pensions for the debts of the Inn and the new Hall, as ordered by Parliament of 8 Feb., 13 Eliz., and 10 Feb., 16 Eliz., shall be continued for a year.

Mr. Bayliffe, who was expelled for contumacy, is restored at his humble petition and submission.

Messrs. Hoorde, Scawin, Snygge, and Brigges were called and chosen to "le Utter Barre."

*Admissions*:—16 June. Mr. Temple to Mr. Dyer's chamber on Mr. Stampe's surrender; fine, 20s. 22 June. Mr. Powell to Mr. Francklyn's chamber on Mr. Merston's surrender; fine, 26s. 8d. Mr. Marston to Mr. Cooke's chamber on Mr. Davyes' surrender; fine, 13s. 4d., because he left his old chamber. 23 June. Mr. Asshecombe of "le Utter Barre" to Mr. Savage's chamber in place of Mr. Shaftowe, deceased; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d., because he left his old chamber to the use of the House. Mr. Ayshley to Mr. Delaber's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Roberts. 24 June. Mr. Moyle to Mr. Summaster's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Vowell. 25 June. Valentine Pollard, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. John Rogers, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Richard Rogers of Brenston, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Arthur Arscott, esq., son and heir-apparent of John Arscott of —, specially; fine, 5l. 29 June. Messrs. Thomas Reynell and Josias Reynell to the chamber of Messrs. John Spencer and Edward Ayleworth under the chamber of Messrs. Summaster and Moyle; and Spencer and Ayleworth in exchange to the Reynells' chamber, which lately belonged to Messrs. Ashefælde and Harreis. 10 July. William, son and heir-apparent of John Dister of London, esq., specially; fine, —. Bound with his father and Mr. Edward Combes. 4 Nov. Nicholas Streete, late of Thavies Inne, gent., third son of Richard Streete of Stokgumber, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. John Clerke and Edmund Huddye. 5 Nov. Mr. Austin, son of Mr. Nicholles of the Bench, of Northampton. Admitted by Philip Cole. Mr. Henry Hall, gent., to the chamber of Mr. Robert Smithes, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre,"

in expectancy of Robert Smithes with his assent, with Jesse his son.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 17 Eliz.**

Mr. Mollinax is fined for not reading in last Autumn, 5*l*.

— are fined 40*s*. for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Ingepene's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s*. each for not attending Mr. Ingepene's reading, viz. Vincent Corbet, Edward Palmer, Robert Byndeles, James Digges, H. Huddy (paid), John Ryves, Richard Norton, T. Walton, John Dormer, R. Fletewood, T. Leighe, jun., John Sledde, Richard Johnson, John Prideaux, T. Elmes, An. Luther, Richard Grene, John Michell.

The chambers which Mr. William Herbert, one of the fellows, will build on the site of the old kitchen, shall be granted to him alone for life, and no one else shall be admitted thereto by the Treasurer during his life. He shall not forfeit them for discontinuance, being out of commons or for any other cause. He may assign or leave by will these chambers to any fellow or fellows, who shall hold them similarly.

*Admissions*:—7 Nov. Mr. John Smith, gent., to the chamber of Mr. John Shurley, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre," in Mr. Hutchenson's place, if he assent. 10 Nov. Mr. — Swayne, gent., to Mr. Swynnerton's chamber in Mr. Havarde's place. Mr. Richard Darston, gent., to Mr. Asshecombe's chamber in Mr. Savage's place. 21 Nov. Mr. Thomas Holbeche, gent., to Mr. Overbury's chamber on Mr. Swayne's surrender. Mr. — Cavell, gent., to Mr. Dowe's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Hall. Mr. William Weston, of "le Utter Barre," to Mr. Smithe's chamber in his place. 26 Nov. William Dyrdo, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second son of Robert Dyrdo of Jhyllyngham, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. Also to Mr. Dodington's chamber on surrender by Mr. Weston of "le Utter Barre." Mr. Matthew Bragge to Mr. Swayne's chamber on surrender by Mr. Swynnerton.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 18 Eliz.**

Mr. Dale is chosen Reader for next Lent by permission of Mr. Fetiplace.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Dale and Mr. Fenner are chosen Stewards for Christmas.

Messrs. Harrys and Courte have built three new chambers over the walls of the chamber between the chambers of Mr. Ashe, Mr. Reed, and Mr. Bowreman. They shall hold these for life without forfeiture. No one shall be admitted thereto by the Treasurer without their consent. During their lives they may assign the chambers or any part thereof to a fellow.

*Admissions*:—Mr. James Waldron to Mr. Ingler's chamber with Mr. Christopher Stone. 30 Nov. John, son and heir of John Bull of London, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. 3 Dec. Robert Dudley, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Richard Dudley of Yenwaeth, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. 5 Dec. Francis, son and heir of Francis Spilman of Bolbroolt, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. 18 Dec. Mr. Edward Paulmer to Mr. Headworth's chamber in place of Mr. Ashecombe. Edward, son and heir of Edward Boyes of Fredfell, Kent, esq., specially; fine 5*l*. Richard, son and heir of Henry Champernown of Modbury, Devon, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. 14 Jan., 1575. Humfrey, son and heir of Matthew Farneham of Cottesmore, Rutland, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. 15 Jan. Edward Saunders, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Francis Saunders of —, \* esq., one of the Masters of the Bench, generally; fine, 20*s*. 28 Jan. Hugh Wolleston, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Wolleston of Trescott Grange, Staffordshire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. John Ingram, late of New Inn, second son of John Ingram of Great Wallford, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Palmer and Clark. 3 Feb. John Browne, gent., son and heir of — \* Browne of —, \* Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Edward Harbert of Mountgomery, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. George, son and heir of Thomas Philpott of Thrucksden, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. 9 Feb. Edward Pecoche, late of Davies Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edward Pecoche of Shel—, \* Norfolk, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*.

\* Blank in MS.

At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 18 Eliz.

Mr. Ingpen was chosen Assistant to Mr. Dale, Reader for Lent. Messrs. Fenner, Baldwyn, Becke, and Tyffen are bound to stand at the Cupboard in person.

Henceforth two Utter Barristers and two Inner Barristers shall be chosen Stewards for each Reader's feast.

Messrs. Slade, Boyes, Freston, and Barker are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The upper part of the old Hall is assigned to Messrs. Fenner, Agmondisham, and Boyes to build chambers, to be held for life.

Mr. John Wagstaff, late Steward of the Inn, for his faithful service shall be admitted a fellow *gratis*, and a chamber shall be given to him, without forfeiture for discontinuance or any other cause, with leave to be out of commons.

Francis Wetherhedd, Chief Waiter (*promus*), is appointed Steward in place of Wagstaffe.

Christopher Tompson, Undercook, shall have his salary increased to 40s. a year.

All the Waiters (*promarii*) and other officers shall have 3s. a week for every week when commons are not kept.\*

Messrs. Paget, Hedworth, Hext, Godwyn, and William David are called to the degree of "le Utter Barre."

To Thomas Dasshe, Gardener, and Margaret, his wife, the house in which they live, built by him, is granted for life of the survivor. His salary is increased by 20s. for cleansing the "howses of office."

*Admissions*:—10 Feb., 1575. John Delaber, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Leonard Delaber of Southam, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 10 March. George, son and heir of William Warner of Rattley, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. 16 March. Richard Grafton, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second son of Richard Grafton of London, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. William, son and heir of Richard Tothell of St. Dunstan's parish, near the Bar of the New Temple, London, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Mr. John Delaber, gent., to Mr. Hackluyte's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Fabian Phillips. Mr. Austin Nycholles, gent., to the chamber of Messrs. Johnson and Grynfilde on

\* *Pro unaquaque septimana que posthec vacuerit a communiis domus*, MS.



surrender by Mr. Becke, one of the Masters of the Utter Barre; fine, ——. Mr. George Philpott, gent., to the chamber formerly Mr. Whetley's office; fine, ——. 12 May, 1576. Amias Bamfelde, late of —, son and heir of Richard Bamfelde of Poltamore, Devon, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Gervase, son and heir of Reginald Lee of Suthwell, Notts, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Amias Bamfelde, gent., to Mr. Francklyn's chamber in Mr. Powell's place, in expectancy. 13 May. Thomas Lewkenor, late of —, gent., second son of Edward Lewkenor of Engestone Lowsey, Sussex, generally; fine, ——. 16 May. John Lyons, late of —, gent., second son of Richard Lyon of West Twyfilde, Middlesex, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. — Browne, gent., to the chamber of Mr. Pagytt and Mr. Nappers in place of Mr. Wynter, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, ——. 17 May. Robert Gravenor, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Thomas Gravenor of Brande, Shropshire, generally; fine, 20s. Edward Horsey, esq., the Queen's chief captain of the Isle of Wight, specially, *gratis*. 30 May. Timothy, son and heir of William Whittingham, Dean of Durham (*deacon' Dirham*), specially; fine, —.

**At a Parliament holden 1 June, 18 Eliz.**

Mr. Fenner was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Baldwyn and Becke are fined 4*l.* for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Dale's reading.

Mr. Richard Mollynex is fined 5*l.* for not reading last Lent.

Mr. Tusser is fined 6*l.* 13s. 4d. for the same.

Each vacationer whose name follows (*no names given*) is fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Dale's reading.

George Greynvyle was appointed Under Treasurer by Edward Ameredith, Treasurer.

*Admissions*:—8 June, 1576. Mr. John Scawin to Mr. Daston's chamber in place of Mr. Ayscombe, deceased. Mr. George Eveleighe, gent., to Mr. Blunt's chamber in Mr. Scawin's place. 10 June. John Woode, late of —, son and heir of Robert Woode of London, —, specially; fine, —.

**At a Parliament holden 26 June, 18 Eliz.**

Mr. Dale was chosen Assistant to Mr. Fenner, Reader this Autumn.

Messrs. Tyffyn, Bowyer, Morrys, and Slade are to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Fowke, Lewkenor, John Smyth, and Howe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

(An entry is cancelled here apparently referring to the bedchambers of Masters of the Bench, as on p. 218.)

The Butlers shall demand from each gentleman 12*d.* a year for their salaries. The Chief Butler shall make a roll of the names of all in the Inn and give it to the Treasurer to be signed. Board wages of 3*s.* a week shall be allowed to the Steward, Cook, and Waiters (*promarii*), and of 2*s.* 6*d.* to the Undercook, Panier Man, and Gardener, when commons are not kept. (See p. 209.)

*Admissions*:—1 July. Mr. William Copleston, late of Lyons Inne, gent., second son of John Copleston of Yalmeton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 30*s.* 2 July. Zacharias Bethell, late of —, gent., son and heir of — Bethell of Hide, Hants, specially; fine, —. Mr. Robert Rosyer, gent., to Mr. Overbury's chamber in place of Mr. Holbeck, deceased. 18 July. Allan Ham, late of —, gent., second son of Thomas Ham of Panfild, Essex, generally; fine, —. Edward Mors, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, —. 20 June. Mr. Amias Bamfild, gent., to Mr. Symmes' chamber in place of Mr. Thomas Church, who lost it by discontinuance. 4 Aug. Edward Boxe, late of —, gent., third son of William Boxe, citizen and alderman of London, generally, by Mr. Fenner, Reader. 4 Oct., 1576. Basil Lane, late of —, gent., son and heir of — Lane of Caterin, Northants, generally; fine, —. 2 Nov. William Burgon, late of —, gent., son and heir of George Burgon of Sele, Devon, generally; fine, —. 4 Nov. William Garraway, —, generally; fine, —. Also to Mr. Cavell's chamber in place of Mr. Dowle, deceased; fine, —. 5 Nov. Mr. Antony Luther, gent., to Mr. Wardner's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Barleighe; fine, —. Thomas Hodges, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas Hodges of Alverton, Somerset, generally; fine, —. 7 Nov. Richard Dyer, late of —, gent., son and heir of Laurence Dyer of Winkaunton, Somerset, specially; fine, —. William Barrons, late of —, gent., son and heir of —. 8 Nov. Jerome Ham, late of New Inn,

gent., third son of Jerome Ham of —, generally; fine —, Robert Thornehull, late of —, gent., son and heir of Robert Thornehull of —, Dorset, generally; fine, —. Walter Newboroughe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Newboroughe of Oth Fraunces, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, —. Thomas Kerrey, late of —, gent., third son of Robert Kerreys of Halley, Suffolk, generally; fine, —. 12 Nov. John Bruestar, late of New Inn, gent., —, generally; fine, —. Robert Ashfilde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Ashfilde of Stolenytoft, Suffolk, generally; fine, —. 12 Nov., 1576. Giles Bampfilde, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of —, generally; fine, —. 19 Nov. John Daniell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of George Daniell of Stoke, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, —.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 19 Eliz.**

Mr. Baldwyn, Mr. Becke, and Mr. Smythe are fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* each for not reading last Autumn, and Mr. Babthorp, 5*l.*\*

Mr. Slade is fined 40*s.* for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Fenner's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for not attending Mr. Fenner's reading last Autumn. (*No names given.*)

Mr. Phetiplace is chosen Reader for next Lent.

Ordered, that the feast of Christmas shall be solemnly celebrated; † that commons shall be continued till next term; and that a cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. — is chosen Steward for Christmas, and in his default Mr. —.

Considering that Mr. Ellys Hartoppe paid 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for his chamber, and left it at the request of the Masters of the Bench, Messrs. Jervyse and Gardener being admitted thereto; considering also that he gives the 10*l.* which he lent for the building of the new Hall; it is granted by Act of Parliament that he shall not be put in commons but at his liberty and pleasure, nor forfeit his chamber for not being in commons one month in the year. John Appleton shall be admitted into the chamber with the said Ellys, and none other but Richard Hartoppe. *English.*

\* Mr. Tyffyn's name was included, but is struck out.

† *Sic.* *Non* is probably omitted.

*Admissions*:—26 Nov. Mr. Edmund Huddye to the chamber of Mr. Beckett, deceased, with Mr. Braye, surrendering his own chamber; no fine. Mr. John Appleton, gent., to Mr. Ellys Hartopp's chamber; no fine. 27 Nov. Mr. Andrew Reade, gent., to the chamber late the office of Mr. Whetley, with Mr. Philpott; fine, —. Mr. — Smyth, gent., to a chamber. 6 Dec. Hammett Bruan. 22 Dec. John Amyas, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, —. 24 Jan. Thomas Chapman, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edmund Chapman of London, gent., generally; fine, —. 1 Feb. Mr. Hugh Mychell, gent., to Mr. Dyer's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Temple; fine, —. 2 Feb. — Manley, generally; fine, —. 3 Feb. Jones, specially; fine, 4*l*. Pelles, generally; fine, 30*s*. Edmund Longe, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son of —, generally; fine, 30*s*. Bartholomew Mychell, generally; fine, 20*s*. The eldest son of John Pordage of —, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. George Carye, second son of — Carewe of Antonye, Cornwall, generally; fine, 20*s*. Wrothe, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. 4 Feb. Mr. William Byrde, gent., to Mr. Marstone's chamber on Mr. Cooke's surrender; fine —. — Girlington, late of New Inn, gent., son of — Girlington, Worcestershire, generally; fine, 20*s*. Wilcockes, late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. Mr. Richard Stephens, gent., to Mr. Crowe's chamber in place of Mr. Sotherton, deceased; fine, —. 6 Feb. Richard Welshe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Francis Welshe of —, generally; fine, —. Mr. William Combes to Mr. Reade's chamber on Mr. Boureman's surrender; fine, 40*s*. Mr. Richard Welshe to Mr. Mervyn's chamber on Mr. Combe's surrender; fine, 30*s*.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 19 Eliz.**

Mr. Fenner was chosen Assistant to Mr. Fetyplace for this Lent.

Messrs. Boyer, Slade, Morrys, and Hemerforde are bound to stand at the Cupboard personally.

Messrs. Blancherd, Hoorde, Philpott, and R. Carewe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The new pensions shall continue at the rate now used till the end of Easter term.

Messrs. Jo. Spencer, Rosier, Courte, Symmes, Manne, Leighe, and Denton are called to the degree of "le Utter Barre."

On Sunday next, after dinner, the Treasurer shall peruse the Steward's rolls of commons, and if any gentleman is indebted for three weeks or more, the Treasurer shall admit another into his chamber "and paie the same commons." If the debtor have no chamber, he shall be put out of commons and pay his commons till he be discharged. The Treasurer shall examine the rolls the last Sunday in every term, or when he pleases. *English.*

The Butler shall not put any man out of commons till he who desires to be put out of commons, brings a sufficient discharge from the Steward. *English.*

Mr. Southcott, now in Mr. Popham's chamber, shall be admitted to the first vacant chamber, and Mr. Garnaunce, jun., to the next.

*Admissions*:—10 Feb. Mr. Henry Archer, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber late belonging to Mr. Bell, Chief Baron; *gratis*. Mr. Stephen Powle, gent., to Mr. Bell's inner chamber; fine, 40s. Mr. William Denton, one of the Masters of the Utter Barre, to Mr. Baldwin's chamber on Mr. Archer's surrender; fine, 3*l*. 13 Feb. William Walter, late of Clyffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Edmund Walter of London, gent., generally; fine, 30s. John Francklyn, late of New Inn, fourth son of John Francklyn of —, Herts, generally; fine, 20s. Henry Geldner, late of New Inn, gent., third son of William Geldner of Ware, Herts, generally; fine, 20s. 16 Feb., 1576. Leonard Basterd, late of Furnifalles Inne, gent., son and heir of Francis Basterde of Westwinch, Norfolk, gent., generally; fine, 30s. 18 Feb. John Heselton, late of New Inn, gent., third son of William Heselton of Huton, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. William Woode, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Woode of Kelnwick, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 22 Feb. Thomas Bales, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Bales of Wilby, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 23 Feb. Andrew Hurde, late fellow of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Andrew Hurde of Longe Sutton, Somerset, generally; fine, 20s. 24 Feb. Thomas Cassey, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Henry Cassey of Whittfield, Gloucestershire, esq., specially, by Mr. Fetyplace, Reader. 25 Feb. Francis

Fletewood, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Thomas Fletewood of Le Vache, Bucks, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 25 March, 1577. William Dale, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of Henry Dale of Yelton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 30s. 16 April. William Bery, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edmund Bery of Barton, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 17 April. Thomas Potter, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Potter of Brodhembury, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 19 April. John Croke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Croke of Southampton, generally; fine, 20s. 3 May, 1577. Mr. Thomas Potter, gent., to Mr. Chappell's chamber on Mr. Gosnoll's surrender; fine, 26s. 8d. Francis Fletewood, gent., to Mr. Gybbes' chamber on Mr. Dormer's surrender; fine, 26s. 8d. 5 May. Messrs. Ryvers and Stampe, gents., to the chamber of Mr. Inckpen, deceased, together with Mr. Ameredyth, Treasurer. — Coole, specially; fine, 4l. — Copplestone,\* late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. John Semer, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. — Tempest, late of Furnyvalles Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Brian Broughton, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of Thomas Broughton of Broughton, Staffordshire, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Allan Hamme, gent., to Mr. Tyffen's chamber in place of Mr. Grene, who lost it by discontinuance; fine, 4l. Mr. William, son and heir of Mr. William Cockes of London, specially; fine, 4l. 10 May. Francis, son and heir of John Vaughan of Horsley, Surrey, specially; fine, 4l. Stephen Powell to the Lord Chief Baron's bedchamber (*cubiculum*); fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 17 May, 19 Eliz.**

Mr. Bowier was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Fetyplace's reading last Lent, viz. Messrs. Dudley, Thornehull, Hodges, Rogers, Palmer, Pollarde, Lewkenour, and Boxe.

The increase of the pensions for the payment of debts and the new Hall is to be continued till the end of Michaelmas term.†

The "fellows of this Fellowship" shall henceforth pay to

\* The name is struck out.

† See p. 206.

the Steward for devaunte commons 8s. between four and six o'clock this Saturday on pain of forfeiture of chambers and putting out of commons, and so every fortnight. Any one taking his commons or repast without payment first made, shall be expelled. *English.*

All money due to the Steward for commons shall be paid before Sunday night on pain of losing chambers and being out of commons, but to pay for commons, till this money be discharged. *English.*

Mr. Amerideth, Treasurer, and one of the Masters of the Bench, shall be admitted to the chamber of Mr. Ingepen, deceased, *gratis.*

The three Ancient Butlers shall have either of them a part of the gathering of the buttery book according to the old accustomed order, and the two Puny Butlers shall have the fourth part betwixt them, "that is to say, the three Ancient Butlers three parts of the buttery book, being in four parts divided." *English.*

John Marston, John Amyas, John Cavell, and William Byrde have built three separate chambers with other buildings over the end of Mr. Napper's chamber, whereof one is assigned to John Marston and John Amyas, the second to William Byrde, and the third with a gallery to John Cavell. They shall enjoy these for life; no one shall be admitted thereto by the Treasurer during their lives, and they shall not forfeit the said chambers for discontinuance or other cause. They may assign their interest within half a year after their deaths to any fellow. If not, the survivor may do so, and the assignee shall enjoy the same rights.

**At a Parliament holden 21 June, 19 Eliz.**

Mr. Fenner, who has been chosen Serjeant at the Common Law by the Queen's letters, may read at his pleasure, with the assent of all the Masters of the Common Bench.

Mr. ——— was chosen Assistant to Mr. Bowier this Autumn.

Mr. Bowier shall begin to read when Mr. Fenner finishes, until Wednesday in the fourth week.

Messrs. Slade, Morrys, Hemerforde, and Agmundisham are bound to stand at the Cupboard in person.

Messrs. Ashe, Piende, J. Browne, and Barnes are appointed to the Reader's feast.

Mr. Fenner, the Serjeant elect, may call as many as he pleases to the rank of "le Utter Barre."

Every gentleman of the House shall be bound with two sureties for the payment of commons to the Treasurer. If any surety die, a new bond shall be made. The Treasurer must view the Steward's rolls at the end of every term, and see them levied and discharged. *English.*

The ancient diet of the House shall be inviolably kept, provided always that the Steward provide sweet and wholesome victual for the company. If his victual be corrupt or unsavoury, he shall be amerced by the Masters of the Bench upon complaint by three or four of the "Auncientest" of the Utter Barre then in commons. *English.*

Mr. Peryam of the Utter Barre shall be called to sit as an associate with the Bench.

*Admissions*:—1 July, 1577. Mr. Edward Peycocke, gent., to the chamber of Mr. Brooke, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barre"; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 1 Aug. William, son and heir of Richard Joliffe of Pulham, Dorset, generally; fine, 30*s.* 2 Sept. John, son and heir of William Jule of Dowstow, Cornwall, generally; fine, 30*s.* 5 Sept. Mr. John Bartram to the inner chamber of Mr. Phetiplace, deceased, with Mr. Christopher George; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Richard Champernowne to Mr. Phetiplace's outer chamber, lately united to Mr. George's chamber; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 12 Sept., 1577. Mr. Antony Gibbes to the same chamber; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 28 Nov., 1577. Mr. Antony Dreden to the chamber of Messrs. Leonard Barker and Eusebius Isham, in expectancy of Barker; fine, 40*s.* 27 June, 19 Eliz., 1577. Mr. Thomas Paget to the same chamber in Isham's place; no fine, because he surrendered his own chamber, to which Mr. Napper is admitted. 28 June. Christopher Kendall, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; no fine. 4 Nov. Mr. Robert Rochforte, late of Furnivalles Inne, gent., son and heir of Christopher Rochfort of Kilbred, Ireland, generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Mr. Tempest. 29 Nov., 20 Eliz. Mr. John Dodridge, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of — Dodridge of Bastaple, Devon, generally; fine, 20*s.* Also admitted to Mr. Butte's chamber in place of Mr. Garrawaye, deceased; fine, 3*l.* 20 Nov. Mr. Thomas Johnson, gent., of Lambourne Souston, Herts, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*



**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 20 Eliz.**

Mr. Hemerford shall be chosen Reader in next Lent with assent of Mr. Morryes, who should read first by his continuance, on condition that he always keeps his antiquity.

The feast of Christmas shall be solemnised and commons continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those remaining.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Bowier's reading, viz. Messrs. Dudley, Dirdo, Bamfield, Lane, Thornehull, Welsh, Dale, Lewknor, Pollard. (*Three names are blotted out, one of which is Ashfield.*)

Pensions shall be continued at the present rate until the end of Michaelmas term next.

Mr. Fenner has called to "le Utter Barre," Messrs. Marston, Cavel, Somester, Stampe, Tanfeld, White, and —.

Mr. Tiffine is fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading last Autumn.

Mr. Slade is fined 5*l.*

Mr. Thomas Morgan is fined 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Messrs. James and John Brett, Alexander Hammon, and George Frankline have built two separate chambers over Mr. Fourde's office, viz. on the site and over the walls of the old Hall, whereof one is assigned to Hammon and Franklin, and the upper one with a gallery (*galleria*) to the Bretts. The same terms are granted to them as to John Marston, etc., on p. 216.

Similar grant to Messrs. Bluet and Jule, who have built two chambers under a gallery in "le Vyneyeard," lately built by Mr. Archer.

Henceforth all Masters of the Bench, as well Readers as others, shall have their bedchambers (*cubiculum*) to themselves for life.

*Admissions*:—9 Dec., 1577. Mr. Richard, third son of John Evelighe of Otre, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Mr. George Evelighe, his brother. Antony, son and heir-apparent of Mr. Garland of —, Suffolk, generally. Bound with Mr. George Franklin and Alexander Hammon. 1 Feb. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Boynton, knt., of Worcestershire, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Mr. Brigges. Also admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Nokes and Symmes in place of Mr. Bamfilde; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.* Mr.

Thomas, son and heir of Mr. Nokes of —, Berks, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Nokes and Simmes. Also admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Nokes, Symmes, and Boynton in expectancy of Mr. Reade; fine, 20s. 3 Feb. Mr. Semer to the chamber of Messrs. Reade and Philpott in expectancy of them; fine, 20s. 4 Feb. Mr. Francis Barnard to Mr. Tanfild's chamber; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Southcott to Mr. Harper's chamber in place of Mr. Foulke, deceased; fine, 30*s.*, besides the surrender of his interest in Mr. Popham's chamber. 6 Feb. Mr. Brustar to Mr. Southcott's chamber in Mr. Harper's place; fine, 3*l.* Mr. George Page to Mr. Pyne's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Bramstone; fine, 3*l.* Mr. Barnard to Mr. Tanfild's chamber in Mr. Agmondishame's place; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Leighe to the chamber of Messrs. Harryes, Brigges, and Courte, in expectancy; fine, 40*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 20 Eliz.**

Mr. Bowyer was chosen Assistant to Mr. Hemerforde, Reader for this Lent.

Messrs. Morryes, Agmundishame, Mordant, and Boyes are bound to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Gascoigne, Cracherwode, Seymer, and Reynals are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

In future no more than three shall be admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Nokes, Symes, Boynton, and Nokes, junior.

Grant to Mr. Archer, one of the Masters of the Bench, who has built a gallery or chamber adjoining the chamber of Mr. Bell, deceased, of all Mr. Bell's chambers with his new buildings, on the usual terms, with power to assign or bequeath them (saving Mr. Stephen Powell's interest) to any Master of the Bench or any of the four Ancient Utter Barristers, and to assign chambers to be in future built by him to any member.

Grant to Mr. Alan Bellengham of eight chambers built by him at the upper end of the old Hall and above the wall thereof, adjoining Mr. Fowrde's office, to be occupied by him and Thomas, James, Henry, Alan, and Robert, his sons, in survivorship.

*Admissions*:—8 Feb. Mr. Erasmus, second son of John Dredon of Copeshoy, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Barnabas, eldest son of Thomas Lewes of —, Somerset, generally. Bound with Mr. Chaple. 9 Feb. Mr. Humfrey

Alesope, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 10 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir of Sir — Pawlet of Winchester, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. Also admitted to Mr. Dier's chamber in his place. Mr. Edward Hungerford, eldest son of Sir — Hungerford of —, Dorset, knt., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Rogers. 11 Feb. Mr. Edward Bray, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Thomas Polwhele, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Polwhele of Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Geldner and Courtney. Mr. Henry Courtney, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Courtney of Lanevet, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Geldner and Polwhele. 14 Feb. William Courtney of Powdram, Devon, knt., specially. 17 Feb. John Fowkes, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 22 Feb. Mr. Edward Vowell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of — Vowel of —, Devon, generally; fine, 20s. 29 March, 1578. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Sir — Bartley, knt., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Mr. William Combes. 5 April. Mr. Francis Harries, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of John Harries of Abbashiches, Hants, generally; fine, 30s. 13 April. Mr. George Prowse, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of John Prowse of Tyverton, Devon, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Dodridge. (*Struck out, "quia nunquam solutus est."*) Mr. John Langford, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Mr. Langford of —, Devon, generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Erasmus Dredon to the chamber of Messrs. Isham and Barker with Mr. Paget in expectancy of Mr. Antony Dredon, his brother; fine, 3*l*. 15 April. Mr. Lewis, fourth son of John Ashcombe of Leyford, Berks, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Combes and Richard Daston. 18 April. Mr. John, son and heir of John Meyntone of Batcombe, Dorset, gent., generally. Bound with Mr. Browne. Mr. John Rosse, late of Davides Inn, gent., son and heir of Nicolas Rosse of Shepenbeachamp, Somerset, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Northover and Bragge. 20 April. Mr. Roger, fourth son of John Gooday of Braintre, Essex, specially. Bound with Messrs. Winterflodde and Edmund Combes. Mr. Crumpton, jun., to the chamber of Mr. Crumpton of the Bench, in expectancy. 22 April. Mr. Collier to the chamber of Mr. Tanfield and Mr. Barnarde in Mr. Fenner's place; fine, 3*l*. 24 April. Mr.

John Frankline to the chamber of Messrs. Frankline and Bendles in expectancy of Mr. Bendles; fine, 20s. 26 April. Mr. Spatchust to the chamber of Messrs. Dirdo and Colthurst in expectancy of Mr. Dirdo; fine, 33s. 4d. Mr. Dirdo to the chamber of Messrs. Bray and Huddey; fine, 53s. 4d. 1 May. Mr. Alesope to the chamber of Messrs. Spencer and Scarre. Messrs. William Woode and Henry Geldnore to the two outer and lower chambers nearest the gallery, built by Mr. Tusser on the site of the old kitchen, with his consent, by a bill signed by him, which is in Mr. Woode's hands. 3 May, 1578. Mr. Richard Browke of Stutton, Suffolk, gent., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Mr. Buttes. Also admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Buttes and Dodridge in Mr. Buttes' place, in expectancy; fine, 20s. 6 May. Mr. Colthurste to Mr. Dorrington's chamber in his place; fine, 53s. 4d. 7 May. Mr. Whittingham to Mr. Napper's chamber in place of Mr. Pagett; fine, 40s. Mr. Lewes to Mr. Chaple's chamber in Mr. Gosnolde's place, in expectancy; fine, 26s. 8d. 10 May. Mr. Rogers to Mr. Evans' chamber in place of Mr. Stephens, deceased; fine, 40s. 12 May. Mr. Heslertone to Mr. Spencer's chamber, in expectancy; fine, 13s. 4d. Mr. Garland to Mr. Tonge's chamber in Mr. Spatchurst's place on his surrender.

**At a Parliament holden 14 May, 20 Eliz.**

Mr. Morryes was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Hemerford's reading in last Lent, viz. Messrs. Brustar, Ashfilde, Bamfilld, Thornehull, Box, Wrothe.

Wattes, the Gardener, shall have 5l. a year for wages.

The minstrels shall have 20s. besides their salary.

Coram shall be licenced to depart without any contribution, reward, or testimonial of the continuance of his pension in the time of his silence and not preaching. *English.*

As Mr. Stone has purged himself of articles of accusation exhibited against him before the High Commissioners, he shall be received again into the Fellowship of the House and called to the Bar at the next call. *English.*

Mr. Vowell, jun., and Mr. Polwhele shall be expelled for divers contunacies.

Grant for life on the usual terms to Messrs. Hext, Corbet,

and Basterd of nine separate chambers built by them on the walls of Lord Windsor's chamber.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Hannain to Mr. Popham's chamber at his request; no fine, because he surrendered his own chamber. 16 May. Mr. William Wiseman, son and heir of —, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Thomas Wiseman, second son of the same, generally; fine, 30s. 12 June. Mr. George, son of Walter Whitall of Loxwich, Staffordshire, gent., late of Clementes Inne, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Howrde and Stone. Mr. Thomas Crumpton to the chamber of Mr. Crumpton, one of the Masters of the Bench, in Mr. Unton's place; no fine.

At a Parliament holden 13 June, 20 Eliz.

Mr. Hemerford was appointed Assistant to Mr. Morrys, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Agmundisham, Mordant, Boywyes, and Gascoigne are bound to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Bray, Northover, Mychell, and Newman are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Every Summer Reader shall be allowed for every week during his reading towards the baking of his venison half a quarter of meal, and for the half week after the same rate, "and the same to be equally cast in commons." *English.*

The orders made in Easter term, 19 Eliz., for the payment of the arrears of commons and other duties, shall be executed forthwith with all extremity by the Treasurer. *English.*

Mr. Wagstaffe, for the recovery of money due to him for commons while Steward, shall have licence to put in suit all bonds to the Treasurer. *English.*

*Admissions*:—25 June, 1578. Mr. Thomas Shawe, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of Thomas Shawe of North Collingham, Notts, gent., generally; 20s. 2 Aug. William Serjant, eldest son of Marion, wife of William Fletwode, Recorder of London, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Thomas, third son of Edward Stephens of Horsely, Gloucestershire, gent., late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Richard Stephens and Robert Moyle. Mr. George Wrightington, late of Lyons Inne, gent. second son of Alexander Wrightington of Enffilde, Middlesex, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Jule. 2 Oct. Mr. William Bowren

of Chesterton, Staffordshire, gent., late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Geldner and Henry Courtney. 17 Nov., 21 Eliz. Mr. Almoyné to Mr. Caple's chamber in place of Henry Delasprunne, deceased; fine, 40s. 19 Nov. Mr. Chapman to the chamber of Mr. Boyes, sen., in place of Mr. Boyes, jun.; fine, ——. Mr. John Hothan of Scarborough, Yorks, esq., specially; no fine. 20 Nov. Mr. Winterflud to Mr. Tiffen's chamber in place of Alan Hamme, deceased; fine, 5*l*. Mr. William Basterde, late of Lyons Inne, third son of John Basterde of West Allenton, Devon, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. William Coplestone. 20 Nov., 21 Eliz. Mr. Chapman to Mr. Bowyer's chamber on surrender by Mr. Bowier, jun.; fine, 40s. Mr. William Browne, late of New Inn, gent., son of Mr. Browne of —, generally; fine, 20s. Mr. William, second son of William Herne of Tibleham, Norfolk, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Mr. Stephen, eldest son of George Kensham of Tensford, Bedfordshire, esq., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Messrs. William and Thomas Wiseman. 20 Jan. Mr. Richard Kingswell, late of Lyons Inne, second son of Stephen Kinswell of Shalldon, Hants, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Mr. Northover. 25 Jan. Mr. William Arrondle of Sheffield, Hants, esq., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Mr. Rosier. 27 Jan. Mr. Richard Malthus, late of Lyons Inne, son and heir of John Malthus of Bynffilde, Berks, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Mr. Thomas Noke. 28 Jan. Mr. Henry Bowier, late of Clementes Inne, eldest son of Henry Bowier of Cuckfild, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Stampe and Ryvers. 29 Jan. Mr. Francis, eldest son of Nicolas Ruttlund of Micham, Surrey, esq., generally; fine, 33*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Mr. Hedworth. Mr. Philip, second son of John Newcourt of Pickwell, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Mr. William Gibbes. 29 Jan., 21 Eliz., 1578. Mr. William Cuttes, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Richard Cuttes of Debden, Essex, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Mr. William Birde. 30 Jan. Mr. John Dormer to Mr. Fletewode's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Higford; fine, 26*s*. 8*d*. Mr. Northover, by demise from Mr. Hext, to the inner of the two lower chambers built by him adjoining the chamber of Mr. Amerydethe, now Treasurer, according to the Act of 14 May, 20 Eliz. Mr. Richard Carewe to a small chamber of Mr. Hexte's, on the left

of the way leading to all his buildings, next to Mr. Tusser's new buildings, according to the same Act. Mr. Hungerforde to Mr. Alexander Pymme's chamber on surrender by Timothy Pymme, on condition of building; fine, 10s. 1 Feb. Mr. William Jones to Mr. Cowper's chamber in place of Mr. Winterfflowde; fine, 26s. 8d. 2 Feb. Mr. Richard Kingswell to Mr. Godwyn's chamber on surrender by Mr. Northover; fine, 40s. Mr. Thomas Bowles to Mr. Neweman's chamber in place of Mr. George Carew; fine, 30s. Mr. Mors to the chamber of Messrs. Heddeworthe and Ingraham in expectancy of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Andrew Colthirst, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Matthew Colthirst of Warder, Wilts, generally; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 21 Eliz., 1578.**

Mr. Crumpton is chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Morryes is chosen his Assistant.

Messrs. Agmundisham, Mordant, Boyes, and Gascoigne are to stand at the Cupboard.\*

Messrs. Savell, Alexander Pymme, Huddeye, and Ryves, jun., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Miles Sandes shall have a voice with the Readers in Parliament and elsewhere.

Mr. Snagge is put out of commons for insolence to Mr. Smythe, one of the Masters of the Bench.

Mr. Chatterton shall be preacher in the Church of the Fellowship, with a salary of 20*l. per annum*, as Coranus, late Reader, had. The Masters and Fellows of the Inner Temple agree.

Messrs. Bowyer and Pagett shall be Auditors of the accounts of Mr. Ameridethe, Treasurer.

During Mr. Crumpton's reading Messrs. Combes, sen., John Combes, Hall, Spatchust, Phillips, jun., Stone, sen., Huddey, and Stone, jun., were called to the degree of "la Utter Barre."

*Admissions*:—Mr. John Bull by demise of Mr. Richard Greye, administrator of the will of James Brett, deceased, to the upper chamber built by Brett and others over the walls of the old Hall, in accordance with the Act of 26 Nov., 1577. 9 Feb. Mr — Addey, late of New Inn, gent., son of Nicolas Addey of Reinan, Kent, generally; fine, 20s.

\* *a banco*, MS.

Bound with Mr. William Browne. Mr. Ameridethe, Treasurer, to Mr. Hannam's chamber in his place; to hold it alone for life, and not to lose it for any cause. 12 Feb., 1578. Mr. John, eldest son of Barnard Drake of Mountdrake, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Pollard. Mr. Lewis Pollard, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., second son of Lewis Pollarde of Kingsnympton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Pollard. Mr. John Pollard, late of Clementes Inne, gent., fourth son of Richard Pollard of Hiewood, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Lewis Pollard. Mr. Richard Drake, esq., of Middlesex, specially; no fine. 13 Feb. Mr. John Jermye, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., second son of Robert Jermye of Antingham, Norfolk, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Kempe. 18 Feb. Mr. Thomas Chalfont, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of Thomas Chalfont of Alisbere, Bucks, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. James Orrenge. 7 March. Mr. George Dredon, late of Furnivals Inne, gent., second son of John Dredon of Caners Ash[by], Northants, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Pagett and Erasmus Dredon. Mr. Richard Vawdrey, late of Clementes Inne, gent., fourth son of Robert Vawdrey of Reddinges, Cheshire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Marven and Bowghton. Mr. Roger Browne, late of Clementes Inne, gent., eldest son of Antony Browne of Fletestrete, London, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Snagge. 8 March. Mr. Laurence Pavey, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of John Pavey of London, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Spatchurste. Mr. William Coxe to Lord Windsore's chambers at the instance of Mr. Dale, one of the Masters of the Bench.\* Mr. Rutland to Mr. Hedworthe's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Mors; fine, 13s. 4d. 14 March. Mr. Chalfont to Mr. Garlande's chamber on surrender by Mr. Tonge. 16 March. Mr. Lee to the chamber of Messrs. Caple and Almon in expectancy of the former; fine, 30s. 30 April, 1579. Mr. William, eldest son of Richard Jessett of Bromehall, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Mr. William Combes. 1 May. Mr. Richard, fourth son of Mr. John Buller of

\* Struck out, and a note added in the margin: *Revocatur per Parliamentum.*



Skyllisdone(?), Somerset, esq., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Mr. John Buller. 12 May. Mr. Broughton to the chamber of Messrs. Cradocke and Bussey in expectancy of the latter; no fine, because he is admitted at Mr. Rosse's instance. Mr. Ingraham, jun., to the chamber of Messrs. Stone and Walrond in place of the latter; no fine, because of his expense in building. 22 May. Mr. Ralf, eldest son of William Stawell of —, Cornwall, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Dier. Also admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Dier and Gibbes in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Tonge to the chamber of Messrs. Farwell and Leighe in expectancy of Mr. Leighe; fine, 40s. 12 May. Mr. William, eldest son of Thomas Ruswell of Dunkerton, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Richard, eldest son of Richard Knatchbull of Mersham, Kent, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Hall and Chapman. 14 May.\* Mr. William Curteis, late of Clementes Inne, third son of Griffin Curties of Enborne, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Nokes and Brian Braughton. 15 May.\* Mr. George, second son of James Archbold of Baldoyle, in the county of Dewlyn, Ireland, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Hammonde and Antony Garland. Mr. John Seintlow of Staunton, Somerset, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, ——. 26 May. Mr. Gervaise Ellowes, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of John Ellowes of Askham, Notts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Gervaise Lee. Mr. John Games, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of Amerideth Games of Breknock, generally; fine, 30s. 15 May. Mr. Francis, son and heir of Henry Browne of Rodwinter Graunge, Essex, specially; fine, 3*l*. 23 May, 21 Eliz., 1579. Mr. Robert Strowde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Strowde of Parkham, Dorset, generally; fine, 20s. 28 May. Mr. William Mason, late of Staple Inne, gent., specially; fine, ——. Mr. Knatchbull to the chamber of Messrs. Frank Bown and Stockwode in place of the latter; fine, 30s.

**At a Parliament holden 28 May, 21 Eliz.**

Mr. Agmundisham was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

All who owe money to the Steward for commons shall pay

\* These entries are repeated. In the second entry, Mr. George Archbold is described as of Furnivalls Inne.

it by next Sunday night on pain of forfeiting their chambers and being put out of commons, though paying for them, until the debt is paid.

The pensions shall be continued as at present till the end of next term, and penalties for non-payment rigorously enforced.

Mr. Stone, jun., shall be examined by Messrs. Gent, Crumpton, and Morryes for his continuance, learning exercise, honesty, and other demeanours, and on report thereof to the Masters of the Bench, "they, thinking mete, shall disgrace the same Mr. Stone from the Barre." *English.*

*Admissions* :—1 June, 21 Eliz. Mr. Richard Perell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Perell of Hereford,\* generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Henry Bluett. 2 June. Messrs. William and Francis Tate, sons and heirs of Bartholomew Tate of Coventry, and late of Staple Inne, gents., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Robert Tanfilde and each other. 4 June. Mr. William Wyet, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Ralf Wyet of Worcester, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Henry Evett. Mr. Perell to the chamber of Messrs. Dormer and Fletwode on surrender by the latter; fine, —. 5 June, 1579. Mr. George Morgan, late of Staples Inne, gent., second son of William Morgan of Lanternam, Monmouthshire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father and Mr. Boules. Mr. Degory Hender, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of William Hender of Botriax Castell, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Tonge to the chamber of Messrs. Farwell and Leighe in expectancy of the latter; fine, 40s. 6 June. Mr. Degory Hender to the chamber of Messrs. Browke and Dodridge in expectancy of the latter; fine, 10s. Mr. Gravener to the chamber of Messrs. Cradock and Broughton in expectancy of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. George Morgan to the chamber of Messrs. Mordant and Digbie in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Cuttes to the chamber of Messrs. Tanfild, Barnarde, and Collier on surrender by Mr. Collier; fine, 35s.

#### At a Parliament holden 6 June, 21 Eliz.

Mr. Crumpton is chosen Assistant to Mr. Agmundisham, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Boyes, Mordant, Gascoigne, and Snagge are bound to stand at the Cupboard at the next reading.

\* Heriff in MS. See pp. 229 and 234.

Messrs. Alley, Sherley, Bellingham, and Southcott are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Each fellow shall pay 20*d.* each term.

Mr. Snagge shall be received into commons on condition of behaving quietly and moderately.

The four Stewards appointed for any reading shall pay five marks each to the Reader before the feast day, and shall not bid any guests, but refer the same to the Reader.\* *English.*

The Masters of the Bench have deferred their determination of Mr. Stone's degradation to next term. *English.*

No one shall be called to the degree of "la Utter Barre" unless found sufficient in all respects.

The Treasurer is allowed to let to Emanuel Mansell the house adjoining the gate of the Middle Temple on the right, now in the tenure of Florence Bellows, widow, and used by her as a kitchen, with a garret and a cellar, for twenty-four years after her death, at a rent of 13*s.* 4*d.*

*Admissions*:—11 June, 1579. Mr. Henry Vinar, late of Clyffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Henry Vynar of London, gent., specially; fine, 7*l.* 20 June. Mr. Charles Blunte, late of Cliffordes Inne, son of Lord Mountjoye, generally; fine, 20*s.* 22 June. Mr. Richard Trevanion, late of New Inn, second son of Richard Trevanion, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* 25 June. Mr. Henry Weltdone, late of New Inn, second son of William Weltdon of London, merchant, generally; fine, 20*s.* 3 July. Mr. Roger Foulkes to the chamber of Messrs. Mouldsworth and Painter in expectancy of the latter; fine, 40*s.* 29 June. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Christopher Symcockes of Budley, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 46*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Richard, second son of — Temple, generally; fine, 46*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Walter Newborough to the chamber of Messrs. Hannam and Becher; fine, 40*s.* Messrs. William Northover and Russwell by demise of Mr. Hext to two lower chambers in the north side of his new building; no fine. Mr. Hungerford to Mr. Alexander Pymme's chamber on surrender by Mr. Timothy Pymme; fine, 10*s.* 15 July. Mr. Thomas Polden, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. Edmund Huddey. 22 July. Mr. Robert Vigoras of Langham, Essex, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Combs and Thomas Winterflodd. 28 July. Mr. Allan, eldest son of Henry Sandfourth of

\* Marginal note: *Dissolvitur*; fol. 173, that is, 10 Feb., 1585.

Conished, Lancashire, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Briggs. 29 July, 1579. Mr. Alexander Ruddall, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. David Williams. 1 Aug. Mr. Henry, son and heir of William Langford of Wodeyates, Dorset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Swayne. Mr. Paul Delahey of Preston Super Wey, Herefordshire, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. John Delabere. 2 Aug. Mr. Herbert Morley, late of Furnivalles Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Morley of Gluye, Suffolk, generally; fine, 30s. 7 Aug. Mr. Thomas Symcockes to the chamber of Messrs. Stone and Inghame on surrender by the latter; fine, 20s. 22 Sept. Mr. Edward, son and heir of William Winter of Ledney, Gloucestershire, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. 12 Oct. Mr. Lewis Lewkner, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Lewkner of Shelly, Suffolk, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Richard Lewkner. 14 Oct. Mr. Richard Adams of Northampton, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Manley. 16 Oct. Mr. Simon James, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 17 Oct. Mr. Ralf, son and heir of John Hedworth of Herverton, Durham (*in com. Dirissum*, MS.), and late of New Inn, gent., generally. Bound with Mr. John Hedworth. 18 Oct. Mr. Robert Ridge, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Hannibal Vivian. 20 Oct. Mr. William Lacy, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of William Lacy of Hartrow, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 12 Oct. Mr. Robert, third son of Thomas Arrondle of Clifton, Cornwall, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 22*s*. Mr. Alexander Ruddale to the chamber of Messrs. Fletewode and Dormer on surrender by the latter; no fine. 21 Oct. Mr. Francis Podage, late of New Inn, gent., son of Mr. Podage of the same house, generally; fine, 20*s*. Mr. Bartholomew Cotton, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. 22 Oct. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Boyes of Elderton, Kent, esq., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Mr. John Boyes. Mr. Edmund Bray, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Edmund Bray of Baington, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. 24 Oct. Mr. Richard Pawlet, late of New Inn, son and heir of John Pawlet of Heriard, Hants, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 22 Eliz., 1579.**

Mr. Archer was chosen Reader for next Lent.

The feast of Christmas shall be solemnised. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed for those in residence.

Every Reader of the New Inn shall read there afterwards for one month, personally or by deputy, on pain of 5*l*.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Edwin Sandes to his father's chamber on condition of being second to any one of the Bench admitted thereto hereafter. 27 Nov. Mr. John Pote, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of Robert Pote of Sudburi, Suffolk, generally; fine, 30*s*. Bound with Messrs. Winterflodde and Dister. Mr. Thomas Benshyn, late of Lions Inne, gent., fourth son of Peter Benshyn of Claverton, Somerset, specially; fine, 4*l*. Mr. William Ussher, late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. Bound with Messrs. James Clark and Arthur Otley. 30 Nov. Mr. John Thorowgood, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of William Thorowgood of Hodgesdon, Herts, esq., generally; fine, 30*s*. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Blake and Jule in expectancy of them; fine, 20*s*. 2 Dec. Mr. Sandes, son and heir-apparent of the Archbishop of York, specially; fine, 3*l*. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Bray and Dirdo in expectancy of them; fine, 40*s*. 12 Dec. Mr. Lovell, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of William Lovell of Bisshops Liddiard, Somerset, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Mr. James Clarke. 15 Dec. Mr. Henry Farrindon, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Farrindon of Hawdley, Lancashire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Mr. Francis Farrindon. 20 Dec. Mr. Antony Barkey of Suninge, Berks, gent., specially; fine, ——. 24 Jan. Mr. George Fletewoode, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Thomas Fletewoode of Le Vache, Bucks, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Mr. Recorder. 27 Jan. Mr. Josias Throckmerton, late of New Inn, second son of Clement Throckmerton of Hastley, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. 2 Feb. Mr. Richard Temple to the chamber of his brother and Mr. Pawlet in expectancy of his brother; fine, 3*l*. 7 Feb. Mr. Jerome Horton, late of Clementes Inne, gent., younger son of William Horton of Ifford, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 30*s*. 10 Feb. Mr.

John FitzJames, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Richard FitzJames of Redlinche, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 30s. 12 Feb. Mr. Fildinge to Mr. Boughton's chamber in expectancy; fine, 20s. Mr. Robert Browne to the chamber of Messrs. Napper and John Brown, his brother, in expectancy of the latter; fine, 33s. 4d. 13 Feb. Mr. Richard, son and heir of George White of Hutton Hall, Essex, esq., and late of Clementes Inne, generally; fine, 30s. 15 Feb. Mr. Edward Turner of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edward Turner of Canons, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Richard Walter of New Inn, gent., second son of Edward Walter of Martyn, Warwickshire, generally; fine, 20s. Mr. John Cobden of Wesdon, Sussex, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. George Moyle, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Moyle of Bake, Cornwall, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somester and Robert Moyle. 16 Feb. Mr. Fyssher to the chamber of Messrs. Garland and Chalfont, the latter having forfeited by discontinuance; fine, 10s.

**At a Parliament holden 16 Feb., 22 Eliz., 1579.**

Mr. Agmundisham was chosen Assistant to Mr. Archer, next Reader.

Messrs. T. Hannam, Weston, Franklyne, and Hungerford are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Boyes, Gascoigne, Snagge, and Lewknor are bound to stand at the Cupboard at the next reading.

Robert Cletherow, Second Waiter (*promus*), is appointed Steward on the surrender of Francis Wetherhedd.

John Horbrone is appointed Chief Waiter (*promus*).

Those who have chambers and do not pay for commons or other duties in three weeks after the amount is due, shall forfeit their chambers, and those admitted thereto shall pay the arrears as far as it is thought meet by the Treasurer, and the rest to be levied upon any goods found in the chamber. *English.*

*Admissions*:—17 Feb., 22 Eliz., 1579. Mr. William, son and heir of William Roswell of Kerswell, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Mr. Blunte. 20 Feb. Mr. George Cole, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Robert Cole of Heston, Middlesex, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. John Wickliffe, late of Furnivalls Inne, gent., fourth son of William Wickliffe of Wickliffe, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 30s.

Frederick Lord Windsoure, generally; no fine. George Cole to the chamber of Messrs. Evelin and Smyth in expectancy of them; fine, 20s. 21 Feb. Mr. John Pascall, late of New Inn, son and heir of William Pascall of Southangfeld, Essex, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Robert Vigoras. 21 Feb. Mr. Richard Leighton, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of Edward Leighton of Wattlesbury, Shropshire, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. George Morgan. 12 March. Mr. Thomas Corbet, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Robert Corbet of Staverden de Bosco, Shropshire, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Marstone and Robert Corbet. 23 March. Mr. William, son and heir of Roger Younge of Bostelldone, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. William Garrarde. 21 April, 1580. Mr. George Dawbeny, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of John Dawbeny, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Dawbeny and William Northover. 23 May.\* Mr. Stephen, son and heir of Stephen Marten of Wanbomouth, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Mr. Walter Vaughan, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas Vaughan of Dumeven, Glamorganshire, esq., specially; fine, 3l. 27 April. Mr. Arthur Caple, specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. Nicolas, second son of Edward Walgrave of Burly, Essex, knt., specially; fine, 3l. 10s. Bound with Messrs. Southcott and Bruster. Mr. Leonard Robartson, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Robertson of the Inner Temple. Mr. William Coplestone to the chamber of Messrs. Johnson and Greynvile in expectancy of Mr. Nichols; fine, 10s. Mr. George Wrightington to the chamber of Messrs. Napper and Browne; fine, 20s. Mr. George Egeocke, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Combs and Dastone. 3 May. Mr. Robert Huyde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Laurence Huyde of Westhatch, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 7 May. Mr. Richard Harley, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. 12 May. Mr. Christopher FitzSymons, late of New Inn, son and heir of Edward FitzSymons of Dewlyn, Ireland, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Peter Fishser and Antony Garland. 13 May. Mr. Richard Tomlyns, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Richard Tomlyns of Teddenham,

\* Probably an error for "April."

Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. Overbury and Rowley. Mr. Abraham Umberville, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of William Umberville of the Middle Temple, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Williams and Francis Johnson. Mr. Antony Skinner, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of William Skinner of Rounton, Warwickshire, generally; fine, 30*s.* Mr. George Hull, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Matthew Hull of Larkbere, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Also to the chamber of Messrs. Brouk and Hender in expectancy of the latter; fine, 10*s.* Mr. John Robartes, late of Staple Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Mr. Northover.

**At a Parliament holden 13 May, 22 Eliz., 1580.**

Mr. Boyes was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Lord Windsoure shall have his chamber according to the ancient order, provided that no one lie therein but a fellow.

Utter and Inner Barristers shall be bound with two sureties of age to six of the most ancient Benchers in 20*l.* not to depart out of commons indebted to the Steward for their commons, or to the House for pensions or other duties. The Under Treasurer shall make the bonds, and charge a fee of 8*d.* to those heretofore bound, and to those henceforth to be admitted, as has been accustomed. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* for absence from Mr. Archer's reading in Lent last, viz.:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Stampe, Marstone, Stone, Dier, Edward Combs. Inner Barristers: Fr. Harryes, Malthus, Chalfont, Vaudrey, Courties, Seintlow, Fr. Browne, Vyner, Blunte, Polden, Langford, Delahey, James, Newcourt.

Messrs. Marstone, Spachurste, and Symes are put out of commons for their practice contrary to the order of the Privy Council, 16 Eliz. The names of those called within the last five years shall be shown to the Masters of the Bench next day at dinner, that like order may be taken with offenders. The Privy Council's orders shall be observed in all points on pain of "disgradinge from the Barre." \* *English.*

*Admissions*:—18 May, 22 Eliz. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Robert Freeke of Ywerne, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Also to the chamber of Messrs. Bragge and Swayne, in expectancy; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Weltden to the chamber of Messrs.

\* See p. 200.



Tubbe and Marven on surrender by the latter; fine, 26s. 8d. 22 May, 1580. Mr. Kensam to the chamber of Messrs. Alesoppe and Hesterton, in expectancy; fine, 20s. 16 June. Mr. Daniel More, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John More of Mounton, Somerset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. George Dawbeny and Henry Sellick. Mr. Henry Sellick, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Daubeny and More. 19 June. Mr. Westone to the chamber of Messrs. Braye, Sandes, and Dirdoo, in expectancy; fine, 20s., when in possession.

**At a Parliament holden 20 June, 22 Eliz., 1580.**

Mr. Archer was chosen Assistant to Mr. Boyes, Reader this Autumn.

Messrs. Gascoigne, Snagge, Lewknour, and Cracherwoode are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Paget, Manne, Eveligh, and Tottell are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Gentlemen are prohibited from suing by noblemen's letters or otherwise for their calling and preferment to the Bar, on pain of disgrace. *English.*

Gentlemen's petitions for buildings are referred to Messrs. Plowden, Sandes, and Dale. *English.*

Utter Barristers who have not read, are forbidden to practise in "the Starde Chamber," either by moving of order, or being of counsel at the bar there, or subscribing any bill or answer, on pain of being "disgraded and put from the Barre *ipso facto.*" *English.*

Mr. Recorder, one of the Serjeants elect, shall call to the Bar this next vacation only Mr. Farrington; and Mr. Periam, the other Serjeant elect, shall call two others.

*Admissions*:—22 June, 22 Eliz. Mr. Paul Fox, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of William Fox of London, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. John Alwyne of Cliffordes Inne. Also to the chamber of Mr. Boyer, one of the Masters of the Bench, in expectancy; fine, 20s. 20 June. Mr. Henry Hunt, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., third son of Henry Hunt of Caple, Herefordshire, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Corbet. Mr. John Thorowgood, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Thorowgoode of Sabruugeworthe, Herts,\* generally; fine, 30s. Mr.

\* Heriff, MS.

Jessoppe to the chamber of Messrs. Stone and Symcookes on surrender by Mr. Stone; fine, 26s. 8d. 21 June. Mr. George Colman, late of Staple Inne, gent., fourth son of Simon Colman of Brighton, Sussex, generally; fine, 30s. 22 June. Mr. Sebastian Keele, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Keele of Cheping Weekham, Bucks, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. William Tiffin and Jo. Bartram. 23 June. Mr. Grafton to the chamber late Mr. Almayne's in the burial ground; fine, 10s., because it needs repair. Mr. Edward Bartey, second son of Francis Bartey of London, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Pagett and Brigges. Mr. Andrew Blunden to the chamber of Mr. Michells of the Bench. 24 June. Mr. Robert Tayleboys, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of Ralf Taylboys of Thornton, Durham, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Garlande. Mr. Overburye to the chamber of Messrs. Pecoock and Wolestone on surrender by Mr. Pecoock; fine, 30s. 16 July. Mr. Nicolas Rouswell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Rouswell of Inghlishcombe, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Orrenge and William Rouswell. 20 July. Mr. George Drake of Litleham, Devon, gent., late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. 30 July. Mr. George Kickwich, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of George Kickwich of St. Germain's, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Courteny and John Dodridge. Mr. Thomas Waters,\* late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of William Walter of Catesfild, Sussex, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Almaine and Nicolas Rouswell. Mr. Henry Purye, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Nicolas Purye of Potterne, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Christopher Cooke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Christopher Cooke of Ottree Ste. Marie, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 6 Aug. Mr. Robert Willmotte, late of Staple Inne, gent., son of Richard Willmott, of London, generally; no fine at Mr. Dale's instance. Bound with Mr. Bull. Mr. Francis More, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Edmund Hungerforde. Mr. Nicolas Kempe, late of New Inn, gent., eldest son of Thomas Kempe of Windsoure, Berks, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. W. Bowrne. 10 Oct. Mr. Edmund Burde,

\* Corrected from Walter, which is also in the margin.

late of New Inn, gent., second son of Philip Burde of Deptden, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Burde. Mr. Gilbert Saltanstell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Saltanstell of London, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Bowrne. 16 Oct. Mr. Humfrey Siddenham, son and heir of John Siddenham of Dulverton, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 30s. 18 Oct. Mr. Antony Skinner to Mr. Newman's chamber in place of Mr. Boylis, deceased; fine, 4*l*. 20 Oct. Mr. Hugh Welshe, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir of Edward Welshe of Hereford, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Ruddall and Charles Delabere. 20 Oct., 1580. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Henry Fortescue of Winestone, Devon; *gratis*, because he is his son-in-law. 22 Oct. Mr. Hubbarde to the chamber of Messrs. Garlande and Chalfont in Mr. Garlande's place; fine, 13*s*. 4*d*. Messrs. John Woode and William Sherewode with Mr. Tusser's consent to two outer chambers built by Mr. Tusser, over Mr. Woode's chambers, "*in quibus officium statuti modo servatur.*" 24 Oct., 1580. Mr. Kendall to the chamber of Messrs. Combes and Wethered on surrender by Mr. Combes; no fine. Mr. Francis More to the chamber of Messrs. Pymme and Hungerforde in expectancy of the latter. (Note:— "*Libenter assentio quod evacuetur ista admissio. Fraunces Moore.*") Mr. Arrondle to the chamber of Messrs. Wolestone and Overburye in expectancy of the former. 26 Oct. Mr. Richard Higges, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Higges of Halford, Shropshire, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Thomas Berington. Mr. Thomas Berington, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Roger Berington of Colcott, Shropshire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Higges. 27 Oct. Mr. Babthorp, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of William Babthorp of Babthorp, Yorks, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Kempe to the chamber of Messrs. Grafton and Almayne in place of the latter; fine, 10s. Mr. John, second son of William Webbe of Motcombe, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. 30 Oct. Mr. William Trew, late of Clementes Inn, gent., son and heir of Andrew Trew of York, merchant, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Thomas Thomson, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Thomson of Sixton, Yorks, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Bowyer, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber of

Mr. Periam, Serjeant-at-law; fine, 20s., because he surrendered his own chamber to the House. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Ralf Sheldon of Belye, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 4l. 31 Oct. Mr. Gilbert Haughton, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Ralf Haughton of Lytlechester, Derbyshire, generally; fine, 30s. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Hull and Brooke in Mr. Hull's place; fine, 20s. 2 Nov. Mr. Richard Scudamore, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of William Scudamore of London, "yremonger," generally; fine, 20s. 3 Nov. Mr. Thomas Salkelde, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of George Salkeld of Rosgill, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Robartes at Mr. John Brett's instance to the upper chamber built by John and James Brett above the walls of the new Hall, adjoining Mr. Spencer's chamber on the north and Mr. Bellingham's buildings on the south.\* Mr. Robartes assigned this admission to Mr. Hussey. Mr. William Fiche, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Walters and Thomas Wiseman. 4 Nov., 1580. Mr. Philip, second son of Robert Cole of Knewstone, Devon, gent., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Henry Hunt to the chamber of Messrs. Perell and Ruddale in expectancy of Mr. Perell; fine, 20s. Mr. Edmund Plunkett, late of Furnivalls Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Christopher FitzSymons and Bapthorpe. Mr. Thomas Walton, late of New Inn, gent., generally. Bound with Messrs. Matthew Ewens and John Rogers.

#### At a Parliament holden 7 Nov., 22 Eliz.

Mr. Blancher shall be Reader in Lent next, to which Mr. Lewknor, who should have read first, assented on condition of saving his antiquity.

Mr. Lewknor shall read in Autumn next.

If those gentlemen who have authority from the Masters of the House to assign their rights in their chambers, allow any of the fellows of the House to lie in and use the benefit of such chambers, they shall be estopped for ever from nominating or assigning any other. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Boyes' reading last Autumn, viz. Messrs. Chalfonte, Richard Buller, Strowde, Games, Mason, Vynar, Blunte,

\* See 26 Nov., 20 Eliz.

Delahay, James, Hedworth, Cotten, Bray, Fleetwood, Wickley, Leighton, Vaughan, Tomlyns, Pawlett.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Boyes to the chamber of Mr. Fletewoode, the Recorder of London. 9 Nov. Mr. Robert Bowyer, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of William Bowyer of Derssey, generally; fine, 30s. Mr. Robert Cassey, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir of George Cassey of Roughton, Sussex, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Fox. Mr. Thomas Tayler, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 13 Nov. Mr. Francis Podage to the chamber of Messrs. Weston and Hall in expectancy of the former; fine, 33s. 4d. 15 Nov. Mr. John Bellingham, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Bellingham of Eringham, Sussex, generally; fine, ——. Mr. John Ludlow, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Edward Hungerforde. 16 Nov. Mr. Gregory Huckmer, late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. William Coplestone. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Crattcherwode and Alley on surrender by the latter. 17 Nov. Mr. Langford to the chamber of Messrs. Woode and Burgeyne in expectancy of the former. 19 Nov. Mr. Thomas Heddington, late of Staple Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Spatchurst. Mr. Laurence Huyde, second son of Laurence Huyde of Westhatch, Wilts, generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Edward Eyre, second son of Laurence Eyre of Hathersedge, Derbyshire, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with ——. 19 Nov. Mr. George Dredon to the chamber of Mr. Pagett and Erasmus Dredon in expectancy of the latter; fine, 50s. Mr. Richard Sawier, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Hugh Sawier of Tregonyn, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Litton, late of Staple Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and John Pope. 20 Nov. Mr. Peter Senthall, late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. George Wrightington and John Jule. Mr. Edward Trelawney, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son of Robert Trelawnye of St. Germans, Cornwall, generally; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Nov., 23 Eliz., 1580.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of

coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain in residence.

Mr. Popham, Solicitor-General of the Queen, was chosen Treasurer. A voice is granted to him and to all Readers hereafter elected Treasurer as fully as if they were not Treasurers. At Mr. Popham's instance it was ordered that Mr. Amerideth should collect arrears.

Henceforth all gentlemen of this Fellowship shall receive the communion three times a year, and those hereafter admitted shall enter into a bond so to do. Every Sunday and holiday one of the Butlers shall take notes what gentlemen shall be absent from Church, and make certificate thereof to the Masters of the Bench, and in their absence to the ancient Utter Barristers, by whose discretion those who refuse to come to church shall be amerced. *English.*

*Christmas Vacation*:—All gentlemen admitted since 1 August last, or hereafter to be admitted, shall abide in commons the two feasts of our Lord God next ensuing, or for every default to forfeit 20s. as for other vacations. *English.*

The upper story of the new buildings erected by Messrs. Tanfilde and Barnard shall be taken down, and no other chambers or lodgings built except they be employed for the use and profit of this House. *English.*

The chamber under Mr. Gent's chamber, in which Messrs. Blunt and Evelyne lie, shall be joined to Mr. Gent's chamber, and henceforth taken as part of that lodging. *English.*

Twenty pounds shall be collected yearly from the gentlemen and paid to a preacher in this Church, chosen by three of the High Commissioners and the Master of the Temple; the sum to be paid to him quarterly. This manner of election shall be used only during the life of the said Mr. Alvay. *English.*

Every gentleman shall pay his commons fourteen days after they are due; the recusants shall be proclaimed by the Steward at the Cupboard, and shall forfeit their chambers or suffer other punishment ordained in previous Parliaments. No one shall be permitted to depart out of commons until he has satisfied both the Steward and the House of all sums due. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Messrs. Sheldon and Blunden to Mr. George Nichols' chamber near the Church on his surrender, with the intention that they and his son when admitted to the Fellowship, shall be admitted thereto. Sheldon and Blunden pay

the House 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Nichols' son shall have the second study and the second chamber without fine. Mr. Thoroogood shall have a place in the same study and chamber until Nichols' son is admitted. Of the above fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* shall be spent in building "the Panyer Man's house." The place now used as "the Panier Man's house" shall adjoin the chamber called "the Parliament Chamber," to improve it. Mr. Nicholls was admitted to the said chamber called "le Parliamente Chamber" and the said place called "le Panier Man's rome" without fine, but shall give place to the Masters of the Bench to treat of the affairs of the House there. If Nichols' son does not enjoy the premises according to Nichols' intention, it shall be lawful for him to re-enter the said chamber near the Church.

**The following acts were done during the Treasurership of John Popham, Solicitor-General, 23 Eliz., 1580.**

28 Nov., 23 Eliz. George Greynvile was appointed Under Treasurer by the Treasurer.

*Admissions* :—14 Dec. Mr. Edward Bertie at Mr. Ashley's instance to the bedchamber of Messrs. Delabere and Ashley in expectancy of the latter, and to the best study nearest the door of the said chamber belonging to Mr. Ashley when Mr. Bertie was admitted. Mr. Thomas Fortescute to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Rivers on forfeiture by Mr. Stampe for not paying commons and other debts. Mr. Humfrey Siddenham to the chamber of Messrs. Walters and Frestone on forfeiture by Mr. Frestone for not paying commons and other debts. 15 Dec. Mr. — Homffrey, second son of — Humffrey of —, Northants, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 17 Dec. Mr. Henry Courteney to the chamber of Messrs. Phillipott and Reade on forfeiture by Mr. Phillipott for not paying commons and other debts; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 3 Jan. Mr. Henry Evet to the chamber of Messrs. Courteney and Reade on forfeiture by the latter for not paying commons and other debts; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 27 Jan. Mr. Trevannyon to the chamber of Messrs. Dike and Chabnor on forfeiture by Mr. Dike for not paying commons and other debts; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 2 Feb. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Paramoure of Sarre in the Isle of Thanet, Kent, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Spencer and Edward Ayleworthe. Mr. Edward, son

and heir-apparent of Edward Mountagew of Broughton, Northants, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Mr. Thomas Paget. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Slade and Marshall in place of Mr. Slade, deceased; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 23 Eliz., 1580.**

Mr. Snagge was chosen Reader for the first part of next Lent, and Mr. Blancher for the latter part.

Mr. Boyes was chosen their Assistant.

Messrs. Napper, Harryes, Marven, Tonge, Boughton, W. Combs, Evett, and Antony Gibbs are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Frankline, Smythes, Marven, Morgan, and Grafton are called to the degree of "la Utter Barre."

Messrs. Gascoigne, Bray, Lewknor, and Cracherwoode are to stand at the Cupboard during the next reading.

*Admissions*:—11 Feb. Mr. John, second son of John Luke of Woodende, Beds, specially; fine, 5*l.*, allowed in part payment of a loan to the Inn. Bound with Messrs. James Dier and Francis Barnarde. Mr. Fulk Greville, esq., specially; no fine, because it seemed good to the Treasurer. 13 Feb.

Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Francis Wortley of Wortley, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Savell and John Wortley, his brother. Mr. John, second son of Francis Wortley of Wortley, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Savell and Richard, his brother. 25 Feb. Mr. George Evelyne to Mr. Skinner's chamber in place of Mr. Newman, deceased; fine,

3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 14 April, 1581. Mr. Robert Edolphe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Robert Edolphe of Henxhill, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and Solomon Podage. 16 April, 1581. Mr.

Antony Denton, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of William Denton of Stedeham, Suffolk, generally; fine, 46*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Napper and Richard Swaine.

17 April. Mr. Thomas Gaywoode, late of Furnifall Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Gaywoode of Munden, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Tiffen and Winterfludde. 29 April. Mr. William Saunders, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Clement



Saunders of Blabie, Leicestershire, generally; fine, 40s.  
Bound with Messrs. Austin Nichols and William Saunders.

**At a Parliament holden 5 May, 23 Eliz., 1581.**

Mr. Lewknor was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Chambers are to be forfeited unless the holder is in commons eight weeks a year.

The term motes shall be kept on Tuesday and Thursday in every motable week; and if such day chance to be a holiday, then on the next day. *English.*

As the last Lent reading was performed by the industry of Messrs. Snagge and Blancher, the Masters of the Bench have ordained that the same shall be to them both sufficient for their first lectures; and the Stewards of both their feasts, Messrs. Napper, Harryes, Marven, Tonge, Boughton, Combs, sen., Evett, and Gibbes shall be excused from the like charge hereafter. *English.*

The upper story of Messrs. Tanfild and Barnarde's building shall be taken down and then they to proceed with the rest, so that the Earl of Leicester's prospect be not diminished. *English.*

The petition of Mr. Thomas Morgan and Mr. William Fowler that in consideration of money to be spent in repairing their chamber, Messrs. Francis Morgan and Richard Fowler may be admitted expectant upon them, is granted on condition that the petitioners and the other two pay all arrears of duties, and that Francis Morgan and Richard Fowler pay five marks each. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from the readings of Messrs. Snagge and Blancher last Lent, viz. Utter Barrister: Mr. Farrington. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Perrell, Morgan, Polden, Hedworth, Ridge, Lacey, Cotten, Bray, Pote, H. Faringdon, G. Fletwode, Marten, Vaughan, Tomlyns, Harley, Hull, Sellicke, More (ill), Couke, Saltanstell, Haughton, Seudamor, Sawyer, and Paramore.

Mr. Grafton shall pay 40s. fine for having procured noble-men's letters on behalf of his preferment or calling to the Bar, contrary to an order of Trinity Term, 22 Eliz. *English.*

*Admissions*:—11 May. Mr. Emanuel Chamounde, late of Lyons Inne, gent., fourth son of Richard Chamounde of

Launcelles, Cornwall, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Jule and Edward Trelawne. 12 May. Mr. Thomas Awdley, late of Clementes Inne, second son of Thomas Awdeley of Berechurche, Essex, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Thomson and Edward Eyre. 13 May. Mr. Antony Palmer, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Palmer of Stoke, Northants, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Pagett and Francis Morgan. 26 May. Mr. Henry Maynard of St. Albons, Herts, esq., specially; no fine, by the Treasurer's wish. 27 May. Mr. William Swainton, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Nicolas Swainton of Wincaunton, Somerset, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Roswell and Thomas Waters. 6 June. Mr. William Saunders, jun., to the chamber of Messrs. Alesoppe and Kensam, in expectancy. Mr. Richard Dudley, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edmund Dudley of Doughton, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Robert Briggess and Robert Dudley. 9 June. Mr. John Morriffe, son and heir of Ralf Morriffe of Stowmarket, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, 53*s. 4d.* Bound with Messrs. John and Robert Ashfilde. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Robert Howse of London, merchant, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and Mr. Richard Godwynne. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Christopher Percey of Manston, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 46*s. 8d.* Bound with Messrs. William Weston and Walter Newboroughe.

**At a Parliament holden 9 June, 23 Eliz.**

Mr. Snagge shall be Assistant to Mr. Lewknor, Reader next Autumn.

Messrs. Chracherwood, Alley, Hannam, and Pagett are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Cradocke, Skone, Morley, and Heddworthe, jun., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Cratcherwode shall be Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Blancher his Assistant.

To Richard Baker, clerk of the Church of the Middle and Inner Temple, is granted for life without rent the house newly built by him adjoining the walls of the Church, on condition

of his finding a lamp every night from Michaelmas till Lady Day.

*Admissions*:—18 June. Mr. William Hawley, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of Jerome Hawley of Bustone, Middlesex, generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. John Rogers and Thomas Walton. 19 June. Mr. Richard Chaple, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Chaple of Exeter, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Chaple and Thomas Chaple, his brother. 20 June. Mr. Thomas Crumpton, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., of Barkswich, Staffordshire, generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and Thomas Shaw. 21 June. Mr. William Meade, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Mead of Corke, Ireland, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. FitzSymons and Plunkett. 28 July. Mr. William Huddey, late of New Inn, gent., sixth son of William Huddey of Pilsdon, Dorset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Brian Braughton and ——. 1 Aug. Mr. William Wake, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of John Wake of Sawcye Forest Northants, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Barnarde and ——. Mr. Richard Smythe, late of Clementes Inne, gent., fourth son of Thomas Smyth of Camden, Gloucestershire, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Thomson and Richard Higgis. 21 Oct., 1581. Mr. George Carre, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Vincent Carre of Albie, Norfolk, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. George Litton and Cliffe. 31 Oct. Mr. Richard Goldstone of London, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Seibright of the Inner Temple and Hugh Wolestone. 2 Nov. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of George Nichols of the Middle Temple, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is one of the Masters of the Bench. Bound with his father and Robert Cage. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Robert Cage, late of London, salter, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. George Nichols, father and son.

**At a Parliament holden 8 Nov., 23 Eliz.**

Mr. Gascoigne is fined for not reading last Autumn, 5*l.*;  
Mr. Bray, 5*l.*; and Mr. Bayliffe, 3*l.* 6s. 8d.

Mr. Cobden is expelled for divers faults.

Mr. Thomas Hannam is chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Lewknor's reading last Autumn:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Stone, Bayliffe, Francklyne, Farrington, and Smythes. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Lacey, Bray, Pote, Ussher, Lovell, Fletewood, Horton, Fytes James, Younge, Marten, Harley, Hull, More, Walter, Burde, Byrrington, Tayler, Ridge, and Denton.

Messrs. Plowden and Agmondisham shall meet with two of the Masters of the Inner House to confer concerning the title of Mr. Alvaye, Master of the Temple, to a house near the Temple Church, in which Mr. Kellaway, deceased, dwelt. *English.*

Divers gentlemen indebted to Mr. Francis Wetherhed, late Steward, have no bonds remaining with the Treasurer, and Mr. Wetherhed is to commence his suit against them by pension writ at his own cost. *English.*

*Admissions*:—10 Nov., 1581. Mr. John Thorpe, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Thorpe of Brenthill, Suffolk, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Johnson and Nicolas Overbury. Mr. Richard Lewknor, one of the Masters of the Bench, to Mr. Phillips' chamber in place of Mr. Blancher, deceased; no fine, because he surrendered his own chamber. 11 Nov. Mr. Hedworth, sen., to Mr. Mordant's chamber in place of Mr. Morgan, deceased; fine, only 20s., because he surrendered his own chamber. Mr. Housse to the chamber of Messrs. Lewknor, Richardes, and Walkadyne on surrender by Mr. Lewknor; fine, 5*l.* 12 Nov. Mr. Smythes to the chamber of Messrs. Hedworth and Rutland on surrender by the former; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 13 Nov. Mr. John Barrons, second son of Richard Barrons, Bishop of Durham, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Savell and Robert Briggis. 21 Nov. Mr. Robert Baynard of Laycham, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Swayne and John Ryves. 23 Nov. Mr. Mountagew to the chamber of Messrs. Bartey and Delabere in expectancy of the latter; fine, 40s., because he surrendered his chamber. 23 Nov. Mr. Dentonius, second son of George Fetiplace, one of the Masters of the Bench, esq., generally; no fine. Bound with Messrs. William Denton and Edward Phillips. Mr. Robert Cassey to the chamber

of Messrs. Thomas Nowell and Paul Fox in expectancy of the one who first leaves; fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 28 Nov., 24 Eliz.**

Christmas day shall not be solemnly kept.

Commons shall be continued until next term; a cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those in residence.

Messrs. Bowyer and Mr. Cratcherwood will examine and report on certain complaints against the Steward. *English.*

The Stewards of the Reader's feast shall deliver 10s. to the Master Cook, for which he is to take charge of the pewter vessel, and pay for anything spoiled or lost. *English.*

Mr. Amerydeth complains of being annoyed by the new buildings erected by Messrs. Stampe and Ryvers. Mr. Dale is appointed to "overview" them and command any needful reformation. *English.*

Notwithstanding the complaint against the Steward, he shall sum, rate, and cast the commons of these two past weeks. *English.*

Grant to Messrs. Robert Tanfilde and Francis Barnard on the usual terms, of six separate chambers with other necessary buildings built by them on the site of Mr. Fenner's chamber.

As the chamber of Messrs. Haughton and Browke is not convenient, as much of the old buttery or cellar shall be granted to them as the Treasurer thinks fit, for as long as they use the said chamber. The work is to be done at their cost.

*Admissions* :—29 Nov. Mr. Edward Palmer to the chamber of Messrs. Cable and Almayne on Cable's forfeiture for discontinuance; fine, 30s. 30 Nov. Mr. Huyde, jun., to the chamber of Messrs. Blunden, Sheldon, and George Nicholles, jun., on Mr. Sheldon's forfeiture for discontinuance; no fine. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Watson of —, Worcestershire, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Edmund Downinge and Richard Swayne. 11 Dec. Mr. Thomas Sarfild, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Garland and Colle. 27 Jan., 1581. Mr. Samuel Barrow, late of Thavies Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Philip Barrowe of Issilham, Cambridge-shire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Phillips and William Wiett. 29 Jan. Mr. Philip Cole to

the chamber of Messrs. Marshall and Mountacuyt on surrender by the latter; fine, 30s. 2 Feb. Mr. William, only son of James Hodges of Somerton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Hext and Thomas Symcookes. 3 Feb. Mr. Marven to the chamber of Messrs. Pawlet and Temple on Mr. Pawlet's forfeiture; no fine, provided that he only enjoys it during the Treasurer's pleasure, or until some one pulls it down to build others. Mr. Francis Englefield of Englefield, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Hedworth and Francis More. 4 Feb. Mr. John Vowell, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Richard Vowell of Vowellscomb, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Christopher Hovenden. Mr. William Crocker, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Crocker of Lyneham, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Vowell and Christopher Hovenden. Mr. Christopher Hovenden, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Hovenden of Cambridge, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Vowell and William Crocker. Mr. Nicolas, third son of John Browne of Frampton, Dorset, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Napper and Richard Swayne. 5 Feb. Mr. Nicolas Browne to the chamber of Messrs. Napper, Wryghtington, and Browne, his brother, who forfeited by discontinuance; fine, 33*s*. 4*d*. Mr. Antony Phetiplace, late of Lyons Inne, gent., third son of Alexander Phetiplace of Childry, Berks, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Emanuel Chamond and Edward Trelawny.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 24 Eliz.**

Mr. Lewknor was chosen Assistant to Mr. Cracherwode, next Reader.

Messrs. Hannam, Paget, Ashe, and Stone are bound to stand at the Cupboard at the next reading.

Messrs. Johnson, Dowrich, Ashfilde, and Wiseman, sen., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s*. each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas last, viz. Messrs. Burde, jun., Birrington, Bapthorpe, Salkelde, Fytch, R. Bowyer, Cassey, Tayler, Bellengham, jun., Heddington, Lytton, Wortley, sen., Wortley, jun., Edolphe, Denton, Saunders, Swainton, and Percey.

Every gentleman must enter into a bond with two sureties of age, according to an Act made in May, *anno* xxij; and the recusants shall be put out of commons or otherwise punished as shall seem good to Mr. Popham, Her Majesty's Attorney-General. *English.*

No diceing shall be allowed at Christmas on pain of being put out of commons. *English.*

The exercise of motes shall be duly observed as well within the House as abroad in every time of vacation, on pain of "disgrading" to the Masters of the Utter Bar, and some fine or punishment to others. *English.*

The Steward shall proclaim at the Cupboard within the Hall at dinner time all gentlemen who refuse to pay their commons at three weeks' end, according to the order made in Feb. 22 Eliz. *English.*

In consequence of complaints of the Steward's negligence in providing meat, drink, &c., meet for the commoners, it is enacted that four gentlemen of the House, two of them Utter Barristers under five years' standing, and the others Ancient Inner Barristers elected by the Masters of the Bench, shall for six weeks survey and provide all provisions by the travail and service of the Steward, Butlers, Cooks, and other officers. Half of these gentlemen's commons shall be borne at the equal charge of every gentleman in commons. At the end of these six weeks three of the said gentlemen shall be discharged, and one other appointed to join with the fourth for two weeks, during which the whole charge of their commons shall be borne as before. At the end of that fortnight the longest continuer shall be dismissed and another chosen. A similar change shall be made every fortnight. *English.*

Mr. Alvey, Master of the Church and parish of the Temple, requested the Parliament that, in accordance with letters from the Privy Council, they would appoint overseers and collectors for this House and Fellowship, to take the view of all resident and in commons who do not resort to church, or, being there, do not demean themselves according to the laws; as also for doing other services to the church. As the cause concerns also the Inner Temple, they have desired Her Majesty's Attorney-General and Mr. Morryce to confer with the Inner Temple and report. *English.*

*Admissions:*—11 Feb., 1581. Mr. Ralf, son and heir-apparent

of Oswald Carre of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Tayleboys and Henry Anderson. Mr. Francis Harvey, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., second son of Stephen Harvey of Cottenend, Northants, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan and John Rogers. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Edward Yeard of Churchstone, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. William Coplestone and ——. Mr. John Vowell to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas and Josias Reynells on forfeiture by the former for discontinuance; fine, 40s. Mr. Peter Watson, second son of Gilbert Watson of Knightstanford, Yorks, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Barns and Robert Tayleboys. 16 Feb. Mr. Robert Hackshaw, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Hackshaw of Corffe, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Kempe and Humfrey Hackshaw. 21 Feb. Mr. James to the chamber of Messrs. Reynels and Vowell on forfeiture by Reynels for discontinuance and not paying commons; fine, 40s. Mr. James Waldron to Mr. Filding's chamber; fine, 10s. 24 Feb. Mr. Leonard Robartsone to the chamber of Messrs. Christopher Georges and John Bartram on the forfeiture of the latter for not paying commons and discontinuance; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. George Gryme, late of Furnivals Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Gryme of Antyngham, Norfolk, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Massey and John Jarmy. Mr. Nicolas Massey, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., son and heir of Richard Massey of Eley, Cambridge-shire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. George Gryme and George Carre. 26 Feb. Mr. Richard Jessoppe, late of Thavies Inne, gent., second son of Richard Jessoppe of Bromehille, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Symcockes and William Jessoppe, his brother. Mr. William Nicholls, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Thomas Nicholls of Pichiley, Northants, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Austin Nicholls, his brother, and William Saunders. 28 Feb. Mr. John Trefusys, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Richard Trefusys of Trefusys, Cornwall, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somester and Robert Moyle. 15 March. Mr. Philip Amadas, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Amadas of Plymouth, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound



with Messrs. Thomas Harryet and ——. 1 May, 1582. Mr. John Lenche, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Dominic Lenche of Galway, Ireland, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Higges and Thomas Thomson. Mr. William Marten, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Marten of Exeter, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Champernon and Henry Somester. Mr. George Prestwoode, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas Prestwoode of Exeter, deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Champernon and Henry Somester. 2 May. Mr. Henry, son and heir of Richard Hayes of Bensteed, Southants, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. George Uppeton and Thomas Ashe. Mr. Walter Frenche, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Robert Frenche of Galway, Ireland, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. William Coppenger and Arthur Skynner. 4 May, 1582. Mr. Antony Phetiplace to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Ryvers on forfeiture by Mr. Ryvers for unpaid commons; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. 6 May. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Robert Woode of Lamley, Notts, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Paget and Edward Mountagew. Mr. John Coleforde, late of Cliffords Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Richard Collford of Navestocke, Essex, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Shawe and Thomas Crumpton. 7 May. Mr. Samuel, son and heir-apparent of Richard Boys of Hawkhurst, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. John Boys, one of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Conyers of London, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Pymme and George Wryghtintone. 8 May. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Richard Wake of Hartwell, Northants, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. William Wake and Francis Harvey. 9 May. Mr. Dentonius Fetyplace to the chamber of Messrs. Cowper and — on Mr. Cowper's forfeiture for not paying commons; fine, 20s. 13 May. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Ralf Jennys of Churchill, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. William Brunckar, esq. 19 May. Mr. Bartholomew Younge, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of George Younge of London, merchant, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Dudley and Peter Wattson. 20 May. Mr. Robert

Huyde to the chamber of Messrs. Dirdo, Sandes, and Weston in place of Mr. Dirdo, on condition that if he return, this admission shall be void; fine, 46s. 8*d.* 20 May. Mr. Clement, third son of Clement Throckmerton, deceased, of Hasley, Warwickshire, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Edward Turner. 21 May. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Richard Baynes of Shrewsbury, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with his father and John Jermy. 23 May. Mr. Thorowgood to Mr. Bull's interest in the upper chamber built by Messrs. Hammon, Franklyn, Brett, and Brett on the walls of the old Hall by consent of Parliament, 25 Nov., 1577; no fine. (Marginal note: Mr. Thorowgood annulled this admission that Mr. Hussey might build chambers on the site.) Mr. Carre to the chamber of Messrs. Blake and Thorowgoode on surrender by the latter; fine, 4*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 25 May, 24 Eliz.**

Mr. Thomas Hannam was chosen Reader for next Autumn by assent of Mr. Cracherwoode, who by his continuance should have read first, but his continuance and antiquity shall be saved.

All gentlemen absent last Lent shall not be fined, but shall keep another vacation instead; and this was allowed for a vacation, although Mr. Cracherwoode did not read.

Names of those absent:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Grafton, Marven, Stephens, Stone, sen., Farrington. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Pascall, Wickliffe, Leighton, Stephen Marte, Harley, Fytzjames, D. Weltden, Telleck, Fox, Colman, Willmot, Kempe, Welsh, Trew, Tayler, Lytton, Wortley, Wortley, Denton, Cage, Barrow, Ralf Carre.

Gentlemen failing to pay commons at the end of fourteen days shall be proclaimed openly in the Hall at dinner time, and again if another like fault is made. If the offenders do not pay, the Treasurer shall pay the Steward and commence suits against the offenders on their bonds, and put them out of commons. *English.*

Utter Barristers and other gentlemen shall be bound with two sureties to six of the Ancient Masters of the Bench for the payment of commons and observance of orders. *English.*

*Admissions*:—26 May, 1582. Mr. Valentine Everard, late

of New Inn, gent., second son of Valentine Everarde of Saire, in the Isle of Tennett, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Paramore and Thomas Boys. 30 May. Mr. Thomas Conyars to the chamber of Messrs. Alexander Pymme and Edward Hungerforde in expectancy of the discontinuance of either; fine, 40s. Mr. John, son and heir of Richard Hussey of Hawkersland, Herefordshire, specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Bleuett and Robert Garnans. 13 June. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of George Dale of London, merchant, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and Ralf Crewe of London, merchant. 19 June. Mr. Crocker to the chamber of Messrs. Cursyne and Manley on Mr. Cursyne's forfeiture for not being in commons for two months in the year; fine, 5*l*. Mr. Paramore to the chamber of Messrs. Spencer and Ayleworth in place of Mr. Spencer, deceased; fine, 5*l*., allowed for certain expenses the previous Christmas.

**At a Parliament holden 2 July, 24 Eliz.**

Mr. Lewknor was chosen Assistant to Mr. Hannam, Reader next Autumn.

Messrs. Cratchewode, Paget, Ayshe, and Stone shall stand at the Cupboard next reading.

Messrs. Johnson, Swayne, Aysshild, and Wiseman, sen., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Page, Walkadyne, Hammon, Tonge, Gibbs, Evett, and Gosnoll are called to the Utter Barre; and Messrs. Fildinge, Swayne, and Dastone are commended to Mr. Hannam, the Reader, for being called, as well as one more at his own choice, probably Mr. Ham, Mr. Waldron, Mr. Buttes, or Mr. Overberye.

Overseers shall be appointed in the Temple Church to note the absence of those who do not usually come thither and receive the communion as by the laws and statutes of the realm they ought to do, and to see decent and good order kept during service. Mr. Alvey may name two gentlemen of every House, such as he can persuade to take that office, and such as the Bench shall allow. They shall signify the names of offenders to Mr. Alvey. If his private admonition does not produce reform, their names shall be presented to the Benchers of the House to which they shall take what order seem

A standing box well bound with iron shall be set in the Church at the charge of both Houses for contributions for the poor. The Treasurers of both Houses shall have keys, and the money shall be employed for the relief of prisoners or other charitable uses. *English.*

Out of term the ordinary service in the Church shall not begin before seven in the morning, and in term time not till half-past six. *English.*

The communion shall be administered four times a year, in such order as the laws and Her Majesty's injunctions prescribe. *English.*

A Butler of every House shall be appointed to keep the choir door that no woman come into the choir; and they are to endeavour to keep out of the choir strangers, except noblemen and knights. *English.*

*Admissions*:—2 July, 1582. Mr. Edward Cason, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edward Cason of Hertford, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Edward Osbrone of London, haberdasher, and John Ruswell of the same, tailor. 9 July. Mr. Oliver Kelley, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Oliver Kelley of Kelly, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somester and Robert Moyle. 30 July. Mr. Thomas Suthcott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of — Suthcott of —, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somester and William Crocker. 1 Aug. Mr. Ed. Brome, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Christopher Brome of —, Oxfordshire. knt., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somester and John Treffuses. 3 Aug. Mr. John Barker, late of New Inn, gent., second son of William Barker of Sunninge, Berks, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Somaster and Robert Moyle. Mr. Robert Aclom, late of New Inn, gent., third son of William Aclom of Morbye, Yorks, deceased, generally; fine, . . . Bound with Messrs. William Curteis and Richard Cowper.\* 7 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Knight of Chawton, Hants, gent., specially; no fine, being admitted *gratis* by Mr. Hannam during his reading. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hayes and John Colforde. 15 Sept. Mr.

\* This entry is partly destroyed by the bottom of the page having been cut. In the margin is written: "Mr. Bowren had almost forgotten this." . . .

Robert Perye, gent., son and heir of John Perye of —, Somerset, gent. Mr. Henry, second son of — Michell of —, Somerset. 3 Nov. Mr. Stephen, son and heir-apparent of Stephen Vaughan of St. Mary Spittell, near Bishopsgate, London, esq., generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Antony Gibbs and his father. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Chambernon and Gibbes in place of the latter. Mr. Henry, second son of Stephen Vaughane of St. Marye Spittell, near Bishopsgate, London, esq., generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Antony Gibbs and his father. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Champernour and Gibbs in place of the former. 13 Nov., 1582. Mr. David Williams to the chamber of Messrs. Ellis and Richard Hartoppe, both deceased; no fine, because he surrendered his own chamber. Messrs. Edward Combs and Haughtone to the chamber of Messrs. Williams, Reade, and William Combs in place of Mr. Williams; no fine, because they surrendered their own chambers. 12 Jan., 1582. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Philip Cole of Slade, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Antony Gibbes and Richard Champernour. 21 Jan. Mr. Gregory, eldest son of Henry Ishame, citizen and mercer of London, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Pagett and Edward Bartey. 24 Jan. Mr. Giles, third son of George Fetiplace of Cowlenealtons, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. William Denton and Alexander Ruddale. Also admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Doggett and Dentonius Fetyplace on the decease of the latter; fine, 10l. Mr. John, son and heir of William Grove of Shasburye, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. John Webbe and William Swayntone. 26 Jan. Mr. Richard, third son of John Ishame of Lamport, Northants, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Paget and Antony Palmer. Mr. George Calbrone, late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and William Combes. 27 Jan. Mr. Splaudianus Fludde of Enfilde, Herts, gent., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Richard Rowe and William Smythe. 28 Jan. Mr. John Pallmer, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Richard Pallmer of Burton Super Montem, Gloucestershire, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Palmer and Nicolas Overburye. Also

admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Allmayne and Edward Pallmer on surrender by the latter; fine, 30s. 29 Jan. Mr. Robert Bowyer to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Bowyer, one of the Masters of the Bench, at his petition; fine, 40s. 30 Jan. Mr. William Bayliffe to the chamber of the three lower places nearest to Mr. Crumpton's office lately built by Mr. Popham, esq., Attorney-General; fine, 20*l*. Mr. Savell to the chamber of Messrs. Ellis and Richard Hartoppe, deceased; no fine, because he surrendered his own chamber. Mr. Hugh Ellforde, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Elford of Shitster, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Thomas Southcott. Mr. Henry, second son of Allan Bellingham of Hellsingtone, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Brigges and Allan Sandford. Messrs. Marten and Prestwoode to one of the three upper chambers called "les garret chambers" on the south side of the building lately built by Mr. Popham; fine, 26*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. 31 Jan. Messrs. Scudamore and Edward Bacon to the middle chamber of the three "garret chambers"; fine, 26*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. Mr. Robert, second son of Robert Bell, late Chief Baron of the Exchequer, knt., deceased, generally; fine, none, because his father was a Bencher. Bound with Messrs. William Hubbard and Nicholas Overburye. 1 Feb. Mr. Robert Morley, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Richard Morley of Lewes, Sussex, gent., generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with Messrs. Paul Fox and Robert Bowyer. 2 Feb. Mr. Ralf Booklande, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Walter Bookland of Standlynche, Wilts, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashe and Edmund Midwinter. Mr. Edmund, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Plowden of Shiplake, Oxfordshire, esq., specially; no fine, because his father was of the Bench. Bound with his father. 3 Feb. Mr. Francis Plowden, second son, admitted similarly. Mr. Thomas Franke, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Franke of Hatfilde Brodocke, Essex, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Franke and Antony Luthar. 4 Feb. Mr. William Wikhame, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Edward Wikehame of St. Dunstan's, near Canterbury, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. William Hawley and Robert Wake. 8 Feb. Mr.

\*

Thomas Southcott to the chamber of Messrs. John Southcott and John Brustarre on surrender by Mr. Southcott; fine, 53s. 4d. 8 Feb. Mr. Richard, third son of Martin Calthroppe of London, clothier, specially; no fine, because his father has lent money to the House. Bound with Messrs. John Jermie and Richard Frestone. 10 Feb. Mr. Francis Plowden to the chamber of Messrs. Skowen and Dastone on surrender by the latter; no fine, because his father has been very kind to the House and is one of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. John, second son of Henry Portman of Orchard, Somerset, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* 11 Feb. Mr. Portman to the chamber of Messrs. Savell and Pickeringe on the latter's forfeiture by discontinuance; fine, 40s. Mr. Wiett to the same chamber to which Mr. Bayliffe was lately admitted (see 29 Jan.); fine, 20*l.* Mr. Richard Connocke, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Connocke of Leskard, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Courtney and Edward Trelawney. Mr. Henry Maynard to a chamber at the south end of Mr. Popham's buildings, adjoining Mr. Dale's chamber on the west side, for life, without forfeiture for discontinuance or any other cause.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 25 Eliz.**

Mr. Thomas Hannam is appointed Assistant to Mr. Cracherwoode, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Paget, Ashe, Stone, and Westone are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Dowrich, William Gibbes, Burde, and Luthar are appointed to provide the Reader's feast next Lent.

Mr. Pagett is chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Walter is fined 40s. for not reading last Autumn.

Messrs. Ashfield and Alley are similarly fined 40s., and Mr. Hourde, 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Hannam's reading last Autumn, viz. Messrs. Farington, Wortley, sen., Wortley, jun., Percey, Huddey, Barrow, Yearde, Woode of Nottingham, Richard Wake, Lytton, Heddyngton, Tayler, Babthorpe.

As Mr. Dowrich was chosen Steward of the Reader's feast last summer and did not pay 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.*, he is fined 20s. and

ordered to serve the room of Stewardship this Lent reading.  
*English.*

Benchers' sons hereafter admitted shall pay no fine for admittance into the House or chambers. *English.*

All gentlemen admitted into chambers built this last summer by the Attorney-General shall choose a chamber-fellow on any vacancy, to be admitted for a fine fixed by the Treasurer. *English.*

Commons of the House shall be kept every Summer vacation, and the officers then attendant shall have allowance from the Treasurer for meat and drink. *English.*

All gentlemen now in commons shall be newly bound with two sureties before they depart out of commons, or else forfeit their chambers, or if they have no chambers, be expelled. *English.*

The Masters and Benchers authorise the Attorney-General to place such gentlemen as he pleases in the chambers which he has built, and to assess such fines and to grant such terms as he thinks meet. *English.*

Grant for life, without any chamber-fellow, to Mr. John Hussey, fellow of the House, of one of the chambers built by Messrs. John and James Brett over the walls of the old Hall, wherein Mr. John Robartes has granted him his interest, on condition of repairing or rebuilding it. The chamber will not be forfeited for discontinuance or other cause, and Hussey or his executors are empowered to assign it to any fellow or fellows for their lives without fine.

*Admissions* :—Edmund Downinge of London, esq., for his industry in repairing the Temple Bridge, specially; he shall take food with the Masters of the Utter Bar; no fine. 13 Feb., 1582. Mr. Edward, second son of John Bacon of Hessel, Suffolk, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and Mr. Richard Scudamor. 14 Feb. Mr. Marcellus Trogmerton, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Kellam Throgmerton of Ashton Lodge, Essex, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Birde and William Fytch. Mr. John Wattson to the chamber of Messrs. Savell and Pickering on surrender by the former; no fine, because he received it of Mr. Dastone. Mr. John Sarsfild, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Ed. Sarsfild of Cork, Ireland, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Sarsfild and Walter French.



15 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir of Robert Ryves of Randelstone, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Richard Swayne and John Ryves. Mr. John Swaine, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Robert Swaine of Randelstone, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Swaine and John Ryves. 16 Feb. Messrs. Hayes and Colsford to one of the garret chambers adjoining Mr. Crumpton's office, lately built by Mr. Popham, Attorney-General; fine, 26l. 13s. 4d. Mr. Thomas Crispe, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Austin Crispe of Bowden, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Austin Nicholls and Leonard Bastard. Mr. Antony Palmer to the chamber of Messrs. Manley and Crocker on surrender by the former; fine, 40s. 17 Feb., 1582. Mr. Charles Bethell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Ellis Bethell of Northoppe, Flint, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Hackluyt and David Williams. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Francis Brase of Fushoke, Worcestershire, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. William Combs and George Egioke. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Horton of Stantone, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Ruddale and John Delabere. 18 Feb. Mr. William Wake to the chamber of Messrs. Vowell and James on surrender by the latter; fine, 40s. 20 Feb. Messrs. Dastone and Webbe to the chamber on the south side of the three lower chambers built by Mr. Popham; fine, 40l. Messrs. Thomas Ford and James Clarke to the chamber on the north side of the third floor (*gradus*) of the building erected by Mr. Popham; fine, 40l. Messrs. Marven and Jermye to the chamber on the north side of the second floor of the same building; fine, 50l. Messrs. Overbury and Denton to the middle chamber of the three lower places built by Mr. Popham; fine, ——. 20 Feb. Messrs. Champernoune and Antony Gibbes to the chamber on the south side of the building erected by Mr. Popham; fine, 40l. Messrs. Temple and Turner to the chamber in the middle of the second floor of the same building; fine, 50l. 21 Feb. Messrs. Jeninges, Bruncker, and Halswell to the middle chamber of the third floor of the same building; fine, 40l.\* 16 Feb.

\* Marginal note: "*Non recepi. Ad requisitionem Mri. Bruncker, Mr. Popham mandavit hoc fieri, viz. quod fuit l. li. xl. li. ut supra. Phillip Cole.*"

Mr. John Specott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Humfrey Specott of Thornburye, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Coplestone and George Greynvile. 21 April. Mr. George Gunter of Recton, Sussex, gent., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. John Bellingham and Matthew Taylor. 22 April, 1583. George Greynvile, Under Treasurer, resigned his office.

**At a Parliament holden 10 May, 25 Eliz., 1583.**

The following acts were done while Mr. John Popham, esq., the Queen's Attorney-General, was Treasurer, and Philip Cole Under Treasurer.

Mr. Pagett was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The under-mentioned vacationers are fined 20s. for absence and being out of commons in Lent last during Mr. Cracherode's reading, viz.:—Utter Barrister: Mr. Ham. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Amadas, Bacon, Barow, R. Car, Cage, Dudley, Eyre, Gryme, Morrife, Paramore, Trefuses, Howse, W. Hody, J. Wood de N., Wickeham, Yearde, Gaywode.

Also Messrs. Aysh, Stone, and Weston are fined 20s. each for absence in Lent.

The poor box, which has been broken up by some lewd persons, shall be repaired at the expense of both Houses and opened at the end of every term by a Bencher of either House, and the money disposed of at the discretion of the Benchers of both Houses. *English.*

Grant for life on the usual terms to Messrs. James Hannam, Henry Sommaster, and Robert Moyle, of chambers to be built at their expense on the land lying between Mr. Morris's chamber on the north and the garden of the Inner Temple on the south.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Andrew Cholwill, generally; fine, 40s. Mr. Richard, third son of Thomas Roscarrocke of Roscarrocke, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 40s. 16 April, 1583. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Scudamoore of —, Herefordshire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Alexander Ruddhal. 19 April. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Bartholomew Hales of —, Warwickshire, esq., and late of Lyons Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Antony Skinner and Antony Feteplace. 20 April. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Hearell of Prydiox, Cornwall, esq.,

generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Richard Trevanion and Hannibal Vivian. 21 April. Mr. Morice, third son of John Horner of Clawforde, Somerset, knt., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. James Clark and ——. 25 April. Messrs. William Horton and Morice Horner to the chamber of Mr. Pyne, deceased, and Mr. Page, who surrendered; fine, 4*l*. Mr. Robert Morley to the chamber of Messrs. Fox and Cassy in expectancy of Mr. Fox; fine, 40s. Mr. Robert, second son of John Smythe of Hundon, Suffolk, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Richard Janson and Nicolas Gislingham. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of John Culpeper of Wigsoll, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Samuel Bois and William Culpeper, his brother. Mr. William, second son of the same John Culpeper, generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Culpeper and Samuel Bois. 1 May. Mr. Morice, son and heir-apparent of George Gylbert of Wytcombe, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Stevens and Edmund Midwinter. 3 May. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Richard Freland of Greatham, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hayes and John Knight. Mr. John Knight to the chamber of Messrs. Coleforde and Hayes in the new building, on Mr. Coleforde's surrender; fine, 20s. 10 May. Mr. Edward, second son of George White of Hutton, Essex, esq., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Whit and Stephen Vaughan. Mr. Thomas Francke to the middle of three chambers on the east side of the building erected by Mr. W. Tusser on the site of the old kitchen, for life. Copy of Tusser's letter to Popham, the Treasurer, giving his consent. *English*. 12 May. Mr. John, second son of John Strode of Parnam, Dorset, esq., deceased, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Huddey and Walter Newburgh. 15 May. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir of William Glinne of Glinne, Cornwall, esq.; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. George Moile and John Fowell. 31 May. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Parker of North Moulton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Edward Hext and William Gibbes. 1 June. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Gente of Bumpstede, Essex, esq., specially; no fine, because his

father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and ——. Mr. John Swaine to the chamber of Messrs. Trevanyon and Chabner on forfeiture by the latter for discontinuance; fine, 40s. 5 June. Mr. Francis, second son of John Harrington of Kelueston, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Harrington, his brother, and Morice Gilbert.

**At a Parliament holden 14 June, 25 Eliz., 1583.**

There shall be no reading this Autumn on account of the plague, which is scattered about in every part of the city and chiefly in our House.

Henry Poole, the Steward, shall be admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Comes, Kendall, and Wethered in place of Mr. Comes, one of the Masters of "le Utter Barr," who shall be admitted to the chamber of Messrs. Burgoin and Langforde in place of the latter, who forfeited it for discontinuance; no fine. Mr. Nicolas, second son of William Winter of Lydney, Gloucestershire, knt., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and brother, Edmund. Mr. Edmund Cotton of Claveringe, Essex, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Thomas Gente, esq., and Mr. Henry Gente. 18 June. Mr. Richard Isam to the chamber of Messrs. Alsoppe and Saunders on surrender by the latter; fine, 53s. 4*d*. Mr. William Saunders to the chamber of Messrs. Croker and Antony Palmer in expectancy of Mr. Croker; fine, 53s. 4*d*. 7 Oct. Mr. Richard Mathew, late of New Inn, gent., son of William Mathew of St. One, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. William, son and heir of Franck Freke of Misterton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Swaine and ——. Also to Mr. Lewknor's chamber on his surrender; fine, 3*l*. 6s. 8*d*. 12 Oct. Mr. Thomas, fourth son of Edward Popham of Hunt-worthye, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, only 20s., because he was the Treasurer's nephew (*nepos*). Bound with Messrs. Court and Mychel. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of — Augustine of Buckfastleygh, Devon, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. John Jule and Richard Connocke. Mr. Robert, son of — Hewitt of London, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Tubbe and Francis Morgan. 13 Oct. Mr. Antony Feti-place to the chamber of Messrs. Nokes, sen. and jun., and Simes, on the death of Nokes, sen.; no fine, because he had paid

3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the chamber of Mr. Rivers, which he did not have. Mr. John Hygforde to the chamber of Messrs. John Wode and Sherwode in place of Sherwode, deceased; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Philip Cole to the chamber of Messrs. Janson, Greinvile, and Copleston in expectancy of the last; fine, 40*s.*, and *gratis* into Mr. Copleston's study. Mr. Henry Michell to the chamber of Messrs. Phillipps and House on forfeiture of the latter by discontinuance; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Valentine, second son of John Baptist Castillion of Westminster, esq., specially; no fine. Bound with Messrs. Sandes and C——. Mr. Richard Temple to half the upper chamber of Mr. Hussey's building over the old Hall. Mr. Ralf, son and heir of Richard Fleyer of Uttexater, Staffordshire, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Craddocke and Robert Gravenor. 16 Oct. Mr. Henry, son of Robert Gabbett of Baldoc, Herts, gent., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 30*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Phillips and Howse. 22 Oct. Mr. Samuel, son and heir-apparent of Sir John Elmer, Bishop of London, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Snagge and Nicolas Kempe. Mr. Austin Nicholles to the chamber of Messrs. Bastarde and himself, to him alone for life; fine, 40*s.* 26 Oct. Mr. Robert, second son of John Pascall of Badue, Essex, esq., deceased, late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Skydmore and Bartholomew Younge. Mr. Antony, eldest son of Robert Benne of St. Nycholas Colde Abbay, London, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with his father and ——. Mr. Bartholomew, second son of —— White of Fittellforde, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* 30 Oct. Mr. Thomas, eldest son of George Ingge of Cambridge, deceased, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., specially; no fine, because it is at the request of the Masters of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Audley and Brady. 2 Nov., 1583. Mr. Giles, son and heir of John Phellpes of Evell, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Swaine and John Ryves. 3 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of John Nutte of Canterbury, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Wickham and Christopher Hovendine. Mr. Chappell to the chamber of Messrs. Tubbe and Weltden in place of the latter, deceased; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Samuel Boyes to the chamber of Messrs. Chapman and Thomas Boys in place of the former; fine,

3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Forde to the study adjoining Mr. Forde's office lately built by Mr. Husseye.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 25 Eliz., 1583.**

Mr. Paget was chosen Reader for next Lent.

The Puny Bencher shall have a key of the poor man's box in the Temple Church, and at the week's end shall open it with some Barrister of the House and account for the money to the Benchers. In vacation, the same shall be done by two Barristers named by the said Bencher. *English.*

Mr. Sommaster and Mr. Moyle shall certify to the Bench what gentlemen have not come to the Church and have not received the communion, according to the Act made 2 July, 24 Eliz. *English.*

*Admissions*:—5 Nov., 1583. Mr. Richard, son and heir of William Fowlar of Heringe, Shropshire, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with his father and Francis Morgan. Mr. Gregory Isham to half the upper chamber of Mr. Hussey's building over the old Hall, to the other half of which Mr. Richard Temple was lately admitted. 9 Nov. Mr. John, second son of John Cliffe of Inगतstone, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Richard White and Edward White. Mr. Robert, second son of Christopher Georges of Ciciter, Gloucestershire, esq., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with his father and Edmund Temple. 10 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of Robert Becke of Stolonga, Hunts, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Pagit and Dredon. Mr. John, second son of Richard Knatchbull of Mersham, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and Richard Knatchbull. 14 Nov. Mr. William, third son of Dennis Bonde of Blackwestou, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Broune and John Rives. 16 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of William Wollascotte of Tydmarsh, Berks, esq., specially; fine, only 40*s.*, being at Mr. Plowden's request. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Edmund Plowden, jun. 18 Nov. Mr. Henry, son and heir of William Blomer of Hatescrotte, Gloucestershire, esq., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Edmund Fortescue, late of New Inn, son and heir of Francis Fortescue of Hartinge, Sussex, esq., generally;

fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Wisman, jun., and George Whit-hall. 26 Nov. Mr. Edmund, third son of Edmund Morgan of Bewelt, Monmouth, esq., late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Thomas Morgan. Mr. Lewcknour, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Smyth, one of the Masters of the Bench, deceased; no fine, because he is of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 26 Eliz., 1583.**

Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed for those who remain.

Mr. John Rogers, gent., is discharged from all pensions and assessments heretofore due, in consideration of 40s. paid to the Treasurer, 27 Nov., 1583.

The Steward shall not have poundage as lately, but according to the old custom.

The following words shall be inserted into the bonds of those hereafter admitted, viz.: *Quod Templi Templum frequentant, et quod ibi toties et tot cene Domini sint participes, uti per injunctiones domine Regine et de jure Anglie debent.*

Surveyors shall not have commons or an allowance towards commons.

Thomas Medcalfe shall be Panier Man (*mancipulus*) in place of John Couden, to whom 20s. in a purse shall be given beside his salary.

Mr. Richard Wroth, lately expelled, shall be restored after submission made to the Masters of the Bench.

Whoever moves cases shall use divers actions; and every Master of the Utter Bar shall be present at commons for six readings on pain of 20s.

The building erected by Messrs. Archer, Bluet, and Jule in Vine Court shall be pulled down when the Masters of the Bench desire to build there.

*Admissions.*—28 Nov. Mr. John, second son of William Noye of St. Burian, Cornwall, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Ralf, second son of John Crabbe of Kellington, Cornwall, gent., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Jule and Edward Cason. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Lewcknor of Selsie, Sussex, esq., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with John Bellingam and John

Low. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Thomas Lewes of Devom, Glamorgan, esq., specially. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Thomas Morgan. Mr. John, son and heir of Ralf Low of Earlestoke, Wilts, gent., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Lewcknor and John Bellingam. 12 Dec., 1583. Mr. John Marvin, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Edmund Marvene of Founten, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Ryves and Andrew Windsor. Mr. Thomas, third son of Thomas Brodnax of Godmersham, Kent, gent., and late of Staple Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and Francis Pordage. Mr. William, son and heir of Richard Gascoine of Sadbury, Richmondshire, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. John Marvin and John Gurlington. Mr. Andrew, fourth son of Edward Lord Windsor, deceased, specially; no fine.\* Bound with Messrs. John Marvin and Francis Janson of London. 20 Jan., 1583. Mr. Richard, second son of Richard Bamptfeilde of Poultemoore, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40s. 24 Jan. Edward Hobbey, knt., specially; no fine. Mr. Gilbert Haughton to the chamber of Messrs. George Cole and William Smythe in place of the latter; fine, only 10s., because he surrendered his own chamber. 30 Jan. Mr. Thomas Hyde, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of William Hyde of Denchworth, Berks, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Reade and Edward Hungerforde. 1 Feb. Mr. John, second son of Thomas Lutterell of Dunstar Castle, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. James Clarke and William Rogers. 3 Feb. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Gilbert Davis of Crediton, Devon, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.*, because he has a chamber. 4 Feb. Mr. Clement, second son of Thomas Pygott of —, Bucks, gent., specially; no fine, being at the instance of most of the Bench. 8 Feb. Mr. John Wortley to the chamber of Messrs. John Woode and Hygforde on surrender by the latter; fine, 30s. Mr. William, second son of Richard Barkley of Stokegyfforde, Gloucestershire, knt., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, because it is only for a time. Bound with Messrs. Ayshe and Snygge. Mr. Alexander, second son of Thomas Rosewell of Dunkerton, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Rosewell and

\* Apparently "v. li." corrected to "nihil."



Thomas Bewshame. Mr. William Rogers to the chamber of Messrs. Clarke and Forde on surrender by the latter; fine, 30s.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 26 Eliz., 1583.**

Mr. Cracherwood is appointed Assistant to Mr. Pagit, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Aysh, Stone, Weston, and Savile are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Snagge, Williams, Bartue, and Freke are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers are fined for absence and being out of commons last Christmas, viz. Messrs. Yearde, P. Watson, Hachaw, Gryme, Trefuses, Amadas, Lench, J. Woode de N., Culpeper, Culpeper, C. Throgmorton, Coleborne, Bell, Boucklonde, M. Throgmorton, N. Winter, Knatchbull, Elmer, Bonde, Brodenax.

Messrs. John Warner, M. Colethurst, Luther, Woode, sen., Ryves, A. Nycholles, Delabeare, and Garlande are called to the degree of "le Utter Barr."

Messrs. William Smyth and Ingraham are expelled for contumacy and disgraceful conduct.

The Laundress's wages are increased to 26s. 8d. a year.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Henry Pury to the chamber of Mr. Dale, esq., one of the Masters of the Bench; no fine. Mr. William Nelson of the Inner Temple to the north part of the old Hall where Mr. Forde kept his office; rent, 26s. 8d. a year. 6 March, 1583. Mr. Robert Fulnetby, late of New Inn, gent., son of Christopher Fulnetby of Bramton, Hunts, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Paget and Edward Bartye. Letter from William Tusser to Edward Ameredeth, Treasurer, granting to William Mason a chamber in his new buildings adjoining the old gallery which crosses over the Temple Lane, being the middle of the three uttermost chambers eastward towards the Temple Church; and the lowest room adjoineth near to the little new gallery leading from the old gallery to Thomas Gente's chamber; for the life of the longer liver. 30 May, 21 Eliz.\* *English*. 10 Feb., 1583. Mr. John, second son of Nicolas Arnolde of Lantone, Monmouth, knt., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Lewes and Edmund Morgan. 14 Feb. Mr. Valentine Castillion to the chamber of Messrs.

\* In the margin is written: "This note is in the handes of Mr. Mason's wife."

Evelegh and Skinner in expectancy of the latter; fine, 53s. 4d.  
24 Feb. Mr. Eleazar, son and heir of Bartram Calthorpe of the Middle Temple, esq., generally; fine, only 33s. 4d., because his father was an Ancient of the Bar (*antiquus de Barra*). Bound with his father and Mr. Jermyn. 27 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir of William Fletwood, Serjeant-at-Law, specially; no fine, because his father was a Serjeant-at-Law of this Inn. Bound with his father and John White.  
2 March. Mr. John, second son of John Meade of Corke, Ireland, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Lench and French. He was admitted by virtue of the Lord Treasurer's commendation to Mr. Attorney. Mr. Robert Davis to half a lower chamber of Mr. Hussey's building on the site of the old Hall, to the other half of which Mr. John Thorowgood is lately admitted. 8 March. Mr. Christopher Freman, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Ralf Freman of Irtlingborough, Northants, specially; no fine, because it is allowed to Mr. Pagit, the Reader, who admitted him. Bound with Messrs. Austin Nycholles and Francis Tate. 22 March. Mr. Giles Hussey, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Hussey of Edmundesham, Dorset, gent.; fine, 40s. Admitted by Mr. Pagit. 7 May, 1584. Mr. William, son and heir of Thomas Plummer of Rumney, Kent, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Mr. John, son and heir of Antony Culliforde of Encombe, in the Isle of Purbeck, generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Swaine and Thomas Freke. 7 May. Mr. George Carew to the chamber of Messrs. Eveleygh and Castillion on forfeiture by the former for discontinuance and being out of commons; fine, with arrears, 5*l*. 11 May. Mr. Robert, son and heir of John Kempe of the Middle Temple, gent., and late of Clyffordes Inne, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with his father and Mr. Jerminne.  
16 May. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir of John Slanninge of Plimpton Marie, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Jule and Philip Cole. 23 May. Mr. Josias, son and heir of Vincent Cahnadie of Wemburie, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 46s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Edward Ameredeth and William Gybbes. Mr. William, son and heir of Walter Wotton of Ingleborne, Devon, gent., late of Cliffordes Inne, generally; fine, 40s. 24 May. Mr. James, son and heir of James Wickham of Horsington, Somerset,

gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Evans and Willowghby. 27 May. Mr. William, son and heir of William Jorden of Chitteren, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Orenge and Antony Barker.

**At a Parliament holden 28 May, 26 Eliz., 1584.**

Mr. Ayshe was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons last Lent, viz. :—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Page, Hammon, Feldinge, Hamme, Waldron, and Colehurst. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Trefuses, Amadas, J. Woode de N., S. Boys (*egrotabat*), O. Throgmerton, Bell, Bockelonde, Skydmoore, N. Winter, A. Roswell, T. Hyde, Bonde, Pascall (*struck out*), Culpeper, Elmer (*egrotabat*).

Christopher —, the Second Cook, shall have 4*l*. paid him yearly for life, for he is impotent and not able to serve. George — shall be Second Cook. *English.*

The intention of Messrs. Morgan and Fowler to rebuild their chamber far higher than it is, and thereby stop up the lights of Messrs. Hussey and Bellingham, is referred to Messrs. Sandes and Boyes. *English.*

The "Cobborde Kepers" at reading times shall appoint no deputies without sufficient excuse. *English.*

Savage shall be Gardener, with wages settled by Mr. Popham and Mr. Sandes. *English.*

The Queen having been at great cost in rebuilding the Temple bridge and stairs, henceforth the Middle and Inner Temple will each repair one half, to which they have bound themselves by a decree in the Exchequer. *English.*

*Admissions*:—10 June, 1584. Mr. John Allen, late of Lyons Inne, son and heir-apparent of John Allyn of Clawton, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Chamond and Specott. 13 June. Mr. Christopher Sibthorpe, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Sibthorpe of Much Bardfeild, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Sibthorpe and —. 14 June. Mr. John Clyffe to the chamber of Messrs. Ayleworth and Henry Paramor, who forfeited by discontinuance and being out of commons; fine, 5*l*. 29 June. Mr. William, second son of William Adam of Walden, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Mordant and Sawyer. 1 July. Mr. Henry,

son and heir of Henry Prammell of Paternoster Row, London, specially; fine, 5*l.* Mr. Thomas, second son of Richard Dearinge of Plunkley, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Hall and Edolphe.

**At a Parliament holden 6 July, 26 Eliz., 1584.**

Mr. Pagit was chosen Assistant to Mr. Ayshe, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Westone, Savell, Jonston, and Dowrishe are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Dyke, Phillipps, Brewstar, and Pordage, sen., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Moyle, Tubbe, Byrde, Alman, Cox, and Juell are called to the degree of "le Utter Barr."

The following articles for the reformation of apparel were agreed on by the Masters of the Bench, viz:—

1. That no great ruffs be worn.
2. That no white colour in doublet or hose be worn.
3. That no velvet facings to gowns be worn except by Masters of the Bench.
4. That no gentlemen shall walk the streets in cloaks, but in gowns.
5. That no hat nor long nor curled hair be worn.
6. That no gowns shall be worn except of sad colour.

Offenders shall be put out of commons and fined at the discretion of the Bench.

The orders shall not take effect until Michaelmas. *English.*

Mark Savage shall be Gardener with 5*l.* yearly wages, and 50*s.* for last half-year. *English.*

On Messrs. Sandes and Boyes' report on the intended building by Morgan and Fowler, it is ordered that Bellinjam shall pay Morgan and Fowler five marks, and they shall stop up none of his light by their buildings, and that they shall always repair the gutter between their buildings. *English.*

Mr. Wagstaffe has petitioned to have his ruinous chamber rebuilt. Mr. Agmundisham and Mr. Boys shall confer with the Masters of the Bench of the Inner House, without whose assent it cannot be done. *English.*

Ordered, that Mr. Cracherwoode shall have the chamber which lately was occupied by Mr. Gente, Serjeant-at-Law, and Mr. Gente's son shall remain with him.

*Admissions*:—8 July, 1584. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Robert Williams of Kembell Magna, Bucks, esq., and late of Barnardes Inne, generally; fine, 40s. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Kenne of Kenne, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Gybbes and Hext. 10 July. Mr. Thomas Francke to the chamber of Mr. Mason, lately deceased, part of Mr. Tusser's building; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. (Crossed out and in the margin: *Non sol.*) Mr. Winterflood to the chamber of Mr. Tyffin and himself because he forfeited for discontinuance, having divers business; fine, 20s. 13 July. Mr. Thomas Stevens to the chamber of Messrs. Hacluit and De Labeare in place of Hacluit, who forfeited for discontinuance; fine, 20s. (In the margin: *Vacat, quia gaudere non potest.*) 14 July. Mr. Cuttes to the chamber of Messrs. Blage and Carre on Blage's forfeiture for discontinuance; fine, 40s. Mr. Simondes to the chamber of Messrs. Grauffton, Sotthill, and Cuttes in place of Mr. Cuttes; fine, 40s. 14 July. Mr. John Strode to the chamber of Messrs. Rutland and Smythes on the forfeiture of the latter by discontinuance; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. Lutterell to the chamber of Messrs. Smythes and Rutland on the forfeiture of the latter by discontinuance; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. 15 July, 1584. Mr. George, son and heir of William Salterne of Bristoll, generally; fine, 53s. Bound with Messrs. Aysh and Robert Arundell. 16 July. Mr. Thomas Francke to the chamber of Messrs. Woode and Wortley on surrender by the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Wortley to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Francke on his surrender; fine, 20s. Mr. John, son and heir of Thomas Bamptfeild of Hardington, Somerset, specially; no fine, because it is allowed to Mr. Aysh, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Ayshe and Rudge. 18 July. Mr. Walter, son and heir of John Northcott of Crediton, Devon, gent., specially; fine, 5l. 3 Aug. Mr. Robert, second son of Thomas Snagge, Serjeant-at-Law, generally; fine, —. Bound with Mr. Snagge of the Bench and —. 10 Oct. Mr. William, second son of Miles Sandes of Latimeres, Bucks, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is one of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. Miles, third son of the said Miles Sandes, as above. Mr. Peter, second son of Reginald Corbett of Stoke, Shropshire, esq., late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; no fine, because his father was a Justice of this Inn. Bound with Messrs. Marstone and —

26 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Humfrey Brustar of Wrentam, Suffolk, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and Mr. Brustar.

27 Oct. Mr. Symon Wiseman, late of New Inn, second son of Thomas Wiseman of Huntingdon, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with William Combes.

Mr. Walter Northcott to a chamber of Mr. Hussey's building on the north side of the chamber in which Mr. Hussey lies, to a third part of the outer great chamber, to the whole of the study therein, and to a third part of the woodhouse before the door of the outer chamber.

Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of John Trowbridge of Trowbridge, Devon, esq., generally; fine, only 20*s*., being at the request of William Periam, Justice of the Common Bench. Bound with Messrs. Davis and Martin.

At a Parliament holden 6 Nov., 26 Eliz.

Mr. Weston was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

The following vacationers are fined for absence and being out of commons in Autumn last during Mr. Ayshe's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Buttes, Feldinge, Waldron, Hamme, Hammon, Walkadine, M. Colethurst, Birde, Gosnoll. Inner Barristers: H. Scudamoore, Grove, Jo. Palmer, Bell, Boocklonde, Bethell, Brace, Hearell, W. Copeper, Gilberte, N. Winter, Pascall, B. White, Fowlar, Knatchbull, Bonde, Fortescue, Brodnax, T. Hide, A. Rosewell.

Mr. Girlington shall be dismissed from this Fellowship and House till he can purge himself of certain misdemeanours and evil speeches delivered to Mr. Snagge and others. *English*.

*Admissions*:—6 Nov., 1584. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Heselrige of Noseley, Leicestershire, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. A. Nycholles and Pygott. Mr. Maximilian, son and heir of — Moone of —, Dorset, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40*s*. Mr. Dunstone, second son of Richard Walton of Shapwicke, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with his father and —. 10 Nov. Mr. Thomas Hoblyn, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Hoblin of St. Steven's, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Moyle and Glinne. 14 Nov. Mr. Richard, second son of John Norton of Olde Alforde, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Morley and Knyght. 18 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Simon Edolph of Adder-

bury, Oxfordshire, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 19 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of George Page of Shoren, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and Mr. Jule. 21 Nov. Mr. William, second son of Richard Prowse of Exeter, gent., generally; fine, only 40s., at Mr. Periam's request. Bound with Messrs. Jule and ——. 22 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of Richard Venables of Agdon, Cheshire, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Mouldsworth and Hales. Messrs. Samuel Barrow and John Burradge to the chamber of Mr. Hussey's building where he now lies, to two-thirds of the outer great chamber, to two inner studies, and to two-thirds of the woodhouse.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Nov., 27 Eliz., 1584.**

Christmas shall not be solemnly kept this year. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those in residence.

Mr. Dale was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Barlee shall be Utter Barrister if he will here take the Oath of Supremacy and then practise only in Ireland. *English.*

If Mr. Garlonde, who was called to the Bar to practise in Ireland, practises in England longer than a year from this day, he shall be "disgraded the Barre." *English.*

None shall play at dice or cards within this House, neither in the Hall, nor in the chambers, at any time of year, on pain of expulsion. No outcries in the night shall be made, nor chambers broken open, as by the Lord of Candlemas night or such like disorder, on pain of putting out of commons. *English.*

*Admissions*:—28 Nov., 1584. Mr. Thomas, eldest son of John Reynoldes of Castell Campes, Cambridgeshire, deceased, specially; fine, 46s. 8d., being at the request of all the Justices. Bound with Messrs. Tiffin and Kempe. He is licensed by Mr. Popham to use the chamber to which Mr. Nicolas Kempe was admitted, until that chamber with others adjoining is exchanged with the Inner Temple for certain chambers. 30 Nov. Mr. Ambrose, son and heir-apparent of Antony Rowse of Edmerstone, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 33s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Martin and Trowbridge. 19 Dec. Mr. Thomas Trefrye, late of New Inn, gent., third son of John Trefrye of

Foy, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Trevanion and Glinne. 23 Dec. Mr. John, son and heir of John Burradge of Lackeforde, Suffolk, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Barrow and Temple. 18 Jan., 1584. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Kendall of Treworgie, Cornwall, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Moyle and Glynne. Mr. Thomas Popham to the chamber of Messrs. Alexander Pime and Coniars on the decease of the former; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Dike to the chamber of Messrs. Dogett and Fetiplace, on forfeiture by the former for discontinuance and being out of commons; fine, 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Popham afterwards ordered that Mr. Dike should be in place of Mr. Fetiplace admitted to another chamber. 19 Jan. Mr. James Burnarde, late of Lyons Inne, gent., fourth son of John Burnarde of Buckerell, Devon, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Alin and Hales. Mr. Giles Fetiplace to the chamber of Messrs. Wiseman, sen. and jun., on forfeiture by the latter; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Robert Hyde to the same chamber in place of Mr. Wiseman, sen.; no fine, because he had fined for Mr. Weston's chamber but not used it. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of William Neale of St. Bartholamewes Magna juxta Smythfeld, esq., specially; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Morley and Knight. Messrs. Norton and Neale to a chamber late Mr. Maynarde's, on the west of Mr. Dale's chamber on the south of Mr. Popham's new building; fine, 10*s.* Mr. Richard Calthrop to the chamber of Messrs. Walter and Frestone on forfeiture by the latter for discontinuance; fine, 6*l.* 20 Jan. Mr. James, son and heir-apparent of Jerome Hawley of Burston, Middlesex, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. William Hawley and Dunstan Walton. 24 Jan. Mr. John, second son of John Slanninge of Plympton Mary, Devon, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Slanninge, his brother, and Philip Cole. Mr. Fardinando Popham, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Edward Popham of Huntworthy, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, ——. 28 Jan. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Peyrse Edgcombe of Mount Edgcombe, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Ayleworth and Greinvile. 5 Feb. Mr. James Welshe, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent



of ——— Welsh of Barnestaple, Devon, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Leygh and ———. Mr. Edward Giles, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Gyles of Bowden, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Yearde and ———. 8 Feb. Mr. Francis, son and heir of Thomas Bucklonde of West Harptre, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Pury and ———. Mr. Ayleworth, by grant from Mr. Hussey, to the study over the highest stairs leading to Mr. Hussey's highest chamber.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 27 Eliz., 1584.**

Mr. Aysh was chosen Assistant to Mr. Dale, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Somaster, Ewans, Franke, and Newbourghe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Weston, Savell, Johnson, and Dowrishe are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Henceforth the four Stewards of the Reader's feast shall bear the whole charge thereof equally between them, and the said dinner shall be provided in as decent order and as amply as heretofore. *English.*

Mr. Popham shall have the chamber in which Mr. Plowden lately was, and Mr. Thomas Hannam, Mr. Popham's chamber.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for being out of commons at Christmas, viz. Messrs. Grove, Jo. Palmer, Belle, Bocklonde, T. Franke, M. Throgmerton, Brace, Specott, H. Scudamoore, Hearrell, W. Culpeper, E. White, Freland (*solut.*), Sybthorpe, Adam, Parker, N. Winter, Hewytt, Gabett, Pascall, B. Whyte, Becke, Knatchbull (*struck out*), Bonde, Blomer, Fortescue, Brodenax, T. Hyde, Arnolde, Williams, Dearinge, S. Wiseman (*struck out*).

Mr. Stone shall be restored to the Bar "with relation from his first callinge." *English.*

Messrs. Midwinter, Blunden, Baxter, Franke, and Bowrne are called to the degree of the Utter Bar. Messrs. Temple, Newburgh, Dodridge, Courtney, and Bastarde are commended to Mr. Dale, Reader.

No repasts shall henceforth be taken in this House, except by Masters of the Bench and eight most Ancient of the Bar. None shall come into or depart out of commons without warning to the Butler, and without seeing his name entered or

stricken out before his entrance or departure. He must signify also whether it shall be whole or half commons. He that doth not give such warning shall be out of commons till he has paid 5*s.* fine. Whoever departs out of commons without seeing himself stricken out, shall always remain in commons. *English.*

The Steward shall pay 20*s.* fine for his ill provision on Candlemas day last; and for his misdemeanour towards Mr. Nycholles, as much more, unless he be reconciled with him. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. Elmer to the chamber of Messrs. Overburye and Antony Denton in Mr. Denton's place; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Henry, son and heir of Henry Medley of Tylty Abbey, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.*, at Mr. Morris's request. Bound with Mr. Morris of the Bench. Mr. Michael, second son of William Fildinge of Newnam, Warwickshire, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Younge and ——. Mr. Peter, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Lower of Treloske, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Courtney and Trelawney. Mr. Roger, son and heir-apparent of Henry Appleton of Southbefeete, Essex, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Appleton and Phelps. 13 Feb. Mr. Thomas Younge, late of New Inn, gent., third son of William Younge of Ogborne, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Giles Penney of Coker, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Strode and ——. 16 Feb. Mr. William Prowse to the chamber of Messrs. Johnson, Greinvile, and Philip Cole, on surrender by Mr. Greinvile; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 17 Feb. Mr. Lawrence, son and heir-apparent of Lawrence Swetnam of Sherborne, Dorset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Treffrye and Wickham. 27 Feb. Mr. Robert, second son of Richard Palmer of Burton super Montem, Gloucestershire, esq., late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Overbury and ——. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Alman and —— Palmer on the latter's surrender; fine, 3*l.* 28 Feb. Mr. Michael, second son of —— Locke of London, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Moyle and Prowse. 5 March. Mr. John Thimble, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Thimble of Alater, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with

Messrs. Edward Combes and ——. 15 March. Mr. Francis, third son of Henry Nevell of Greneland, Bucks, knt., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Stampe and Prowse. 31 March, 1585. Mr. John, second son of Ralf Jennings of Churchill, Somerset, esq.; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Boyes and Morley. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Richard Goore of Alderton, Wilts, esq. (Struck out. Marginal note: *non soll.*) 16 April, 1585. Mr. George Bucke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Bucke of Chichester, Sussex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Barrow and Elmer. 20 April. Mr. Roger, third son of Oliver Hill of Shilston, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Jule and Croker. 22 April. Mr. William Fletewode, son of the Recorder of London, to half the chamber lying on the west side of the chamber in which Mr. Robert Hide and Mr. Giles Fetiplace lie. Mr. Thomas Coniars to the chamber of Messrs. John Woode and Thomas Francke on surrender by Mr. Francke; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. Stephen, son and heir-apparent of Stephen Slany of London, alderman, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan and Coniars. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Coniars and Thomas Popham on surrender by Mr. Coniars; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. 1 May. Mr. Christopher Phillipson, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Rowland Phillipson of Cogarth, Westmoreland, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Brigge and Sandforthe. Mr. Vincent, second son of Richard Huffham of Estrie, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Wattson and ——.

**At a Parliament holden 12 May, 27 Eliz.**

Mr. Weston was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Dale's reading in Lent last:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Buttes, Walronde, Hamme, Fildinge, Hammon, Walkaden, M. Colthurste, Birde, Moyle, R. Franke, Blunden. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Hearrell, W. Colepeper, Gylberte, Frelande (*solut'*), Glynne, Parker, N. Winter, Huytt, Pascall, B. Whyte, Bonde, K. Fortescue, Crabbe, T. Hyde, A. Rosewell, Calmadye, Adam, Dearinge, Venables (cancelled, *quia adfuit*), R. Wisman.

Commons shall be overseen by two Barristers appointed by

Mr. Boyes and Mr. Agmondishame. Order shall be taken for repasts according to their report what prejudice may ensue thereby. *English.*

Messrs. Thomas Morgan and Richard Hackluit shall be associate with the Bench for their commons. None shall henceforth be so associate unless he give 10*l.*, or plate, or some provision for the table, unless he be a Reader. *English.*

The Attorney-General and Mr. Morris shall confer with the Masters of the Inner House concerning a letter from the Lord Chancellor and Lord Treasurer for the payment of 300*l.* in behalf of the house of the Master of the Temple and for redemption thereof. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. Thomas Clemente *alias* Horsey of Kingstainton, Devon, son and heir of John Clement *alias* Horsey, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Trowbridge and ——. Mr. Walter Dowrish of "le Utter Barr" to the chamber of Mr. Wagstaff, deceased. Mr. William, third son of Richard Walton of Shafwicke, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Dunstan Walton and James Wickham. Mr. Richard Sawle, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Oliver Sawle of Austell, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Courtney and ——. Mr. Augustine to the chamber of Messrs. Blewet and Juell on decease of the former; fine, 20*s.* Mr. John, second son of Richard Duffield of London, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Wrightington and ——. 15 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Robert Catlyn of Randes, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Mountague and ——. 17 May. Mr. John, second son of Thomas Pygott of Stratton, Bedfordshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Walronde and ——. 18 May. Mr. Henry, third son of Laurence Hyde of Westhatch, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* 20 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Dudeney of Dodiscombsleygh, Devon, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Bampfelde and Hugh Elforde. Mr. Henry Cöcke, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of John Cöcke of Colechester, Essex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edgocke and Thimble. 22 May. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Cokar of Mapowder, Dorset, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine,

40s. Bound with Messrs. James Hannam and John Stroode. 8 June. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Richard Gardner of Hembleton, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Wiott and Sawyer. 10 June. Mr. Thomas Stroode, late of New Inn, gent., seventh son of William Stroode of Newneham, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. 14 June. Mr. Richard Saule to the chamber of Messrs. Scawen and Francis Plowden, on Mr. Scawen's petition and in his place; fine, 5l. 15 June. Mr. Manne of "le Utter Barre" to the chamber of Mr. Rives and himself, he having forfeited by not paying commons; and also into his study over the porch; fine, 5s. Mr. Edward Ayleworthe of "le Utter Barre" to his chamber and study which he had forfeited by not paying commons; fine, 5s. 20 June. Mr. Francis Brewstar to the chamber of Messrs. John Brewstar and Thomas Southcott in place of the latter; fine, 53s. 4d. 23 June. —Mr. Ralf Flyer to the chamber of Messrs. Crompton of the Bench and Thomas Gaywode in place of the latter; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. 18 June. Mr. Thomas Morgan of the Bench to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Hannam of the Bench and Walter Newbrough in place of Mr. Hannam; fine, 53s. 4d. 26 June. Mr. John, third son of John Wilkinson of White Roodinge, Essex, gent., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Messrs. Antony Palmer and Barrowe. 27 June. Mr. Richard, fourth son of Thomas Smythe, customer of London, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Sherley and Ayleworth. 28 June. Mr. Hoblyn to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Ryvers on the latter's forfeiture for discontinuance; fine, 5l. 29 June. Mr. James, son and heir-apparent of James Bysse of Battcombe, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Orringe and Horner.

**At a Parliament holden 28 June, 27 Eliz., 1585.**

Mr. Dale was chosen Assistant to Mr. Weston, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Savell, Johnson, Dowrishe, and Mouldsworth are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Denton, Marston, John Croke, and R. White are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Lovell and Fitzymondes, who were expelled for non-payment of commons, are restored to the Fellowship and their antiquity on payment of all arrears. *English.*

John Rychardson, the Third Cook, shall have four nobles yearly for wages. *English.*

Mr. Hoker, lately constituted Master of the Temples, shall have the same allowance from this House as Mr. Alvey, late Master, viz. from every man in commons in Michaelmas term 6*d.*, and in Hilary, Easter, and Trinity terms 4*d.*, to be gathered by the Steward, in like manner as it is during the time of vacation. *English.*

The Parish Clerk of the Temples shall have every year in Easter term 4*d.* from every gentleman in commons, to be gathered by some Butler, or cast in commons the second week in Easter term. *English.*

Mr. Boyer and Mr. Boys shall hear and report on the dispute between Mr. Snagge of the Bench and Mr. Ferrers. *English.*

Mr. Travers shall have his man in clerk's commons with the Benchers' men, paying what they do. *English.*

Every Reader shall have authority to call two gentlemen of this Society to the degree of the Utter Bar. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Arthur Atye, esq.; fine, —. Bound with —. 3 July, 1585. Mr. Paul, son and heir of Gerard Dewse of London, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Grafton and Totthill. 4 July. Mr. William, son and heir of William Constantyne of Myrley, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Swayne and Freeke. 14 July. Mr. James Chamberlayne, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Henry Chamberlayne of Chilrey, Berks, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Rudhall and Antony Fetiplace. 18 July. Mr. James Kirton, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Robert Kirton of Wells, Somerset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with —. 24 July. Mr. Walter Aldey, late of New Inn, son and heir-apparent of Roger Aldey of Chepstowe, Monmouthshire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with —. Mr. Humfrey, second son of Humfrey Peyto of Chesterton, Warwickshire, esq., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Kirton and Chamberlayne. 29 July. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Tatnall of Sutheott, Berks, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Curtis and Moore. 10 Oct. Mr. Thomas Carminow, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of George Carminow of

Tregine, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Chamond and ——. Mr. James Kyrton, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Edward Kirton of Almesforde, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. James Kirton and Richard Fowlar. 13 Oct. Mr. Zacharias, son and heir-apparent of William Goddell of Blaby, Leicestershire, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Kempe and Samuel Elmer. 11 Oct. Mr. Emmanuel Chamounde to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Symcokes and Jessoppe, sen., on forfeiture by the latter for discontinuance and being out of commons; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 16 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of William Tusser of the Middle Temple, esq., generally; fine, only 20s., because his father is an Ancient of the Utter Bar. Bound with his father and ——. 21 Oct. Mr. John Gardner to the chamber of Messrs. William Horton and Maurice Horner in place of the former; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 22 Oct. Mr. George Stroode, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of John Stroode of Parnam, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his brother and——.

**At a Parliament holden 29 Oct., 27 Eliz., 1585.**

Mr. Bowyer was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Stoane is fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading last Autumn.

Messrs. Savell, Dowrishe, and Mouldsworth are fined 20s. each for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Weston's reading.

Two only are called to the Utter Bar by Mr. Weston, Messrs. Appleton and Stevens. Mr. Kempe was named, but his calling is respited by the Masters of the Bench till fitter by continuance and learning.

The following are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Weston's reading last Autumn:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Colethurst, Garlonde, Moyle, Midwinter, Blunden, Franke, and Temple. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Hewytt, B. White, Becke, Knatchbull, Bonde, Fortescue, T. Hyde, Lutterell, A. Roswell, Arnolde, E. Calthorpe, Cullinforde, Calmadye, Sybthorpe, jun., Williams, Kenne, J. Moone, Hufham, Edolphe, Edgcombe, Gyles, Lower, R. Palmer, Nevell, Jennies, jun., Bucke.

*Admissions*:—Mr. John, son and heir of Richard Oseley of Courtenhill, Northants, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Bowrne and ——. 30 Oct. Mr. Thomas Stevens

of "le Utter Barre" to the chamber of Messrs. Ayshe of the Bench and Midwinter, in place of Ayshe; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Mr. Edmund Morgan to the chamber of Mr. Fletewoode with him; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 30 Oct. Mr. David, son and heir-apparent of John Robertes of Cardiff, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Bowrne and Edmund Morgan. (Struck out, and note in margin: *non sol.*) 2 Nov. Mr. Thomas, second son of Richard Palmer of Stokedoyle, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Antony Palmer and William Sanders. 6 Nov. Mr. Richard Tomlins to the chamber of Messrs. Almayne and Robert Palmer in place of the latter; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 6 Nov. Mr. Henry, third son of Edward Mountague of Boughton, Northants, knt., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Mountague and Edward Bartue. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Mountague and Bartue in place of the former; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 10 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Farmer, esq., one of the Masters of the Bench, specially; no fine, because his father is one of the Masters of the Bench. Also to his father's chamber. Mr. Thomas Wollacombe, of New Inn, gent., second son of John Wollacombe of Combe, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Bampfelde and ——. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Charles Kyrle of Walforde, Herefordshire, gent., deceased, and late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Standen of le Rolles, esq., and late of Barnardes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* 14 Nov. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Maurice Radney of Stoke Raddon, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 17 Nov. Mr. Harrington to the chamber of Messrs. James Clarke and William Rogers in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Duffield to the chamber of Messrs. William Woode and Geldnor in place of Mr. Woode, deceased; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 21 Nov. Mr. Nicolas, second son of Edward Baynard of Lackeham, Wilts, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament held 26 Nov., 28 Eliz., 1585.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coal and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed to those remaining.



As Richard Baldwin, the "Puisne Butler," has served the House for six years, he shall have for his wages 6s. 8d. yearly, as well for the time past as to come. *English.*

Thomas Waters, servant to John Horborne, for his long and painful service in the Buttery, shall be "Punye Butler" on a vacancy. *English.*

The order for the restitution of repasts was referred to Mr. Boyer and Mr. Agmundisham. *English.*

The order for Mr. Snagge's sequestration from the fellowship of the Masters of the Bench and from all government of the Inn is confirmed. The order is in the pantry book (*libro Pantarie*), and not here.

*Admissions:*—Mr. Ayshe of the Bench to Mr. Archer's chamber in his place. Messrs. Thomas Bewshyne and George Dryden to two chambers of Mr. Hext's building next under his own, to which Mr. Northover was lately admitted. Mr. Richard, fourth son of George Reynell of Malson, Devon, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine 20s. 1 Dec. Mr. Edward, fourth son of Ralf Bosseville of Bradbourne, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. 8 Jan., 1585. Mr. William, son and heir of William Nevell of Tarxa, Lincolnshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. 21 Jan. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Lawrence Banister of Essington, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 27 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Claybrooke of "Insula Latete," Kent, esq., generally; fine 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Manne and Rives. 28 Jan. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Lewcknor of Downeley, Sussex, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and Thomas Lewcknor. 29 Jan. Mr. John Southcott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Nicolas Southcott of Stepney, Middlesex, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Suthcott and William Cuttes. 7 Feb. Mr. Henry, second son of Henry Ligons of Upton, Gloucestershire, esq., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Venables and ——. 9 Feb. Mr. Hersey Kendall, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Marmaduke Kendall of Tillne, Notts, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Broughton and ——. 10 Feb. Mr. Nicolas, second son of Christopher Athowe of Bristley, Norfolk, specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d., by request of

Mr. Richard Lewcknor. 11 Feb. Mr. Hugh, son and heir-apparent of Henry Portman of Orchard, Somerset, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with his brother and ——. Also to the chamber of Messrs. John Portman and Watson in expectancy of the latter; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Walter Newsame of Chadshunte, Warwickshire, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., specially; no fine, because his father was once an officer of the Inn. Bound with his father and his brother John. Mr. John Newsame, brother of the preceding, late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with his father and brother.

At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 28 Eliz., 1585.

Mr. Weston was chosen Assistant to Mr. Bowyer, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Savell, Johnson, Moldsworthe, and Sherley are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Hext, Leyghe, Coniars, and Neale are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Richard Baldwin, the Puisne Butler, shall have his allowance of 6*s.* 8*d.* a year for the seven years he has served the House. *English.*

The Laundress shall have 4*l.* yearly for her wages. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence at Christmas, viz. Messrs. T. Hide, A. Rosewell, Arnolde, E. Calthorpe, Meade, jun., Culliforde, R. Kempe, Calmadie, Wotton, Wickham, jun., Adam, Dearinge, Williams, Snagge, Moone, jun., D. Wotton, Kendall, Hawley (*egrotabat*), Edgcumbe, Giles, Medley, Feldinge, Lower, Younge, jun., R. Palmer, Thimble, F. Nevell, Jennings, Bucke, Hill, Slany, Phillipson, Huffham, W. Walton, Cocke, Cokar, Constantine, Chamberlaine, Peytoe, Carminowe, J. Kirton.

(An entry about calls to the Utter Bar is partly cut off.)

*Admissions*:—12 Feb., 1585. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Samewell of Lanliverye, Cornwall, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* 22 Feb. Mr. Henry Bowyer to the chamber of Hayes and Knight in place of the latter; fine, 30*s.* 1 March. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of John Lockesmithe of Romford, Essex, generally; no fine, at the request of the Treasurer, whom he had long served. Bound with Messrs. Philip Cole and Henry Poole, Steward.

20 April, 1586. Mr. John Knight to the chamber of Messrs. Hayes and Henry Bowyer in place of the latter; fine, 20s.  
 23 April. Mr. Nicolas Baynard to the chamber of Messrs. Jennins, Bruncker, and Halswel in place of the first; fine, 20s.  
 Mr. Cason to the chamber of Messrs. Tubbe and Chappell in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 31 (*sic*) April, 1586. Mr. Thomas Lewes, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of William Lewes of St. Peter's, Monmouthshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Edmund Morgan and Aldey.  
 3 May. Mr. Jonathan, son and heir of John Trelawnye of Poole, Cornwall, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Edward Trelawnye and Trevanion. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of James Morris of Chippingonger, Essex, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 5 May. The said Mr. Morris to his father's chamber. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Ralf Spier of Huntercombe, Oxfordshire, gent., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*.  
 11 May. Mr. Thomas Doughty, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Doughtye of Martley, Worcester-shire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Blunden and Evett.

**At a Parliament holden 13 May, 28 Eliz., 1586.**

Mr. Savile was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Bacon, who was lately put out of the House for certain ill-usage of the Steward, shall be readmitted "into the Societie with his antiquitye" on paying 10*s*. to Mr. Philip Cole, the Under Treasurer. *English*.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s*. each for absence from Mr. Bowiar's reading last Lent, viz.:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Warner, M. Colthurst, Luthar (struck out, and marginal note, "*pater morte*" [*sic*]), Wode, Moyle, Birde, Midwinter, Blundon, Baxter, Franke, Temple. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Cullyford, Calnadye, Wotton, Wickham, Sybthorpe, jun., Adam, Dearinge, Snagge, Moone, jun., Walton, jun., Hoblin, Kendall, Edgcombe, Gyles, Lower, R. Palmer, Thimble, F. Nevell, Bucke, Hill, Phillipson, Huffham, Wilkinson, Constan-tyne, Kyrton, Peyto, Tusser, Oseley, Kirke, Baynarde (struck out, and Hannam substituted).

*Admissions*:—12 June, 1586. Mr. Leeke to the chamber of Messrs. George Cole and Gilbert Haughton in place of the

latter; fine, 3*l*. 7 June. Mr. Thomas Edolphe to the chamber of Messrs. Horner and Gardner at the request of the latter, and also to his study; fine, 26*s*. 8*d*. 17 June. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Symon Wickham of Grymsburye, Northants, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hyde and —.

**At a Parliament holden 17 June, 28 Eliz., 1586.**

Mr. Bowyer was chosen Assistant to Mr. Savell, Reader.

Messrs. Johnson, Moldsworthe, Sherley, and Napper are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Savell, Spatchurst, Slanye, and Webbe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

All gentlemen behind in payment of the duties of this House, whether for pensions or for vacations, shall pay the same on pain of being presently put out of commons, and yet pay commons till they have paid the sum due. Those now out of commons shall not be received until they have paid the duties aforesaid. *English.*

Mr. Rosse shall be the next Lent Reader and have his voice in Parliament, if he will take it, notwithstanding any ordinance before this made. *English.*

Mr. John Farmer, son and heir of Mr. Thomas Farmer of the Bench, shall be admitted into his father's chamber, and if his father die and any other Bencher take the said chamber, he shall have the chamber which the said Bencher had. *English.*

Mr. Walter Woode, scrivener, at his petition, shall have a lease made by the Attorney-General of the little room on the left hand as we go out at the Temple Gate, at a rent to be fixed by the Attorney-General, in the reversion of Granger, during pleasure. *English.*

Mr. Edward Wagstaffe's petition for new building his chamber is respited, till talk had with the Masters of the Inner House. *English.*

The Stewards of the Reader's feast shall pay to the Reader beforehand five marks each, the accustomed sum. *English.*

Thursday, 4 Aug., 1586, 28 Eliz. Francis Drake, knt., one of the Society (*Consortio*) of the Middle Temple, after his voyage came into the Middle Temple Hall at dinner time, and acknowledged to John Savile, esq., then Reader, Matthew Dale, Thomas

Bowyer, John Agmondesham, and Thomas Hanham, Masters of the Bench, and others present, his old friendship with the Society, those present congratulating him on his happy return with great joy. *Signed*: Jo. Savile, Lector, Mathew Dale, Th. Bowyer, Jhon Agmondesham, Tho. Hanam.

Messrs. Carye, Wrightington, and Symcookes are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Savile, Reader.

*Admissions*:—20 June, 1586. Henry Lord Windsore, son and heir of Edward Lord Windsore, deceased, specially; no fine. Also to the chamber of his brother, Sir Frederick Windsore, void by his death; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. John Clarke, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Clarke of Counden, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 27 June. Mr. Francis, second son of Robert Withens of St. Michell, London, merchant, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Barrow and ——. 28 June. Mr. Goddell to the chamber of Messrs. Alman and Tomlins in place of the latter; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. (Marginal note: "These in my absens, by Mr. Savile, Reder.") 3 July. Mr. Edward, third son of William Cockes of Sheltworth, Worcestershire, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 27 July. Mr. Henry Franklin, late of Cliffordes Inne, son and heir of Richard Franclin of Midridge Grange, Durham, esq., generally; fine, ——. 28 July. Mr. Thomas Sherland, of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of John Sherland of Winston, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Mr. Richard Moore, late of New Inn, son and heir of William Moore of Totternehe, Beds, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 31 July. Mr. Thomas Willowghby, late of Furnifold Inne, third son of Thomas Willowghby of Chiddingstone, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 40s. 1 Aug. Mr. Edward Buishell, late of New Inn, second son of Thomas Buishell of Brodmerston, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. 6 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir of Antony Mason of Kewe, Surrey, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 13 Aug. Mr. Edward Carre, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Carre of the parish of St. Clement Danes without the Bar of the New Temple, gent., generally; fine, 20s., by Mr. Savile, Reader. 4 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of John Edgeocke of Ypsley, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. William Combes and Woodward. 19 Oct. Mr. Elezias, son and heir-apparent

of Richard Woodwarde of Butlers Marston, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. William Combes and Edgeocke. 23 Oct. Mr. Henry Hyde to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Combes and Burgon on the forfeiture of the latter; fine, 40s. 25 Oct. Mr. John, sixth son of Roger Wincoll of Littellwadingefeild, Suffolk, gent., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Richard Johnson. Mr. George, second son of Amyas Powlett of Curry Mallett, Somerset, knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Gybbes and Hext. 27 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Butcher of Sheroll, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* 29 Oct. Mr. Henry Prannell to the chamber of Messrs. James Clarke and Francis Harrington in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 30 Oct. Mr. Maurice Horner to the chamber of Messrs. Phillippes and Michell in place of the latter, who refused it; no fine, because at will. 3 Nov. Mr. Hugh, second son of George Speeke of White Lackington, Somerset, knt., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Hext and Gibbes.

**At a Parliament holden 4 Nov., 28 Eliz., 1586.**

Mr. Rosse was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Napper is fined 20s. for not waiting at the Cupboard during Mr. Savile's reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Savile's reading, viz.:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Midwinter, Orrenge, Blunden, Baxter, Franke, Temple, Bowne, Moyle, Woode (*egrotabat*), Luthar, Colthurst, Birde, Cockes. Inner Barristers: Messrs. M. Moone, Walton, jun., Hoblin, Rowse, Kendall, Hawley, jun., Gyles, Medley, Feldinge, Lower, R. Palmer, Thimble, Nevell, sen., Jennis, jun., Bucke, Hill, Phillipson, Huffham, Horsey, Saule, Pygott, Cocke, Cokar, Kirton, jun., Constantyne, Aldey, Peyto, Carminowe, Tusser, Kirle, Sanden, Wickeham, Carre, jun. (*struck out*).

Mr. Travers shall receive his pension and remain in his lodging within the parsonage of the Temple till further order. *English.*

The Stewards appointed in Mr. Savile's reading shall bear the whole charge of his feast, and henceforth all Stewards of all Reader's feasts shall bear the charges equally between them. *English.*

Henry Pole, Steward, shall have a copy of the articles objected against him for misdemeanour towards very many gentlemen, and is to answer the same in writing on Friday next. *English.*

14 Nov., 1586. Alexander Bull, Fourth Butler, for his faithful service is admitted specially *gratis*, and discharged from all pensions and charges. *Signed:* C. Nycolls, T. Farmer, Ricus. Crompton, Mathew Dale, J. Bowyer, Jhon Boys, Tho. Hanam, J. Hishe, Weston.

*Admissions:*—5 Nov., 1586. Mr. Francis Withens to the chamber of Mr. Wortley in his place; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*  
7 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of John Heale of Heale, in the parish of Cornwode, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Austyn and ——. 12 Nov. Mr. John Strode, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Strode of Stoke, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Strode and ——. 13 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Saltonstall of London, alderman, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Bowne and ——. 14 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Marsham of London, alderman, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Ayshfeld and ——. Mr. Edward Bosseville to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Hoblin in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 25 Nov. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Chalons of Modbury, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Croker and ——.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Nov., 29 Eliz., 1586.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

The chandler's complaint that things appertaining to his office are dearer than of old time, is referred to Mr. Treasurer. *English.*

Richard Smalwoode shall be in reversion of the next Butler's place. *English.*

20*s.* shall be given to Catherine Frances, widow, Christopher's wife, who petitioned for relief because her husband long served the House. *English.*

The Under Treasurer shall write to Mr. Rosse, appointed next Lent Reader, to know whether he will read in next Lent. *English.*

*Admissions*:—7 Dec., 1586. Mr. Hugh, second son of Peter Wolcotte of Mooreston, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Wollacombe and Dudeney. 30 Nov. Mr. Robert, son and heir of John Willowghbye of Piddleton, Dorset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Newbourgh and ——. 22 Dec. Mr. Banister to the chamber of Messrs. Chalons and Antony Gybbes on the death of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Chalons to the chamber of Messrs. Champernoune and Banister in place of the former; fine, 20s. Mr. William Cookes of Shiltwoode, Worcestershire, son and heir-apparent of Henry Cookes, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 4 Jan., 1586. Mr. Joseph, second son of John Harris of Lanrest, Cornwall, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Thomas Harris. 17 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Bayname of Bromyard, Herefordshire, gent., and late of Cliffordes Inne, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Baynam and Wheteley. Mr. Antony, son and heir-apparent of William Wheteley of Poreshall, Essex, esq., generally; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Baynam and Baynam. 28 Jan. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Richard Spier of Holcombe Grange, Oxon., gent. (This entry is unfinished and crossed out.) 5 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Edward Talkarne of Stoke, Suffolk, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Edgeocke and Buishell. 6 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Raymounde of Chard, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Stone and ——. 7 Feb. Mr. Thomas Palmer to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Palmer, his brother, and William Saunders, in his brother's place; fine, 40s. Mr. James, fourth son of John Walwayne of Brockebury, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Rudhall and ——.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 29 Eliz., 1586.**

Mr. Rosse is again appointed Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Savell was chosen his Assistant.



Messrs. Johnson, Mouldsworthe, Sherley, and Napper are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. White, Frankelin, Prannell, and Edolphe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for their absence at Christmas, viz. Messrs. Harley, Gyles, Medley, Lower, Penneye, Palmer, Locke, Thimble, F. Nevell, Jennings, jun., Bucke, Hill, Slane, Phillipson, Huffham, Horsey, W. Walton, Pigott, Cocke, Coker, Wilkinson, R. Smith, jun., Bysse, Constantyne, Aldey, Peytoe, Carminowe, Tusser, Oseley, Kirle, Standen, Ligons, Newsam, jun., Lewes, Wikeham, Clarke, Mason, Woodwarde.

Messrs. Goodwin, Adye, and Broughton are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Rosse, Reader.

*Admissions*:—11 Feb. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir-apparent of Giles Demerye of Cotherington, Gloucestershire, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent.; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Snygge and his father. 17 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Claye of Clayhouse, Yorks, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Rosse and ——. 20 Feb. Mr. Robert, son and heir of William Tiderley of Tyderley, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Simoundes and ——. Mr. Charles Chute, specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Edward Comes.

**At a Parliament holden 26 May, 29 Eliz., 1587.**

Mr. Johnson was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Rosse's reading last Lent, viz. Messrs. Orrenge, Midwinter, Baxter, Blunden, Franke, Moyle, Danyell, Bownre, Birde, Alman, F. Nevell, Bucke, Hill, Slanye, Phillipson, Huffham, W. Walton, Pygott, Cocke, Cokar, R. Smythe, jun., Bysse, Constantin, Kyrton, sen., Aldey, Peytoe, Carminow, Kirton, jun., Tusser, Oselye, Wollacombe, Standen, Claybroke, Lygons, Lewes, A. Strobe, jun., R. Willowby, Walwin.

Mr. ——— Gascoyn shall be associate unto the Bench for his commons, according as others before him have been admitted. *English.*

Mr. Clyffe's complaint against Mr. Norton is referred to Mr. Pagitt of the Bench. *English.*

*Admissions*:—1 June, 1587. Mr. Calthorpe to the chamber of Messrs. George Carre and William Cuttes, in place of Mr. Carre; fine, 3s. 4*d.* Mr. George Carre to the chamber of Messrs. Calthorpe and Walter in place of the former; fine, 33s. 4*d.* 8 March, 1586. Mr. Amias, fourth son of Thomas Cottell of Northtawton, Devon, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Speccott and ———. 16 March, 1586. Mr. William, son and heir of Robert Rydgley of Fletestrete, in the parish of St. Dunstan in le West, generally; fine, 20s., because he is a kinsman of Mr. Fermer, by Mr. Rosse, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Broughton and ———. 29 March, 1587. Mr. Francis Moore to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Combes and Henry Hide in place of Mr. Hide; fine, only 13s. 4*d.*, because he ought to pay a fine to Mr. Hyde. 30 March. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Miles Doddinge, of the parish of St. Dunstan in le West, London, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father. 10 April. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Rowland Merricke of Banberye, Oxfordshire, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Wickham and Marston. Mr. Thomas, third son of William Barker of Sonninge, Berks., esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with his brother and ———. 7 May, 1587. Mr. Alexander, fourth son of John Maynarde of Sherforde, Devon, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Austyn and Heale. 23 May. Mr. Roger, son and heir-apparent of ——— Keate of Fordington, Dorset, gent., specially; no fine, at the Treasurer's wish. Mr. William Masham to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Popham and Slanye in place of the latter; fine, 6*l.* 13s. 4*d.* 29 June. Mr. Henry Hid to the chamber of Messrs. John Webbe and Daston, on the death of the former; fine, 5*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 30 June, 29 Eliz., 1587.**

Mr. Rosse was chosen Assistant to Mr. Johnson, Reader for Autumn next.

Messrs. Sherley, Napper, Harris, and Cradocke are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Ferres, Dyar, Blage, and Vahan, sen., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Henceforth there shall none be called to the Bar by any Reader. *English.*

The following are called to the degree of the Utter Bar, viz. Messrs. Godart, Amias, Hearne, Rudhall, Tate, Trevanion, Curtis, Moore, Robinson, Cuttes, Thorowgood, and Jarmye.

Madam Bellowes' supplication for her relief is referred to the Queen's Attorney. *English.*

*Admissions*:—30 June, 1587. Mr. Michael Feldinge to the chamber of Messrs. Knight and Hayes in place of the former; fine, 4*l.* Mr. John Dodridge to one of the chambers built by Mr. Hext with Mr. George Dredon in place of Mr. Thomas Bewsham, deceased; no fine. 10 July. Mr. Lewis, second son of Edward Ameredeth of Slapton, Devon, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father. 10 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Farre of Exworth, Lincolnshire, gent., and late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Harvey and Crispe. By Mr. Johnson, Reader. 12 Aug. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Hugh Whetcombe of Sherbourne, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Vowell and Phelpes. 10 Oct. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of William Onslowe of Littell Saint Bartholamew, London, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with ——. 15 Oct. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of Charles Walcott of Walcott, Shropshire, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. Blunden. 16 Oct. Mr. Roger, son and heir-apparent of Robert Burgoyne of Wroxall, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Mr. Amias. Mr. Robert, second son of Robert Jacob of Bockhampton, Dorset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* 19 Oct. Mr. Snygge to the chamber of Messrs. Ewans and John Rogers on Mr. Ewan's surrender; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Ewans to the chamber of Messrs. Ayshe and Boughten on Mr. Ayshe's death; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Harvie to the chamber of Messrs. Hayes and Fildinge in place of Mr. Hayes; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 21 Oct. Mr. William, son and heir of Edmund Rygges of Stragley Park, Lincolnshire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.*, whereof 40*s.* is allowed to Mr. Rosse for wine, because he is under Mr. Rosse's guardianship. Bound with Messrs. Kendall and ——. 23 Oct. Mr. Edward Hollister, late of New Inn, gent., son

and heir of John Hollister of Henbury, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Orrenge and Snygge. 25 Nov. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Thomas Calton of London, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Massham and ——. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Popham and Masham on surrender by the latter; fine, 20s. 26 Oct. Mr. John, second son of John Colpeper of Wigsell, Sussex, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his brother and Thomas Edolphe. Mr. Richard, third son of William Hunton of East Knowell, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Orrenge and Barker.

**At a Parliament holden 3 Nov., 29 Eliz., 1587.**

Mr. Blage is called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

The following vacationers are fined for absence from Mr. Johnson's reading last Autumn, viz.: Utter Barristers: Messrs. Midwinter, Baxter, Franke, Temple, Newborow, Orrenge, Appleton, Amias. [Inner Barristers]: Messrs. Carminow, Kirton, Tusser, Oseley, Wollacombe, Kirle, Standen, Bosseville, Claybroke, Kendall, Samewell, Franklin, T. Willowby, Buishell, Mason, Woodwarde, Wheteley, Talcarne, Claye, Tytherley, Cottell, Ridgley, Doddinge.

Mr. Rosse shall have his antiquity both in place and voice according to his admittance, notwithstanding any ordinance before this made. *English.*

The admission by Her Majesty's Attorney of Mr. Ewans into Mr. Ayshe's chamber, being a Bencher's chamber, is confirmed. *English.*

Her Majesty's Attorney shall take order to satisfy Mrs. Taylor, who has petitioned for money due to her late husband. *English.*

*Admissions*:—7 Nov., 1587. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of William Martin of Exeter, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Allin and William Martin. 11 Nov. Mr. Ralf, son and heir of Robert Giffes of Hunnington, Warwickshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. 6s. 8d. (Struck out, and marginal note: *non soll.*) 14 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of William Boys of Denton, Kent, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Boys of the Bench and Thomas Boys. 23 Nov. Mr. William Nutte to the chamber of Messrs. Norton and Neale on surrender by Mr. Norton; fine,

53s. 4d. Mr. Roger Burgoyne to a chamber built by Mr. Hussey over the old Hall, to which Mr. Richard Temple was lately admitted. 22 Nov. Mr. Nicolas, second son of Henry Adams of Paterchurche, Pembrokeshire, esq., and late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; fine, ——. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and ——. 24 Nov. Mr. Sawyar to the chamber of Messrs. Phillipps and Horner in place of the latter; fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 24 Nov., 30 Eliz., 1587.**

Mr. Sherley was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Harris for Autumn next.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

William Carter's petition for certain wages as Porter is referred to the Treasurer. *English.*

Mr. George Carre is expelled for making divers matches and bargains with Mr. Richard Calthorpe, and the latter shall be out of commons. *English.*

*Admissions*:—26 Nov., 1587. Mr. Richard Heale to the chamber of Messrs. Evett and Courtney in Mr. Evet's place; fine, 40s. 27 Nov. Mr. Gente to the chamber of Messrs. Walter of the Utter Bar and George Carre, expelled; no fine, his father being a Master of the Bench. 2 Dec. Mr. Richard, second son of Edward Crofte of Croft, Herefordshire, esq., specially; no fine, because he is grandson to Sir James Crofte, Comptroller of the Queen's Household and of the Privy Council. Bound with Messrs. Rudhall and Hunte. 17 Dec. Richard Martin to one of the chambers built by Mr. Hussey, lately occupied by Walter Northcott. 22 Dec. Mr. Robert, third son of John Fisher of Chilton, Hants, esq., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Becke. 20 Jan., 1587. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Edward Packer of Alston, Gloucestershire, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. George. 21 Jan. Mr. Richard Connocke to the chamber of Messrs. John Woode and Thomas Coniars in place of the latter; fine, 30s. 2 Feb. Mr. James Waldron to the chamber of Messrs. Calthorpe and Cuttes in place of the

former; fine, 20s. 3 Feb. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Cotton of Cunnington, Hunts, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Pagit and John Clarke. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Northcott of Crediton, Devon, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* 7 Feb. Mr. Andrew Umberville, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Umberville of Farnam, Bucks, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and Edward Cookes. 8 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir of — Mallett of Wolley, Devon, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Mr. Edmund, second son of Edmund Style of Becknam, Kent, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Franklin and Hammon. 9 Feb. Mr. Robert, second son of Richard Weden of Pedner, Bucks, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Combes and Umberville. Mr. Lewis Ameredeth and Mr. Richard Reynell to the chamber of Mr. Ameredeth of the Bench by his assent; no fine, because it is to the chamber of a Master of the Bench and at his request. 26 Jan. Mr. Henry, second son of John Wentworth, late of Gosfeild, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Gage and Josias Clarke of Grayes Inne.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 30 Eliz., 1587.**

Mr. Johnson was chosen Assistant to Mr. Sherley, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Harris, Cradocke, Gybbes, and Snygge are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Tanfeld, Hall, Saltonstall, and Withers are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for their absence at Christmas, viz. Messrs. Adams, Colpeper, Hollister (*egrotabat*), Farre, Ridgley, Cottell, Tiderley, Walwin, Jo. Strod, jun., Willowby, jun.

Mr. George Carre shall enter into a bond to Messrs. Dale, Agmundisham, Boys, and Pagit, chosen arbitrators to determine all bargains and agreements between Carre and Richard Calthorpe of the Middle Temple, in such a sum as the arbitrators think meet. Immediately on the delivery of the bond, Carre shall be restored to the Fellowship with his antiquity and to his chamber. *English.*

Mr. Tusser's petition to have some estate granted to him in his father's buildings is referred to Her Majesty's Attorney. *English.*

On the petition of Margaret, wife of Thomas Clarke, the Attorney-General licences her "to use that roome within the rayle on the ryght hande on the outsyde of the Temple Gate, to use hyr trade of mendinge stockinges, which wilbe an occatyon to avoyde the noysome smelles that ys usually in that place by pissinge; of which hys consente and licens he willed me to make an entrye in the Parliament Booke." *English.*

*Admissions*:—10 Feb., 1587. Mr. John, third son of John Davis of Tisbury, Wilts, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Lewes and Raynoldes. 13 Feb. Mr. Edmund Morgan to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Morgan and Walter Newborow in place of Mr. Morgan; no fine, because he left another chamber. Mr. Nelson of the Inner Temple to Mr. Hussey's study, to which Mr. Foorde was lately admitted, for life. 17 Feb. Mr. Crosse to the chamber of Messrs. Fletwoode and Edmund Morgan in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 24 Feb. Mr. Alexander Maynard to the chamber of Messrs. Feilding and James Waldron in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. John Lowe to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Walkaden and Freake on Mr. Freake's death; fine, 10s. 12 March. Mr. Butcher to the chamber of Messrs. Alesope and Iseham in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 13 March. Mr. Robert, son of — Winne of Gueder, —, esq., specially; no fine, by the Treasurer's decision. Mr. John Thorowgood for life to a chamber built by Mr. Hussey, to part of which Mr. Robert Davie is admitted. 25 April, 1588. Mr. Allan, fourth son of Allan Bellingham of Levens, Westmoreland, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Savell and James, his brother. 3 May. Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of Christopher Crowe of —, Norfolk, gent., generally; no fine, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Bound with his father. Also to the chamber of his father and Stevens, in expectancy; no fine, by consent of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. Thomas Raynoldes to a chamber which he had licence to use with Mr. Kempe until it, with others adjoining, was given in exchange for certain chambers of the Inner Temple. As the adjoining chambers are being rebuilt, this cannot be given in exchange. No fine, by request of several Justices.

At a Parliament holden 17 May, 30 Eliz., 1588.

Mr. Harris was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence from Mr. Sherley's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Orrenge and Curtis. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Lewes, Wickham, Withens, Franklin, Moore, Willowbye, Mason, E. Carre, Edgeocke, Jo. Strode, jun., Harris, Walwin, Tiderleye, Cottell, Merricke, Farre, Onslowe, Walcott, Adams, Fisher.

Every gentleman shall pay his commons immediately after he is proclaimed, or else to be out of commons. If he do not pay at the second proclamation, three weeks after the first, he shall be expelled, never to be restored. *English.*

No gentleman shall walk in the town in his cloak after one admonition, on pain of putting out of commons. If he do not reform at the second admonition, he shall be dismissed the Fellowship. *English.*

Mr. Carre's readmission to his chamber shall be "adnihelated and frustrat," and Mr. Gente, who has been already admitted thereto, shall have it. *English.*

William Carter's petition to have the reversion of Madam Bellowes' house, is referred to the Attorney-General. *English.*

Mr. Fisher is called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Shurley.

Grant to Messrs. Francis Moore and Thomas Crompton in survivorship of chambers newly built by them on the sites of the chambers of Mr. Wagstaffe, deceased, John Bulle and John Horburne, without forfeiture for discontinuance or being out of commons, with power once in their lives to assign any part thereof to any fellow of the Inn for life. As Richard Baldwin, one of the Butlers, will erect the foundation, he shall have his present chamber for life, or as long as he is Butler or fellow. The survivor must take another fellow into the chamber at his choice.

*Admissions*:—20 May, 1588. Mr. Fulnetby to the chamber of Messrs. Stephen and Henry Vaughan in place of the latter; fine, 5*l.* Mr. Plummer to the same chamber in place of Mr. Stephen Vaughan; fine, 5*l.* 14 June. Mr. Arthur, son and heir-apparent of Roger Kemis of Bedminster, Somerset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Snygge and his father. 17 June.



Mr. Gabriel, fourth son of Lewis Lewes of St. George's, Glamorganshire, and late of Staple Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Edmund Morgan.

**At a Parliament holden 21 June, 30 Eliz., 1588.**

Mr. Sherley was chosen Assistant to Mr. Sherley, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Cradocke, Gybbes, Snygge, and Williams are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Temple, Grafton, Skydmoore, and Banister are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Pordage, sen., Pordage, jun., Richard Walter, Richard White, Edward White, Alsope, Doggett, and Sybthorpe are expelled "for ther obstinacye in that they beinge admonished by order from the Benche to communicate at a certen tyme appointed them in the Temple Church, did notwithstanding absent themselves and wold not." *English.*

If gentlemen who have licence to assign the right which they have in any chamber, suffer others to lie in or use their chambers without causing the assignment to be entered in the Parliament Book before the beginning of Michaelmas term, those who have used the chambers for a year shall, on request made to the Treasurer, be entered as their assignees, or else the House to assign. Those refusing to have their assignees entered, shall be debarred from assigning any other. *English.*

Readers shall have power to call two of this Fellowship to the Bar, as has been accustomed, any ordinance to the contrary notwithstanding. Moved by Her Majesty's [Attorney-Genera]ll,\* "but I refer ytt to the understanding of my Masters then present." *English.*

Vacationers [absent] from Mr. Harris' reading:—Messrs. Goodwine, Curtis, Farre, Onslow, Burgoin, Fisher, Cotton, Mallett, and Style. "Of service was absent, viz. Mr. Stile."

*Admissions*:—22 June, 1588. Messrs. Alexander Rudhall and Laurence Hide to the chamber of Messrs. Frank Bowne and Stockwoode, where Mr. Pordage, sen., lately lay; fine, 6l. 13s. 4d. No one else shall be admitted thereto. 28 June. Mr. Hussey releases to Mr. Popham for 35l. six parts of the chambers built by him, now occupied by

\* A portion of the foot of this leaf has been cut off.

Messrs. Robert Davis, Samuel Barrowe, John Burrage, Richard Martin, Gregory Isham, and Roger Burgoyne, and the studies of Messrs. Nelson and Ayleworthe, on condition that his assignees may have the chambers for their lives. *Signed*: John Hussey. 6 July. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Francis Bartie of Grenewich, Kent, gent., specially, and to the chamber of Edward Bartie, his brother, and Mountague, in his brother's place, who is dead; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Pagit and Mountague. Mr. Watson to the chamber of Messrs. Alsoppe and Butcher on Mr. Alsoppe's forfeiture; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Wincoll to the chamber of Messrs. Dike and Doggett in place of the latter, it being void by his obstinacy; fine, 20*s.* 16 Aug. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Harris, now Reader, specially, being excused from all charges and offices except that of Reader, by Thomas Harris, Reader, Thomas Boyer, and John Agmundisham. Mr. Francis Tate to the highest chamber of those built by Messrs. Tanfield and Barnard on the site of Mr. Fenner's chamber. Mr. John Luke to the middle chamber of the same building. 8 Oct. Mr. Robert Ayshley, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Antony Ayshley of Dimeram, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with his brother. 10 Oct. Mr. George, second son of Thomas Shurley of Ifefelde, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.*, at the request of Mr. Shurley. Bound with Mr. Shurley of the Bench. Mr. William Bowrne to the highest chamber built by Mr. Bellinjam, in accordance with the order made 21 June, Trinity Term, 30 Eliz. (Marginal note: Respited by Mr. Popham's order, but confirmed by Mr. Sandes, Treasurer.) 28 Oct. Messrs. John Adye and William Hearne to the chambers next above those of Messrs. Allan and James Bellinjam, as their assignees. 11 Oct. Mr. Norton, third son of Richard Knatchbull of Mersham, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Mr. Hall. Mr. Thomas, fourth son of the above Richard Knatchbull, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Mr. Hall. John, son and heir of John Knatchbull of Mersham, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Mr. Hall. Mr. Richard, second son of the above John Knatchbull, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Mr. Hall and John, his brother. 25 Oct. Mr. Orrenge to the chamber of Messrs. Midwinter and Stevens in Mr. Midwinter's absence; fine, 3*l.* 19 Oct. Mr. William Hawley to the

chamber of Messrs. Skydmoore and Bacon in place of the former and by his assent; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. William, second son of William Grove of Verne, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Swayne and Phelps. 28 Oct. Mr. George Carre to the chamber of Messrs. Carew and Castillion in place of the former; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 25 Oct., 30 Eliz., 1588.**

Mr. Agmundisham was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Dike and Napper are fined 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* each for not reading.

Messrs. Gybbes, Sygg, and Williams are fined (*no sum given*) for non-attendance at the Cupboard.

Every Reader shall henceforth have power to call two gentlemen to the Bar. *English.*

Messrs. Symondes, Totthill, and Sybthorpe, sen., are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Harris, Reader.

Mr. Sibthorpe, who was expelled at the last Parliament on the wrong information of the Butler, is now restored to the Fellowship and to his antiquity on his petition showing his detestation of the popish religion. *English.*

Mr. Richard Walter, who was expelled for not receiving the communion, shall have conference touching his religion with Mr. Hoker, and after his certificate had touching his reformation, and also that he has received the communion, the Masters of the Bench will resolve for his restitution at the next Parliament. *English.*

Sums due by Stewards of Readers' feasts to the Pewterer for the hire and loss of vessel must be paid, and the parties names refusing be certified by a Butler to the Bench. *English.*

*Admissions*:—27 Oct., 1588. Messrs. Nicolas Kempe and Thomas Raynoldes to the chamber in which they now are, as well as to a chamber newly built by them; no fine. The Attorney-General has agreed with Mr. Kempe that he shall not forfeit his chambers by discontinuance while he remains Treasurer, because he dwells in the city and his health may not endure the commons of the House. *English.* 28 Oct. Mr. Thomas Haselrigge to the chamber of Messrs. Gregory Iseham and Burgoyne in Mr. Iseham's place; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 28 June. Mr. John Woode, sen., to the chamber of Messrs. Geldnor and Duffilde on the death of the former; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

28 Oct. Messrs. Barrow, Burrage, and Martin to the middle chamber of Mr. John Hussey's building, Mr. Popham consented that Mr. Burrage may have his part for himself alone, and the chamber be for two only. Mr. William Gosnoll to half the chamber where Mr. William Bowrne now lies, as assignee of Mr. Bellinjam, and also into the study over the gallery, alone. 29 Oct. Mr. Robert, fifth son of Henry Capell of Little Haddam, Herts, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Sherley of the Bench. 4 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Carvell of Barwicke, Northumberland, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 7 Nov. Mr. Henry Hide to the chamber of Messrs. Clarke and Prannell in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Jacobbe to the chamber of Messrs. Daston and Henry Hyde in place of Mr. Hide; fine, 40s. Mr. Clay to the chamber of Messrs. Fletwoode and Croftes in place of the former; fine, 3l. Mr. William Fletwoode to the chamber of Messrs. Ferris and Clay in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 10 Nov. Mr. Thomas Farewell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Farewell of Holbroke, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Swanton. 14 Nov. Mr. Giles Phelps to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Boyes and Samuel Boyes in place of the former; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Mr. John Fowell to Mr. Robert Moyle's chamber, with him, by assignation of Messrs. Sommester and Moyle. Mr. William Croker to half a chamber in Sommester and Moyle's buildings next below the chamber of Messrs. Antony and John Barker, for life by assignation of Sommester and Moyle. Mr. Christopher Hovenden to a chamber in the same buildings next below Mr. Orrenge's chamber, for life. Mr. Laurence Swetnam to half a chamber in the said buildings next below the chamber of Messrs. Antony and John Barker, for life. Mr. Thomas Barker to half a chamber in the said buildings next below Mr. Sommester's chamber, for life. Mr. Antony Barker to half a chamber in the same buildings next below Mr. Moyle's chamber, for life. Mr. John Barker to half a chamber in the said buildings next below Mr. Fowell's chamber, for life. Mr. Richard Hunton to half a chamber in the same buildings next below Mr. Sommester's chamber, for life. Mr. Thomas Heddington to half a chamber in the same buildings next below the chamber of Messrs. Swetnam

and Crokar, for life. 15 Nov. Mr. Richard Chappell to the chamber of Messrs. William Saunders and Thomas Palmer in place of the former; fine, 53s. 4d. 16 Nov. Mr. Grove to the chamber of Messrs. Mordant and Hedworthe in place of the latter; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. 18 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of — Kendall of Lostwithiell, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Courtney and Tubbe. 22 Nov. Mr. James, son and heir of John Price of Monaughtye, Radnorshire, deceased, specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Crofte and Rudhall. Mr. Thomas, third son of Thomas Edmundes of Plimmouth, Devon, gent., servant of Francis Walsingham, knt., principal secretary of the Queen, specially; *gratis*.

**At a Parliament holden 22 Nov., 31 Eliz., 1588.**

Mr. Sandes was chosen Treasurer.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coal and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

The eight ancients of the Bar who are likely to read shall choose their chamber-fellows, except the admission be by Parliament, and then they are not to refuse. *English*.

Mr. Sandes shall make an award between Messrs. Bowrne and John Woode, and between Messrs. Woode and Edolphe. Mr. Bourne was bound to Mr. Woode that he should enjoy part of his chamber, and Mr. Woode similarly to Mr. Edolphe; but neither of the two last nominated were ever admitted. *English*.

*Admissions* :—Mr. Fletwoode to the chamber of Mr. Ferrers of the Utter Bar, with him; fine, 20s. Mr. Robert Edolphe to the chamber of Messrs. Hall and Pordage in place of Mr. Pordage; no fine.

**Acts while Miles Sandes was Treasurer and Philip Cole his deputy.**

*Admissions* :—19 Nov., 1588. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Henry Spore of Northill, Cornwall, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Courtney and Connocke. 22 Nov. Mr. John, third son of Richard Boyes of Haukehurst, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Boyes and Phelpes in place of the former; fine, 53s. 4d. 28 Nov. Mr. William,

son and heir-apparent of John Clavell of Barneston, in the Isle of Purbeck, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Weston. 30 Nov. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Robert Brigges of Old Malton, Yorks, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 7 Dec. Mr. Thomas, fourth son of Edwin Sandis, late Archbishop of York, specially; fine, only 20s., because he is nephew (*nepos*) of the Treasurer. 26 Jan., 1588. Mr. Francis, second son of Roger Gifforde of St. James' Abbey, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan and Crispe. 29 Jan., 1588. Mr. James Welshe to the chamber of Messrs. Giles Feteplace and Robert Hide in place of the former; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 31 Eliz., 1588.**

Mr. Harris was chosen Assistant to Mr. Agmundisham, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Gibbes, Snygge, Williams, and Ewans are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Aileworth, Warner, Dowse, and Trowbridge are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

All Stewards who owe the Pewterer any money for hire or loss of vessel at Reader's feasts, shall examine the truth of the surmise and discharge the House.

A petition of one Yonge, who had bought divers lodgings of Mr. Tusser and passed his interest to Mr. Amyas, is referred to Messrs. Morrice and Hannam, to be by them related to the Treasurer and Benchers. *English.*

Every double Reader shall have power to call four gentlemen to the degree of the Utter Bar, and every single Reader to call two. *English.*

Mr. Phillippes, for his open misdemeanour in words towards Mr. Harris of the Bench, at Chancery Bar, and for his private speeches before the Bench in the Parliament House, is put out of commons; is to pay 10*l.* as a fine, and reconcile himself with Mr. Harris before he be restored. If he do not perform this order before the next Parliament, he is to lose his chamber. *English.*

The order set down in the buttry book by the Christmas lord and Utter Barristers then in commons for removing Henry Poole, the Steward, from his office for ill provision of victual

and other abuses, is revoked, as the makers of the order had no sufficient authority, but his misdemeanours and evil usage of the Butlers and other officers is referred to the Treasurer and two others of the Bench. *English.*

Mr. Walter makes suit to be restored, but must first make a detestation in writing under his hand of all popish religion, and deliver the same to the Treasurer. *English.*

As Mr. Walter has done this to the contentment of Mr. Treasurer and the rest of the Bench, he is to be restored and come into commons. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined for absence at Christmas, viz. Messrs. Harris, Demerie, Claye, Tiderley, Ridgley, Merricke, Farre, Onslow, Burgoyne, Jacobbe, Cotton, Mallett, Stile (*egrotabat teste Magistro Edwardo Combes*), Weden, Bellinjam, Capell, Carvell, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Spore, Boys (*struck out*).

Messrs. L. Hide, Turnour, Thomas Waters, Cassey, and Vigoras are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Agmundisham.

*Admissions* :—10 Feb., 1588. Mr. Henry, second son of Henry Tokefeld of Baldwick, Herts, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 11 Feb. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Andrew Reade of Faccombe, Hants, gent., specially; no fine, for reasons moving the Treasurer. Bound with his father. 12 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Churchill of Dorchester, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Swayne and Freake. Mr. Robert, second son of Robert Freake of Iwerne Courtney, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Swayne and Churchill. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Swaine and Thomas Freake, in expectancy; fine, 4l. 13 Feb. Mr. Walter, son and heir-apparent of Walter Kendall of Pelin, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Courtney and Saule. Mr. Richard, fourth son of William Browne of Wormingford, Essex, deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Edward Combes.\* Mr. Richard, son and heir of Robert Garrett of St. Laurens Pountney, London, and late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Sibthorpe and Onslowe. 15 Feb. Mr. Henry, second son of Francis

\* Marginal note : *Modo specialiter et dat iij. li.*

Stradlinge of St. Georges, Somerset, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Hugh Portman and Lutterell. 19 Feb. Mr. Daniel, son and heir-apparent of William Fowlar of Stonehouse, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Thomas Stevens. 20 April, 1589. Mr. William, son and heir of John Williams of Breckenocke, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Edmund Morgan. 23 April. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of William Goodere of Kerby Monachorum, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Andrew Brooke. Mr. Andrew, second son of Andrew Brooke of Kerby Monachorum, Warwickshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Mr. Goodere. 25 April. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Oliver Ayshcomb of Liford, Berks, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Kempe and Goddell. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Willford of Ileding, Kent, knt., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Mr. Boys of the Bench. 26 April. Mr. Edmund, son and heir-apparent of Richard Conquest of Haughton Conquest, Beds, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Williams. 30 April. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Waringe of Burie Hall, Warwickshire, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Brookes and Goodere.

**At a Parliament holden 9 May, 31 Eliz., 1589.**

The following vacationers are fined for absence from the reading of Mr. Agmundysham in Lent, viz. :—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Godarte, Goodwin, Amyas, Curtys. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Cottell, Ridgley, Doddinge, Merricke, Whetcombe, Walcott, Burgoyne, Fisher, Packer, Mallett, Kemis, Aysheleye, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Capell, Carvell, Tokefeld.

The Utter Barristers shall sit at the three highest tables on the south side of the Hall, and not elsewhere; and none shall sit at the said tables but themselves, except it shall be to make up the mess. *English.*

Mr. Walter shall be associate to the Bench and sit with them at their table. *English.*

As by the Queen's writ Mr. Thomas Hannam and Mr.



Thomas Harris are appointed Serjeants-at-Law, and also Mr. Gibbes has been appointed Reader for next Autumn, it is ordered that Mr. Gybbes shall not read then, but only Mr. Harris, and not Mr. Hannam for his second reading, because Mr. Harris is the junior Serjeant, according to the old order of 2 Hen. VIII. as appears in the old Parliament Book. (See p. 32.)

No gentleman owing money for commons shall depart out of commons until he has paid. If any one departs, he shall pay for commons during the time he is away, one moiety to be to the use of those in commons, and the other to the House. *English.*

*Admissions* :—Mr. Amyas to the three upper chambers used by Mr. Tusser, deceased; no fine, because he bought the right of one Younge, to whom Mr. Tusser sold it. 25 April, 1589. Mr. John Ayshecombe to the chamber of Messrs. Overburye and Elmer in place of the latter; fine, 5*l.* Mr. Robert Cotton to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Hoblin in place of the latter; fine, 5*l.* 10 May. Mr. Henry, second son of Nicolas Bacon of Regrave, Suffolk, knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Mr. Edward Bacon. 12 May. Mr. Thomas Dabber to the chamber of Messrs. Nutte and Neale on surrender by the latter; fine, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Francis, second son of Ralf Clive of Walforde, Shropshire, esq., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Corbet and Wilkinson. 17 May. Mr. James, son and heir-apparent of Richard Tomkins of Monington, Herefordshire, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Rudhall and Pryce. 3 June. Mr. Henry, second son of Thomas Boyle of Hereford, gent., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Hunte and Austen. 7 June. Mr. Richard Braye of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 13 June, 31 Eliz., 1589.**

Mr. Thomas Hannam, chosen Serjeant by the Queen's writ, offered to be Assistant to Mr. Harris, chosen Serjeant at the same time, during his Autumn reading.

Messrs. Gybbes, Snygge, Williams, and Ewans are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Hamond, Stevens, sen., Onslowe, and Northcott are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Cotton is restored to the House and to his antiquity, provided that he must privately get the goodwill of all the Masters of the Bench at their chambers. *English.*

The order made for payment of commons is confirmed, as entered on the previous page. *English.*

17 June. Messrs. Robert Edolphe and John Woode, before the Treasurer, released to Messrs. Rudhall and Laurence Hyde their right in a chamber over the kitchen on the west side, to which Rudhall and Hide had been admitted by Popham, then Treasurer.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Amias to the three highest chambers of the late Mr. Tusser's building, which he had pawned to one John Younge, paying 10*l.* to Francis, son of the late Mr. Tusser. 28 June. Mr. Richard, second son of Richard Thornehill of Bromley, Kent, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Mr. Browne. 29 June. Mr. William, second

son of David Parrie of Comtider, Cardiganshire, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Price and William Williams. 17 June. Mr. Brodnax to

the chamber of Messrs. Hall and Robert Edolphe in place of the latter; no fine, because Mr. Brodnax paid Mr. Edolphe and also because Edolphe released his right in another chamber to Rudhall and Hide. 20 June. William Harbert, knt., of

St. Julian's, Monmouthshire, specially; no fine, because it seemed good to the Under Treasurer. 8 Aug. Christopher, second

son of Thomas Harris, now Reader, specially, being excused from all offices but that of Reader. *Signed*: Tho. Harris, Lector. Th.

Bowyer. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Moore of London, esq., specially; fine, 10*s.*, by favour of Thomas Harris, Reader, and because he was of New Inn. Humfrey

Englishe of New Inn, specially; fine, 10*s.*, by favour of Mr. Harris and because he was of New Inn. Robert, son of

Thomas Niccolles of Walden, Essex, gent., specially; fine, 10*s.*, by favour of Mr. Harris and because he was of New Inn.

*Signed as above.* Peter, son of John Weekes of Chewe Magna, Somerset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., specially;

fine, 10*s.*, by favour of Mr. Harris. *Signed as above.* 2 Aug. Mr. Thomas, second son of Robert Kemishe, late of Cucklington, Somerset, gent., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent.,

generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Swanton and Grove. 6 Aug. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Lower

of Winnow, Cornwall, esq., and late of New Inn, gent.,

generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Trefrye. 15 Oct. Mr. William, son and heir of William Fleete of Godmersham, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. Hall. 7 Aug.\* After deliberation and examination by Mr. Harris, Reader, Serjeant-at-Law elect, Mr. Fenner and Mr. Fletewood, Serjeants-at-Law, and Mr. Bowyer, a Master of the Bench, it is agreed that considering their antiquity and progress in studies the following shall be called to the degree of the Utter Bar, viz.:—Messrs. Wyett, G. Cole, Tomlyns, Kele, Bowyer, Hed-dington, Vowell, Phetiplace, Watson, Marten, Bacon and Robert Smythe.

Messrs. Beacher, Kempe, Peycock, and Blomer. (*These four names are in a separate line, with W. Fletewood's signature in the margin*). Signed: Tho. Harris, Lector. Th. Bowyer.

#### At a Parliament holden 17 Oct., 31 Eliz.

Mr. Snygg was chosen Reader for next Autumn; in his default, Mr. Willims, and in his default, Mr. Ewans.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Harris' reading last Autumn:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Goodwin, Godart, Amias, Trevanion, Curtis, and Vigores. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Walcott, Burgoin, Fisher, Packer, R. Cotton, Mallett, G. Lewes, Aysheley, Carvell, T. Kendall, Spore, Clavell, W. Kendall, Stradling, Godeare, and Waring.

Each of the two Serjeants, Messrs. Thomas Hannam and Thomas Harris, shall have twenty marks.

The Steward shall deliver within seven days after the Parliament a note of all those who are behind more than three weeks in payment of their commons. If they do not pay one week after this, and warning given by a Butler through the Hall, they shall be put out of the House. *English.*

In reply to a petition of the widow of Mr. Amyas, the Treasurer shall have power to admit fellows of the House to the three garret chambers and the place where he kept his office, for such fines as shall seem good to him; and he shall pay 35*l.* thereof to her, being the sum which her husband very lately paid for the same. The remainder shall be given to Mr. Francis Tusser, in respect of his father's cost in building and his petition. *English.*

Of those called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr.

\* The page has been cut, leaving only a trace of the date.

Harris, the following only are confirmed, viz. :—Messrs. Becher, Wiett, Thomlins, Kele, Kempe, Bowyer, Fetiplace, Vowell, Martin, and Wattson.

*Admissions* :—25 Oct., 1589. Mr. Barnabas, son and heir of William Leygh of St. Catherine's, Cornwall, gent., deceased, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 28 Oct. Mr. Strett to the chamber of Messrs. Court, Brigges, and Leyghe, in expectancy; fine, 40s. 29 Oct. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Palmere, knt., of Angmeringe, Sussex, specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Grove and Carvell. 30 Oct. Mr. Raphael, son and heir of Henry Hunte of Handley, Worcestershire, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hunt and John Gardner. 3 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Connock of Treworgie, Cornwall, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Connock and Emanuel Chamond. 7 Nov. Mr. Carvell to the chamber of Messrs. Croftes and Claye in place of the latter; fine, only 40s., at Mr. Brygges' request. 9 Nov. Mr. John Churchill to the chamber of Messrs. Plowden and Sawle in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Robert, third son of Christopher Davemporte of Wodforde, Cheshire, esq., specially; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Ferrers and Crompton. 10 Nov. Mr. Robert Davemport to the chamber of Messrs. Hygges and Wisman on the discontinuance of the former; fine, 40s. 11 Nov. Mr. Thomas Farwell to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Farwell and William Tonge in expectancy of the former; fine, 40s. 11 Nov. Mr. Leonard Robertson to the chamber of Mr. Chalons and Banister in place of the former; fine, 4*l.* 12 Nov. Mr. Henry Reade to the chamber of Messrs. Robertson and Banister in place of the latter; no fine, because Andrew Reade, his father, paid 5*l.* for a chamber which he could not have, during Mr. Ameredeth's Treasurership. Mr. Antony Luthar to the chamber of Mr. James Morrise of the Bench and his son, John; fine, 40s. Mr. Simon Wiseman to the chamber of Mr.\* Davemport with the said Mr. Davemport, to which chamber Mr. Philip Cole and Mr. John Marshall have been admitted, and in which Mr. Wiseman lay, by permission; fine, 40s. Mr. Robert George to the chamber of Messrs. Christopher George and Leonard Robertson in place of

\* *Magistrorum*, MS., probably another name is omitted.

the latter; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 13 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Antony Bridges of Westminster, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. George Carew. 17 Nov. Mr. Thomas Thompson to the chamber of Messrs. Peter Watson and Butcher in expectancy of Mr. Watson; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Whetley of Tarring, Sussex, gent., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Mr. Bowyer.

**At a Parliament holden 21 Nov., 32 Eliz., 1589.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Gybbes was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Snigg was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

*Admissions* :—23 Nov., 1589. Mr. Peires, second son of Peirse Edgcombe of Mount Edgcombe, Cornwall, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Strode and Lutterell. 1 Dec. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of John Popham, esq., Attorney-General, of Wellington, Somerset, specially; no fine, because his father is one of the Masters of the Bench. 2 Dec. Mr. George, son and heir of Walter Sidenham of Winslade, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Newbrough and Lutterell. 2 Jan., 1589. Mr. Francis, third son of Antony Aishley of Dameram, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Newbrough and Fowell. 27 Jan. Mr. Fletwodd, son and heir of Peter Dormer of Shepenlee, Bucks, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Mr. John Ailmer, third son of John, bishop of London, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with his brother and Nicolas Kempe.

**At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 32 Eliz., 1589.**

Mr. Agmondesham was chosen Assistant to Mr. Gibbes, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Snygge, Williams, Ewans, and Courte are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Simondes, Alman, Tatnall, and Portman are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers at Christmas are fined, viz. :—

Messrs. Cotton, Umberville, Stile, Davies, A. Kemishe, G. Lewes, J. Harris, R. Aishley, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Knatchbull, Grove, Capell, Kendall, Jo. Boys (*egrotabat pro certo*), Clavell, Brygges, Tokefelde, Freake (*egrot.*), Kendall, Stradlinge, D. Fowlar, Goodeare, Conquest, Waringe, Clive, Braye, R. Hunt.

Divers gentlemen put out of commons for disorder on Candlemas night, have petitioned to be restored and pay a fine of 10*l.* They shall pay the fine, and the mitigation thereof and their restitution is referred to the Treasurer. *English.*

Gentlemen owing money for commons, pensions, and Serjeant's Roll shall pay before next Monday at dinner. Those who do not, shall be put out of commons and pay for commons till all dues are paid. *English.*

Copy of the continuation of a grant made in 1588 to William Carter for his pains in keeping the House and keeping the gates locked every night, permitting him to remain in the House with Madam Cane and have the use of part of the same, and also to have the old kitchen. Middle Temple Hall, 7 June, 1589. The original signed by John Popham, Thomas Hannam, Thomas Harris, Thomas Farmer, Peter Roos, Richard Crompton, Thomas Bowyer, John Agmondesham, Jo. Boys, Richard Lewknor, Matthew Cracherod, Jo. Savile, William Weston, Richard Johnson, John Shurley.

This grant is assented to at this Parliament by all the Masters of the Bench, and willed to be entered, leaving out the words of interlining, as they are here left out. *English.*

In the matter of Calthorp's complaint against George Carre touching the reformation of divers unreasonable bargains and contracts, Calthorpe was ordered to pay 150*l.* to Carre before the end of the next term, which is long past, and no performance of the said payment; this Parliament orders that he may sue by his recognisances or take any other way to recover his money. *English.*

The petition of Messrs. Symondes, Totthill, and Grafton to have some estate granted to them upon the new building of their inner chamber, is referred to the Treasurer. *English.*

Messrs. Purye, Swanton, and Strode are admitted to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Gybbes.

*Admissions* :—Mr. William Sandis to the chamber of his father, the Treasurer, and Edwin Sandis, his brother. No one

else shall be admitted thereto, as Mr. Sandis of the Bench built two chambers over that where he now is. 12 Feb., 1589. Mr. William Curtis to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Popham and Calton in place of the former; fine, 20s. 11 Feb. Mr. Edwin, second son of Edwin Sandis, archbishop of York, deceased, specially; no fine, because he is nephew of the Treasurer. Bound with Mr. Cranmer. George, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Cranmer of Canterbury, gent., specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Edwin Sandis. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Newporte of Welton, Northants, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Dier and Harvie. 20 Feb. Mr. Stephen, fifth son of John Driden of Aishbye, Northants, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. 23 Feb. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Francis Bowrne of Wittington, Somerset, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Lite and Aishley. Mr. Richard Browne to the chamber of Messrs. Goddell and Wheteley in place of the former, who forfeited by discontinuance; fine, 30s. 18 March, 1589. Mr. Edward, second son of James Bisse of Badcombe, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Reynell. 18 April, 1590. Mr. Benjamin, third son of James Rudierd of Winchfeild, Hants, and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and Englishe. 24 April. Mr. Gasper, fourth son of John Miller of Came, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Churchill and Grove. 25 April. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Robert Germyn of Rushbrooke, Suffolk, knt., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and Edward Bacon. 2 April. Mr. Newporte to the chamber of Messrs. Croftes and Carvell in place of the former; fine, 40s. 10 May. Mr. Thomas Whetley to the chamber of Messrs. Alman and Goddell in place of the former; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Mr. Robert, third son of Andrew Reade of Faccombe, Hants, esq., and late of Clementes Inne, gent., generally; no fine, by the Treasurer's wish. Bound with Messrs. Henry Reade and Wilford. 3 May. Mr. Walter, second son of Robert Moyle of Boughton Allow, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Brodnax and Adye.

**At a Parliament holden 29 May, 32 Eliz., 1590.**

The gentlemen who cast commons shall henceforth view the Steward's Rolls, and if they find any who have departed out of commons without paying, they shall cast them in commons, the whole benefit to redound to those in commons. The Ancients in commons shall call on them to see this order executed. Very many are greatly behind in payment of pensions and vacations, and they must pay forthwith. Any one neglecting this till the first Monday in Trinity term, shall be put out of commons and yet pay commons as aforesaid. Those with chambers shall forfeit them also. Those now out of commons shall not be received into commons by the Master Butler before they have paid all their debts to the Steward and House. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Gybbes' reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Trevanion, Curtis, Cassey. Inner Barristers: Messrs. A. Bellingham, A. Kemishe, Robert Aishley, R. Knatchbull, J. Knatchbull, T. Knatchbull, N. Knatchbull, Capell, T. Kendall, Ja. Brigges, W. Kendall, R. Hunt.

Sale by Francis Tusser of the Middle Temple of his father's buildings in the Middle Temple to George Colberne of the Middle Temple for 72*l.*, 30 Dec., 32 Eliz. *English.*

Release by George Colberne to Miles Sandes, Treasurer, and the Benchers, of the right bought by him, in consideration of Sandes having admitted him into the lowermost two rooms with another whom Colberne nominates, and that he will also admit his nominees to the three highest rooms, 3 June, 32 Eliz. *English.*

*Admissions*:—3 June. Mr. Antony Phetiplace to the three highest chambers of Mr. Tusser's buildings; no fine, because he has paid Mr. Colberne for them. Mr. James Chamberlaine to the chamber of Messrs. Symes, Phetiplace, and Nokes in place of Mr. Phetiplace; fine, 40s. Mr. George Colberne to the two lowest chambers of Mr. Tusser's building in which he held his office; no fine, because he paid debts of William Tusser's, and because of his purchase and release. Mr. Thomas Shae to the lowest chamber of Mr. Tusser's building with Mr. Colberne; no fine. 20 June. Mr. Charles Chute to the chamber of Messrs. Ayleworth and Clyffe, on the latter's discontinuance; fine, 40s. (*This entry is struck out.*)



In Trinity term, 1590, Mr. Fane Becher made a composition for his pensions at 53s. 4d., and Mr. Timothy Johnson at 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 26 June, 32 Eliz., 1590.**

Mr. Gibbes was chosen Assistant to Mr. Snygge, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Williams, Ewans, Courte, and Manne are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Appleton, C. Stone, Jo. Williams, and Edolphe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Fabian Phillips shall be associate to sit at the Bench table with the Benchers. *English.*

The order made in Easter term touching the payment of commons, pensions, and other duties shall be speedily executed, and the "bandes" of defaulters put in suit also. *English.*

Utter Barristers in the House shall pay 18d. yearly to the Butlers, and other gentlemen 12d., on pain of putting out of commons. *English.*

Mr. Ralf Flyer's petition for a better chamber shall be granted when the Treasurer can help him. *English.*

*Admissions*:—3 July, 1590. Mr. Samuel Wallis, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Thomas Wallis of Trowbridg, Somersset, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Grove and Thomas Kemishe. 27 June. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of James Tripconye of Kenegie, Cornwall, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. 5 July. Mr. James Kyrton, sen., to the chamber of Messrs. James Dier and Stawell in place of Mr. Dier, deceased; fine, 20s. 9 July. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Hadsor, of the county of Louide, Ireland, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Blunden. 13 July. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Celey of Northcorrey, Somersset, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and George Strod. 14 July. Mr. Nicolas, fourth son of Laurence Huide of Westhatch, Wilts, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Bound with his brothers, Laurence and Henry. 5 Oct. Mr. William Swalman, of the Isle of Sheppey, Kent, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Clarke and Toft. 9 Oct. Mr. —, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Hannam of —, Dorset, Serjeant-at-Law, specially; no fine. 16 Oct. Mr.

William, son and heir of William Toft of Orlingbeare, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 40s. 25 Oct. Mr. Edward, third son of Thomas Blunte of St. Lawrence, in London, generally; fine, 40s. 13 Nov. Mr. Giffard to the chamber of Messrs. Tubbe and Cason in place of the former; fine, 53s. 4d. 14 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Antony Bostocke of Abington, Berks, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Swanton and Weden.

**At a Parliament holden 30 Oct., 32 Eliz., 1590.**

Mr. Williams was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Ewans was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Boys hath time given him to answer whether he will read his second reading or not. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. for their absence last Autumn:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Fysher, Tottle, Waters, Vigoras, Wyott. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Ro. Ayshley, R. Knatchbull, J. Knatchbull, T. Knatchbull, N. Knatchbull, Carvell (struck out, *quia habuit diversas negotias ad assisas*), Kendall, Spore, Clavell, F. Brygges, Churchill, Freake, W. Kendall, Stradlinge, W. Williams of Brecknocke, Goodeare, Brooke, Conquest, Waringe, Tomkins, Braye, Parrye, Lower, Flete, Sydenham, Reade, jun., Wallis.

If between this and Monday next Mr. Doggett does not remove the stuff which he has in his chamber and study, the Treasurer shall take order for the removing of it, and deliver possession to Mr. Wincole. *English.*

As Mr. Edolphe, being appointed Steward of the last Reader's feast under the Bar, did not execute the office nor pay any of the charge, he shall pay the sum due from him between this and the end of next term or lose his chamber, and his "band" shall be put in suit also. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Brownlow to the chamber or office of Mr. Nelson on the north side of the old Hall at a yearly rent of 26s. 8d. 15 Nov., 1590. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir-apparent of George Gascoyne of Okley, Northants, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father. Also to his father's chamber with him. 6 Nov. Mr. Antony, sixth son of William Sawrey of Hauxhed, Lancashire, specially; no fine, because he is the Treasurer's clerk. Mr. Henry, second son of John Henschman

Northampton, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Tate and Giffard. 7 Nov. Mr. John, second son of John Harby of London, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Stevens and William Bowrne. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Welch and Robert Hyde in place of the latter; fine, 26s. 8d. Mr. Richard Browne to the chamber of Messrs. Whatley and Goddell on the discontinuance of the latter; fine, 30s. 10 Nov. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of George Winter of Hoddington, Worcestershire, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Winter and Richard Moore. Mr. Thomas, second son of George Winter of Hoddington, Worcestershire, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Robert Winter and Richard Moore. 11 Nov. Mr. Nicolas, fourth son of John Eveleyghe of Holcombe, Devon, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Edwin Sandis. 11 Nov. Mr. Ralf, son and heir of William Atkinson of Penbroke, Bucks, and late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. Sawrey. 22 Nov. Mr. Simon, second son of Antony Spatchurst of Mylton, Kent, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his brother and Mr. Tonge. 25 Nov. Mr. Walter, second son of Thomas Fanshaw of London, esq., generally; no fine, because his father is a principal officer in the Exchequer and one of this House, a friend of the Treasurer and of the Masters of the Bench. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Peter Courtney of Tretherfe, Cornwall, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his brother Edward and Mr. Lower. Mr. Edward, second son of the same Peter Courtney, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his brother John and Mr. Lower.

**At a Parliament holden 20 Nov., 33 Eliz., 1590.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly celebrated. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Crompton of the Bench owes the Steward five marks for commons. It is ordered that the Treasurer shall pay it. *English.*

The four Ancients of the Bar, or, in their absence, others the next ancient who shall be in commons in every time of

vacation, on notice given by the Steward shall put out of commons all those more than three weeks behind in payment of commons. Ancients making default in executing this order shall pay the commons of those whom they thus suffer to remain. *English.*

Gentlemen put out of commons by the Benchers in term time shall not be received into commons by the Utter Barristers in time of vacation. *English.*

Mr. Christopher George shall be associate and sit at the bar or table with the Utter Barristers. *English.*

Messrs. Robert George and Salterne are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Snygg, Reader.

*Admissions*:—1 Dec., 1590. Mr. Bysse to the chamber of Messrs. Dabbes and Nutte in place of the former; fine, 4*l.* 6 Dec. Mr. Walter, son and heir-apparent of Roger Pye of Themend, Herefordshire, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Ruddall and Rudiard. 9 Jan., 1590. Mr. James, second son of John Perrotte of Carew, Pembrookeshire, knt., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* (Marginal note: "Layd out by Mr. Reynell in Christmas.") Bound with Messrs. David Williams and Edmond Morgan. 10 Jan. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Mr. Robert Forthe, LL.D., and Master in Chancery, specially; no fine. Bound with his father and Edwin Sandes. 4 Feb., 1590. Peter Fretchvile of Staveley, Derbyshire, esq., son and heir of Peter Fretchvile, late of Stavely, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Peter Ros and John Savell.

#### At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 33 Eliz., 1590.

Mr. Snigge was chosen Assistant to Mr. Williams, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Ewins, Mann, Court, and Marston are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Daston, Buttes, and Raynoldes, j . . ., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence at Christmas:—Messrs. Tokefild, Churchill, W. Kendall, Fowler, Godere, Brooke, Conquest, Waringe, Braye, Parry, Kemishe, Fleete, Hunte, Bridges, Edgcombe, Sidenham, Browne, Reade, Tripcony, Swalman (*Mr. Pagit excus[ante]*), Toft (*egrotabat, Mr. Pagytt assen[tiente]*), Blunt, Bostoke (struck out, *qui*

*venit in communes ante*), Harbye, Wynter, Wynter, Spatchurst, Courtney, Courteney.

At the Parliament on 25 Nov., 27 Eliz., playing at dice or cards, outcries in the night, breaking open chambers, as by the lord of Candlemas night, were forbidden; and on Candlemas night 32 Eliz. divers gentlemen set up a Lord of Misrule and were punished therefor; and the Masters of the Bench caused notice of the said ordinance and a general admonition to be given in the midst of supper on Candlemas day last. In spite of all this, Messrs. Lower, Fletwood, Martyn, Ameridyth, Thornhill, Swetenam, Davys, and Jacob, with others not yet known, broke the ordinance by making outcries, forcibly breaking open chambers in the night and levying money as the Lord of Misrule's rent, and contemptuously refused to declare the names of the others; and Mr. Lower abused Mr. Johnson, a Master of the Bench. It is therefore ordered that Mr. Lower shall be expelled and the others pay a fine of 20*l.* before the end of this term, and be out of commons though paying for them till the fine is paid. If they fail to pay before the end of this term, they shall be expelled. When those not known are discovered, they shall be out of commons, but pay for them until they have paid the fine assessed by the Masters of the Bench. Any one in future breaking this ordinance shall *ipso facto* be expelled. *English.*

*Admissions*:—6 Feb., 33 Eliz. Rowland Royle of Shorthasells, Derbyshire, gent., son and heir-apparent of Hugh Royle of Shorthasells, and late of New Inn for three years, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Ralf Flyer and Benjamin Rudyarde. Mr. Ralf Flyer to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Luther and — Warner in place of the former; no fine, because at the Parliament of 26 June, 1590, it was ordered that he should be admitted into a better chamber than that which he then had. 11 Feb. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of John Seymore of Hanford, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. James Hannam, a Master of the Bench, and Robert Napper. 12 Feb. Mr. William Swalman to the chamber of Messrs. Fulnetby and Plummer on surrender by the former; fine, 3*l.* 13 Feb. Mr. Henry, fifth son of Edwin Sandes, archbishop of York, deceased, specially; no fine, because he is nephew of the Treasurer. Bound with Messrs. Edwin Sandes, his brother, and William Wilforde.

Mr. Sefton, son and heir of William Jones of Edington, Wilts, gent., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Pury and William Jones, his father. Mr. William, son and heir of John Latton of Kingston Bagpuse, Berks, esq., specially; no fine, being admitted by favour of Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. John Ashcombe and Walter Pye. Mr. William, second son of William Blomer of Hatheroppe, Gloucestershire, esq., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Henry and George Blomer, his brothers. Mr. George Blomer, third son of the same, and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his brothers Henry and William. 24 Feb., 1590. Walter Bayley, the Queen's physician, specially, by assent of Mr. Williams, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 25 Feb. William, son and heir-apparent of Walter Baylye, M.D., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Matthew Ewens and Edward Ayleworth. George Brome, esq., son and heir-apparent of Christopher Brome, knt., deceased, specially; by assent of Mr. Williams, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Roger Warr, esq., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Popham and John Hannam. George, fourth son of Henry Rolle of Heanton, Devon, esq., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Strode. 24 March, 33 Eliz., 1590. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Samnes of Magna Totham, Essex, gent., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Wynterfloode and Antony Bonner. 1 April, 1591. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Johnson of the Isle of Thanet, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Timothy Johnson and Man. 24 April. Mr. George, second son of Antony Bonner of Campden, Gloucestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 29 April. Mr. James, son and heir-apparent of Luke Dillon of Moymet, county Meath, knt., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Hadsor. Mr. Dabridgecort, son and heir of — Dabridgecourt of —, Hants, esq., specially.\* 30 April. Mr. George, second son of John Younge of Weke, Kent., gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. Midwinter and

\* The bottom of this leaf (*fol.* 216) is cut away.

Maynarde. 6 May. Mr. John, second son of Edmund Tynte of Wraxall, Somerset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Hollister and Ayshley. 10 May. Mr. John Williams to the chamber of Messrs. Gardner and Edolphe in place of the former; fine, 53s. 4d. 11 May. Mr. Peter, fifth son of George Barnes of London, knt., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. John Woode. Mr. Henry, fifth son of Edwin Sandes, archbishop of York, to the chamber of Messrs. Courtney and Hele on surrender by the latter to his use; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 14 May, 33 Eliz., 1591.**

Mr. Ewins was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The following vacationers are fined for absence from Mr. Williams' reading last Lent:—Inner Barristers: Messrs. W. Williams, sen., Goodeare, Brooke, Conquest, Tomkyns, Parrye, Fleete, Edgcombe, Sydenham, Walleys, T. Winter, R. Winter, Fanshaw, Johnes, W. Blomer, G. Blomer. Utter Barrister: Mr. Vigoras.

Messrs. R. Smythe, sen., and Edmund Morgan are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Williams.

The following are called to the degree of the Utter Bar at this Parliament:—Messrs. Richard Walter, George Cole, Henry Hunte, Philip Cole, George Carre, Christopher Hovenden, Francis Harvie, Edmund Cason, Robert Smyth, jun., and Henry Blomer.

Mr. Jourden, who was chosen Steward of Mr. Williams' feast, and absented himself so that the Steward was forced to lay out his part of the money and cannot be repaid, shall be "put in sute on his band" with his sureties; and similarly all gentlemen behind in payment of commons, pensions, vacations, and other duties. *English.*

The fine of 10*l.* and the forfeiture of his chamber imposed on Mr. Phillips of the Utter Bar for speeches to Mr. Serjeant Harris at the Bar, then Bencher, and to other Benchers in the Parliament House, are remitted, but his coming into commons again is respited till next term. *English.*

Of the fine of 50s. each imposed on Messrs. Fletewoode, Davies, Jacobbe, Swetnam, and Thornhill for misdemeanour at Candlemas, 20s. is redelivered to them. *English.*

8 June, 1591. Mr. Philip Cole, Under Treasurer, resigned his office.

*Admissions*:—14 May, 1591. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Hugh Hawker of Hadesbury, Wilts, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Swanton and Davies. Mr. John, third son of John Clifton of Barrington, Somerset, knt., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. William Clifton. Mr. William Clifton, fourth son of the same, specially; fine, 40s. Bound with his brother John. 15 May. Mr. — Baylie to the chamber of Messrs. Ayleworthe and Chewte in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. John, fourth son of Francis Bowyer of London, alderman, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Paul Fox. 16 May. Mr. Richard, fourth son of Michael Hampden of Hartewell, Bucks, esq., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Antony Phetiplace and Sawrye. 4 June. Mr. Walter Pye to the chamber of Messrs. Hackluyt and Delabere on the death of the former; fine, 3*l.* 6 June. Mr. Richard, second son of Thomas Woodward of Butler's Marston, Warwickshire, gent., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Overbury and Raphael Hunt. 8 June. Mr. Thomas, third son of Richard Davie of Parkeham, Devon, gent., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Chappell and Chappell. 9 June. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Knyvett of Ashwellthorpe, Norfolk, knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Robert Morley. 10 June. Arthur, fourth son of Richard Blunte of Barkhampsted, Herts, to the office of Junior Butler, by Mr. Sandes, Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 18 June, 33 Eliz., 1591.**

Mr. Williams was chosen Assistant to Mr. Ewens, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Courte, Mann, Marston, and Denton are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Overbury, Wood, Hodges, and S. Boys are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Phillippes, Sayer, Walkaden, Ricard, and Lowe are ordered to remove or dam up two privies, one in Messrs. Phillippes' and Sayer's chamber, the other in that of Messrs.



Walkaden, Ricard, and Lowe, which annoy Messrs. Maynard, Chappell, and Lewes, before Michaelmas next, on pain of 20s. each. *English.*

Butlers in future are to leave their office on marriage. This order does not apply to those now married. *English.*

Messrs. Crispe, Lowe, and Luttrell were called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Ewens, Reader.

*Admissions*:—Richard Baldwin, lately a Butler of the House, for his good service, specially; *gratis*, and free of all pensions and other charges. He was also chosen Under Treasurer by assent of Miles Sandes, Treasurer. 21 June. Mr. Simon Spatchurst to the chamber of his brother and Mr. Colthurst, in expectancy; fine, 30s. Mr. Thomas Davie to the chamber of Messrs. Chappell and Lewes in place of the former, in expectancy; fine, 20s. Mr. John, second son of Robert Burgoyne of Wroxall, Warwickshire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Mr. William Gosnoll and Edward Turner. 22 June. Mr. Edward, fifth son of William Barker of Sunninge, Berks, esq., and late of New Inn, gent., specially; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. John and Thomas Barker. Mr. John, third son of Robert Moone of Bothenhampton, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Walter Newbrowghe and Maximilian Moone, his brother. 24 June. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Dodington, Hants, esq., specially; no fine, being admitted by Mr. Ewens, Reader. Mr. John Davyes to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe and Cotton in place of the former; fine, 40s. 29 June. Mr. Henry, third son of James Bowers, late of Brierly, Yorks, gent., and late of New Inn, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Gosnoll and William Bowrne. Mr. Thomas, younger son of Richard Rogers of Brianston, Dorset, knt., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Luttrell. 31 July. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Simon Luttrell of Luttrells Towne, co. Dublin, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Luttrell and Richard Hadsor. 7 Aug. Mr. Thomas Mitchell of Melcombe Regis, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 4l. (*mortuus*). 11 Aug. Thomas, earl of Worcester, specially, by Mr. Ewens, Reader. John Shurley of Isvill, Sussex, esq., specially, by Mr. Ewens, Reader. Thomas Ewens of Staverdale, Somerset, gent., specially, by Mr.

Ewens, Reader. 12 Aug. Thomas lord Howard, viscount Bindon, specially, by Mr. Ewens, Reader. 13 Aug., 1591. Mr. Isaac Barrowe, late of New Inn, second son of Philip Barrowe of Moulton, Suffolk, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Withens and John Davys. 14 Oct. Mr. Thomas, second son of Henry Wagstaff of Harburye, Warwickshire, gent., and late of New Inn, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Harbourne and Francis Harveye. Mr. Richard March, late of Cliffordes Inne, second son of Richard March of Brenyngfold, Surrey, gent., specially; fine, only 30s., by request of Mr. Agmondesham, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Henry Henchman. 18 Oct. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Andrew Blunden of Burghfeild, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Thomas Thompson. 25 Oct. Mr. Henry, fifth son of Adam Martyn of Henton St. George, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. William and Richard Martyn. 26 Oct. Mr. Becke to the chamber of Messrs. William Curtis and Robert Calton in place of the latter; fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 29 Oct., 33 Eliz., 1591.**

Mr. Courte, and in his default Mr. Mann, was chosen Reader for next Lent in place of Mr. Boys, who, by Mr. Morrice, the Queen's Attorney in Her Court of Wards and Liveries, stated that he could not give his second reading for reasonable causes, which he would show in mitigation of his fine.

Mr. Courte and Mr. Denton, appointed to stand at the Cupboard, were fined 40s. each for default.

The following vacationers were fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Ewens' reading last Autumn:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Beecher, Vigorus, Keele, P. Watson, E. Morgan, Salterne, Hunte. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Fleete, Leighe, R. Hunte, Bridges, P. Edgcombe, Sidenham, Rudyerd, Wallis, Tripconye, T. Wynter, R. Wynter, Newport, Fanshawe, Courtney, jun., Perrott, G. Blomer, Sammes, G. Younge, Tynte, Barnes, Bowyer, jun.

A letter shall be written to Mr. Courte in the name of the Bench to know whether he will read in Lent next or in Summer. *English.*

Mr. Sawyer shall be remembered at the next call of Utter Barristers in respect of my Lord Treasurer's two letters, if

nothing appear further to the contrary. The like for Mr. Coleforde upon my Lord Chancellor's motion to Mr. Ewens, and upon the good report of Mr. Attorney of the Court of Wards. The like for Mr. R. Chappell and Mr. W. Hawley, at Mr. Ameridethes request. *English.*

*Admissions* :—10 Nov., 1591. Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of Edward Frothingham of Frothingham, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. John Davies and Robert Jacobb. Mr. Paul Dewse to the chamber of Messrs. Tottle, Symondes, and Grafton in place of the last; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. George Strode to the chamber of Mr. Amerideth of the Bench and Mr. Richard Reynell in expectancy of Mr. Amerideth; no fine, because it is to the chamber of a Master of the Bench, and at his request and Mr. Popham's, Attorney-General. 11 Nov. Mr. Tobias, son and heir-apparent of John Chippingdale of Humbreston, Leicestershire, LL.D., specially; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. George Colberne and Thomas Shawe. Mr. Tobias Chippingdale to the chamber of Messrs. George Cole and Sebastian Keele in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Canfeilde of Canfeilde, Lancashire, gent., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and John Paynter. 12 Nov. Mr. Swanton to the chamber of Messrs. Roger Burgoyne and Thomas Hasilrigge in place of the latter; fine, 3l. 14 Nov. Mr. Edward Blunt to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Courtney and Henry Sandis in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Peter Beeston, late of New Inn, gent., third son of George Beeston of Beeston, Cheshire, knt., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Sammes and Richard Oseley. Mr. Richard Oseley, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Richard Oseley of Curtenhall, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Sammes and Peter Beeston. 15 Nov. Mr. Knighte to the chamber of Messrs. Harvey and Feildinge, jun., in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 18 Nov. Mr. William Paynter, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of George Paynter of Trelisicke, Cornwall, gent., specially; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. John Paynter and Hugh Lottisham. Mr. Hugh, son and heir of William Lottisham of Longe Ashton, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Edmund Mydwynter and William Paynter.

24 Nov. Mr. Thomas Chappell to the chamber of Messrs. Court, Leighe, and Strette in expectancy of Leighe and Strette; fine, 40s. 20 Nov. Mr. John, second son of John Younge of Durneforde, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 53s. 4d. 26 Nov. Mr. Miller to the chamber of Messrs. Plowden and Churchill in place of the latter; fine, 3*l*. Mr. Edwin Sandis, second son of Edwin Sandis, late archbishop of York, deceased, to the chamber of Messrs. Curtis and Becke on the death of Mr. Curtis; fine, 20s. Mr. John, third son of James Hobarte of Hales Hall, Loddone, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6s. 8d. Bound with Mr. Henry Bowers.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 34 Eliz., 1591.**

Mr. Marston was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

The Master of the Temple shall have Mr. Candishe's chamber during the pleasure of the Benchers. The rents of the chambers belonging to the parsonage house shall be paid to the Treasurers of both the Houses, "and the Treasurers to pay over to the Master during the good pleasures of both the Benches." All titles, claims, and grants from Mr. Hooker shall be void. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. John Fell of Hampsted, Middlesex, gent., specially; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Edward Combes. 29 Nov. Mr. Edwin, son and heir-apparent of Christopher Kendall of Brill, Bucks, gent., specially; no fine, because he is nephew of the Treasurer. Bound with Christopher Kendall and Hugh Robothom. 1 Dec. Mr. Philip Hurell, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Roger Hurell of Woodley, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Strode. Mr. John Fell to Mr. Chamberlayne's chamber with him; fine, 3*l*. 17 Dec. Mr. Henry Hensman to the chamber of Messrs. William Bowne and William Gosnoll in place of the latter; fine, 50s. 21 Jan., 1591. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Lydall of Redinge, Berks, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Moore and Henry Tatnall. 28 Jan. Mr. George Younge to the chamber of Messrs. Thompson and Butcher in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 30 Jan. Mr.

Henry, son and heir-apparent of William Brockman of Newington next Heathe, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Brodnax and William Plumer. 18 Jan. Mr. Lewis, third son of Lewis Stuclely of Afton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s., at the request of Justice Periam. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Rolle. 3 Feb. Mr. Arthur, son and heir-apparent of Henry Coppleston of Yalnton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Josiah Calmadye. 11 Feb. Mr. George Hooper, late of New Inn, son and heir of Thomas Hooper of Carhampton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Davye and Richard Wodward. 8 Feb. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir-apparent of Henry Harvey of Brockley, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Hugh Lotsam and John Tynte.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 34 Eliz., 1591.**

Mr. Ewens was chosen Assistant to Mr. Mann, Reader for this Lent.

Messrs. Marston, Denton, Cavell, and Stampe are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Ed. Combes, F. Morgan, Coleforde, and Fretchvile are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The fines of those gentlemen who hold at the will of both Houses certain chambers belonging to the parsonage, are to be employed towards the Master of the Temple's buildings; and this House is contented to join with the other House in defraying the rest of the charges, so as it exceed not twenty marks a House. *English.*

Mr. Reader is allowed to call only two sufficient students to the Bar. *English.*

In spite of the orders against a Lord of Misrule on Candlemas night, divers gentlemen of the House on last Candlemas night joined with Mr. Amerideth and Mr. Lower, who were expelled in 33 Eliz. for breaking the said orders, and broke open chamber doors and abused many gentlemen of the House, as appears by the examination of townsmen who were with them, and some of this Fellowship knew them notwithstanding their disguised attire; therefore Messrs. Oseley, sen., Bushell, Thomas Kemyshe, and T. Palmer, jun., are expelled. Messrs. Fleetwood and R. Martyn are also expelled for their mis-

demeanours and abuses to the Masters and Benchers. Messrs. Wynterflood, Jacobb, and Davies shall be out of commons during the pleasure of the Masters and Benchers. *English.*

Messrs. Johnson, Nutt, and Plummer are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Mann, Reader.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for Christmas, 1591, viz. Messrs. Rudyerd, Wallis (*mort.*), Tripconye, Swalmann, Wynter, sen., Fanshawe, Jo. Courtney, Ed. Courtney, Baylye, Johnson, jun., G. Blomer, G. Younge, Peter Barnes, Hawker, Bowyer, jun., T. Rogers.

13 April, 1592. Mr. Francis Bertie surrenders to Mr. Henry Mountague his right to a chamber which they held together, so that Mr. Mountague will hold it alone in future; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.*

*Admissions*:—14 Feb., 1591. Mr. John Chapmann, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Henry Chapmann of Godmersham, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Brodnax and Henry Brockmann. Mr. Edward Force, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Force of Weston, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Hugh Lottisham and George Hooper. Mr. Andrew Edgcombe, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Peter Edgcombe of Mount Edgcombe, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. John Lutterell. 20 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir of Bartholomew Mann, esq., late Reader, specially, but when in commons this admission is to be held as general as to vacations. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Flemmynge of Madderne, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. William Paynter and John Canfeild. 14 April, 1592. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of William Bowghton of Parva Lawford, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Bowghton and Charles Waringe. 22 April. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of John Best of Codridge, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Andrew and Richard Blunden. 24 April. Mr. Oliver, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Luke of Woodend, Beds, esq., specially; no fine, because Nicolas Luke, his grandfather, a Baron of the Exchequer and a Master of the Bench, lent the Treasurer 20*l.* towards building the Hall, and lately returned him the bill thereof. Bound with Messrs. William Cuttes and John Luke. Also to the chamber of his uncle, John Luke, in expectancy. 24 April. Mr. Thomas, son

and heir of William Palmer of Parham, Sussex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Stephens and James Clarke. 1 May. Mr. Walter Farshawe to the chamber of Messrs. Bruncker and Nicolas Baynard in place of the latter; fine, 4*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 5 May, 34 Eliz., 1592.**

Mr. Marston was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Boys is fined 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading, of which 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* is paid.

Mr. Courte is fined 10*l.* for the same reason.

Mr. Denton appointed to stand at the Cupboard, is fined 40*s.* for default.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence from Mr. Mann's reading in Lent:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Beecher, Vigorus, Cassey, Keele, Watson, Salterne. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Tripconye, Ro. Wynter, T. Wynter, Jo. Courtney, Ed. Courtney, Perrott, Baylye, G. Younge, Hawker, Bowyer, jun., T. Rogers.

The petition of Messrs. Fleetwood and Martyn for readmission is referred to the next Parliament, and meanwhile they must be suitors to the Masters of the Bench for their favour. *English.*

Mr. Davies shall come into commons upon his further suit, and Mr. Jacobb must reveal those whom he knew to be of the disordered company on Candlemas night last, before he receive any favour. *English.*

A bill shall be put into the Star Chamber against the townsmen in the names of the Benchers, who were in the Temple at the unlawful assembly on Candlemas night last. *English.*

*Admissions*:—6 May. Mr. Thomas, second son of John Taylor of Wilsborrowe, Lancashire, gent., specially; the fine was delivered to Mr. Mann, Reader in Lent, for there were none specially admitted in his reading. Bound with Messrs. Henry Hall and Francis Bowne. 26 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Walter of Wymbeldon, Surrey, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father. Also to the chamber of his father and Mr. Gent in place of the latter, in expectancy; fine, 40*s.* 2 June. Mr. Robert Gage, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Gage of —, \* Northants,

\* A name erased.

gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. Edward Force (*mortuus*). Mr. Richard, son and heir of Henry Blancherd, late of Priors Corte, Berks, esq., deceased, specially; no fine, because his father was one of the Masters of the Bench. Bound with Mr. William Denton. 6 June. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of John Drewe of Vizes, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. 7 June. Mr. John, son and heir of William Whitgifte of Claveringe, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Mr. William Combes. Mr. Richard, son and heir of William Willis of Gloucester, gent., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Mr. Thomas Wagstaff.

At a Parliament holden 9 June, 34 Eliz., 1592.

Mr. Mann was chosen Assistant to Mr. Marston, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Denton, Cavell, Stampe, and Ayleworth are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Coxe, Juell, Robert Davies, and Baylye are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Morrice and Mr. Dale are chosen to supply the places of my Lord Chief Justice of England and Mr. Crumpton for all bonds to be taken to the use of the House. *English.*

Messrs. Dale, Pagett, and Shurley are appointed to confer with three Benchers of the Inner Temple concerning the petition of Dr. Balgay, Master of the Temple, touching payment of his duties. *English.*

The Stewards of the Reader's feast shall hereafter be only charged 5l. each. *English.*

Mr. Martyn is restored into the House. *English.*

Mr. Fletwoode's restitution is deferred until he has performed the order made at the last Parliament. *English.*

Messrs. Flyer, F. Brewster, and H. Mountague are called to the Utter Bar by Mr. Marston, Reader.

*Admissions*:—11 June, 1592. Mr. Thomas Crispe to the chamber of Messrs. R. Chappell and T. Palmer, sen., in place of the latter; fine, 53s. 4d. 6 July. Mr. Henry Martyn to the chamber of Messrs. William Bowrne and Hensmann in place of the former; fine, 20s. 7 July. Mr. Thomas Elliott, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edward Elliott of Newland, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Mr. William Sammes. 2 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent



of John Marston of Coventry, esq., specially, by Mr. Marston, his father, Reader. 1 Aug. Mr. Humfrey, fourth son of Richard Maye of London, merchant, deceased, specially; fine paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. James Whitlocke and William Hatton. 5 Aug. Mr. Humfrey Colles, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Michael Colles of Bradwell, Bucks, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Oseley and Robert Gage.

"This Sommer no vacacion was kept because of the sicknes."

"This yeare Christmas was no vacacion for that no commons was kepte in the Howse from the vijth daye of August, 1592, to the xxth day of January following, by reson of the sicknes."

*Admissions*:—23 Jan., 1592. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Henninge of Nashcorte, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Napper and George Wrightington. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of John Forde, late of Ashberton, Devon, gent., deceased, specially, at the request of Mr. Heale, a Master of the Bench of the Inner Temple; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. James Walrond and Thomas Popham. 24 Jan. Mr. Henry Sterrell, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Henry Sterrell of Gaynsbrowghe, Lincolnshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Hensman and Richard Oseley. 27 Jan. Mr. Ralf, son and heir-apparent of John Waldron of Tiverton, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Clarke and George Prowse. 1 Feb. Mr. Maurice, third son of Maurice Tressham of Newton, Northants, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Tate and Nicolas Gascoigne. 3 Feb. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Symes of Starton, Northants, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Symes and Leonard Robertson. 2 Feb. Francis Veer, knt., specially; *gratis*. Thomas Norris, knt., specially; *gratis*. Martin Frobiser, knt., specially; *gratis*. 4 Feb. Mr. William, sixth son of John Ryves of Blandford, Dorset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 5 Feb. Mr. Thomas, third son of Robert Andrewe of Harlston, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan and Francis Gifforde. Mr. Walter, second son of Walter Bayley the Queen's doctor of medicine, deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Also to the chamber of Messrs. Ayleworth and William Bayley,

his brother, in place of the latter; fine, 5*l.* 9 Feb. Mr. Bartholomew Gosnold, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Antony Gosnold of Grunsbrowgh, Suffolk, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Ethell and Thomas Eliott. Mr. John Ethell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Robert Ethell of High Offley, Staffordshire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. Bartholomew Gosnold. Mr. Kellam, son and heir-apparent of Andrew Jenour of Dunmowe, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Andrew Jenour and William Tyffyn. Mr. John, son and heir of John Legerde of St. John's super Walbrooke, London, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Mr. Richard Thornehill. Mr. Hugh, son and heir of Robert Robothom of Thame, Oxon., gent., deceased, specially; fine, 20*s.*, being a kinsman of the Treasurer. Bound with Messrs. Christopher and Edwin Kendall. Mr. Richard, second son of John Challoner of Fulham, Middlesex, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*

At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 35 Eliz., 1592.

Mr. Denton was chosen Reader for Autumn next, and in his default Mr. Cavell.

Mr. Boys' fine for not reading in Easter term last is reduced to 10*l.* *English.*

Mr. Courte, in respect of his infirmity, is ordered to pay but 5*l.* for his fine for not reading. *English.*

Mr. Lewknor should have read for his second reading in next Lent, but because of the sickness last summer, and because one of the gentlemen died of the plague in the House, he could not have access to his chamber, so that the reading failed. Notwithstanding it is ordered that commons of the House shall be kept next Lent, and the moots and exercise of learning kept in the House and in the Inns of Chancery; and there is to be a vacation for Utter Barristers and Inner Barristers who have not served their vacations as amply as if there had been a reading. *English.*

Fellows and students of New Inn shall continue and keep commons of the House. The moots and exercise of learning are to be kept this Lent. There is to be a vacation as heretofore in reading times. The students of this House are to be moved to further and help the students of New Inn concerning

the exercise of learning in reading times, if it be needful from the small number in commons. *English.*

A conference shall be had with some of the Masters of the Bench of the Inner Temple about Dr. Balgaye's suit for some further allowance for the new buildings in the parsonage house. *English.*

Messrs. Dale, Pagett, and Shurley shall call the Steward to account for the money which he hath received for the Master of the Temple. *English.*

Mr. William Fleetwoodde's readmittance is to be resolved upon at the Benchers' table after Mr. Agmondisham has been spoken with. *English.*

Each vacationer is fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Marston's reading last Autumn. (Marginal note: "Because of the sickness, no vacacion.")

22 Feb. Mr. William Flettwood's readmittance was moved at the Bench table by Mr. Sandis to the residue of the Benchers then in commons, viz. Messrs. Agmondesham, Weston, Williams, and Ewens, and at the earnest request of Serjeant Fleettwood, his father, and on his own submission, he was restored. *English.*

1 March, 1592. A lease was granted by Miles Sandis, Treasurer, to William Goddarde of Westminster, gent., of the little shed or parcel of a shop at the left hand of the going out of the Temple Gate, for twenty-four years; fine, 53s. 4d.; yearly rent, 3s. 4d., to begin on Lady Day, 1596. *English.*

2 May, 1593. On 26 April the Queen knighted William Weston, a Master of the Bench, and Robert Napper. The Benchers, therefore, call Napper to be a Master of the Bench. Copies of the signatures of William Weston, Peter Roos, Thomas Bowyer, John Agmondesham, Richard Lewknor, John Shurley, William Gibbes, George Snygge, David Williams, Matthew Ewens, Bartholomew Mann, John Marston.

*Admissions*:—13 Feb., 1592. Mr. William, son and heir of Henry Fontleroy, late of Fontleroy's Marshe, Dorset, deceased, specially; fine, 4l. 10s. Bound with Messrs. Richard and John Swayne. Mr. Miles, son and heir-apparent of Miles Doddinge of Cunnyshed, Lancashire, gent., specially; no fine, because the Treasurer is his uncle. Bound with Messrs. John Fell and Alan Bellingham. 14 Feb. Mr. Henry Sammes, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Henry Sammes of

Totham Magna, Essex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Sammes and William Vernon. 21 Feb. Mr. William, second son of Henry Billingsley, citizen and alderman of London, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Duffield and Peter Barnes. 1 March. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Vernon of Malden, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. William and Henry Sammes. 2 March. Mr. James Whitlocke, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Richard Whitlocke of the parish of St. Dunstan in the East, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Peter Barnes and Bartholomew Gosnold. 6 March, 1592. Mr. Thomas, third son of William Flettwood, Serjeant-at-Law, generally; no fine, because his father was a Master of the Bench and always a well-wisher to this Fellowship. Bound with Messrs. William Flettwood, his brother, and Richard Martyn. 10 March. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Walter Harecourt of Staunton Harcourte, Oxon., knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Mr. Robert Bowyer. 13 March. Mr. John, second son of John Hoskines of Mounton, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Davies and James Kirton. 4 May. Mr. Hugh, third son of Walter Bouckland of Stanlinch, Wilts, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Purye and George Younge. 8 May, 1593. Thomas, son of Sir William Weston, knt., specially, and into his father's chamber, in which his father retains his right. Copies of the signatures of George Niccolles, Peter Roos, Thomas Bowyer, John Agmondesham, Richard Lewknor, John Boys, John Savill, Richard Johnson, John Shurley, George Snygge, David Williams, Matthew Ewens, John Marston. 11 May, 1593. Mr. Sidney, sixth son of Edward Mountagu of Bowghton, Northants, knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Mountagu, his brother, and Francis Harvey. Mr. Humfrey, son and heir-apparent of Henry Walrond of Sea, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Mr. James Walrond. 12 May. Mr. Vigorus to the chamber of Messrs. Wincolne and Dike on the death of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 18 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Peter of Ingerston, Essex, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* 21 May. Mr. John, son and heir of Thomas Whetley of Pemsey, Sussex, gent., deceased, specially; fine,

4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Whetley and Richard Browne. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Whetley and Richard Browne in place of the latter ; fine, 50*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 21 May, 35 Eliz., 1593.**

Mr. Cavell was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Dr. Balgay, the Master of the Temple, shall have 15*l.* more towards the finishing of his buildings than he had, according to the order of the Inner Temple made in Hilary term last. *English.*

Mr. Warr shall be with Mr. Rosse in the chamber late belonging to the Lord Chief Justice. *English.*

Upon examination of the cause between Baker, the Minister, and Pascall, on the one part, and Middleton, the Clerk, on the other, before Messrs. Wiatt and Hare of the Inner Temple and Messrs. Bowyer and Williams of the Middle Temple, though we misliked the buying and selling of the Clerkship, yet upon consideration that Middleton is placed in the office and that Baker was at some charge in building the house which the Benchers of both Houses allowed for the Clerk ; though he has already had 20*l.* of Middleton, we have persuaded Middleton to give 20*l.* more to Baker, as well for himself as to satisfy the demands of Pascall, who claims the house. Thus Clerk Middleton is to enjoy the house and shops. Afterwards it was agreed that this house should never again be used as a dwelling-house. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined for absence at Lent. (*No names.*)

16 June. There shall be no reading in this House this summer by reason of the great danger of the plague at this time in the city. *English.*

*Admissions* :—25 May. Mr. Sterrell to the chamber of Messrs. Tomson and George Younge in place of the latter ; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Richard Blunden to the chamber of Mr. Andrew Blunden, his father ; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Jenour to the chamber of Messrs. Tyffyn and Winterflood in place of the latter, in expectancy ; fine, 5*l.* Mr. George Lee, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas Lee of Waterford, Ireland, gent., deceased, generally ; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Mr. Richard Hadsor. 30 May. Mr. George Austen of Guldeford, Surrey, gent., specially ; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs.

Francis Moore and Thomas Shawe. 29 June. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Robertes of Little Bracksted, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and Robert Vigorus. 1 July. Mr. Edward, third son of Michael Abdey of London, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Christopher Sibthorpe. 3 July. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Fenner, esq., Justice of the Queen's Bench, specially, by assent of the Masters of the Bench. 10 July. Thomas, fifth son of John Baldwyn of Reddheathe, Herts, deceased, specially. 12 July. Mr. Thomas, second son of Roger Twysden of Est Pecham, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Henry Haull. 13 July. Mr. Nicolas Hide to the chamber of Messrs. James Clarke and Henry Hide, his brother, in place of the latter; fine, 3*l*. 21 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Dale, esq., apprentice of the law and fellow of the Middle Temple, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden at St. Alban's, Herts,  
21 Nov., 36 Eliz., 1593.**

Mr. Cavell was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Stampe for next Autumn.

Messrs. James Clarke and William Sandis are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

There shall be no public commons kept in the Middle Temple until near the beginning of next term. *English.*

There was no commons kept in the House from 7 July, 1593, to 19 January next by reason of the plague. *English.*

*Admissions* :—Mr. Rosse to the chamber of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England, and Mr. R. Warr to the same chamber. 22 Nov. Mr. Timothy Johnson to the chamber of William Bruncker, knt., and Mr. Walter Fanshawe in place of the latter, deceased; fine, 10*l*. 11 Jan. Mr. Dominic Sarsfeild, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Edmund Sarsfeild of Cork, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Sayer and George Lea. 12 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Edward Osborne of Stockbery, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and Robert Hewett. 23 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Horner of Clover, Somerset, esq., specially.

23 Jan., 1593. Mr. John, son and heir of William Drurye, LL.D., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Aylworth and Thomas Forth. 25 Jan. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of David Williams, Serjeant-at-Law elect, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 26 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Sweete of Modburye, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.*, at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and John Legarde. 1 Feb. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Branston of Chelmondeston, Suffolk, gent., specially; fine, only 3*l.*, at the instance of Mr. Johnson, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Mr. Johnson. 5 Feb. Mr. George, third son of Miles Sandis of Isalhampsted Latimers, Bucks, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Mr. Henry, fourth son of Miles Sandis, as above. 6 Feb. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Savile, Serjeant-at-Law elect, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 7 Feb. Mr. William Billingsley to the chamber of Messrs. Wood and Duffield in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* Mr. Antony Weekes, late of Furnifalles Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Christopher Weekes of Salisbury, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 36 Eliz., 1593.**

In accordance with the Queen's writ, Messrs. Lewknor, Savile, and Williams are appointed Serjeants-at-Law. Ewens was chosen Serjeant-at-Law and Baron of the Exchequer this Hilary term.

Mr. Williams shall read the first week in Lent for his second reading and not Mr. Lewknor and Mr. Savile, because Mr. Williams is junior of the foresaid Serjeants, according to the old order of 2 Hen. VIII., as appears in the old Parliament Book. (See p. 32.) Mr. Cavell shall read the second and third weeks of Lent for his first reading.

Mr. Marston was chosen Assistant to Mr. Williams and Mr. Cavell, Readers.

Messrs. Cavell, Stampe, Ayleworth, and W. Combes are appointed to wait at the Cupboard the first reading.

Messrs. T. Stephens, Bowne, Jo. Portmann, and Latton are appointed to provide the Reader's feast for the first reading.

Messrs. Stampe, Ayleworth, Combes, and Haule are appointed to wait at the Cupboard for the second reading.

Messrs. Herne, Jermye, F. Dormer, and Brockmann are appointed to provide the Reader's feast for the second reading.

Mr. Denton is fined 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading. Paid.

Mr. Buttes shall be expelled from his chamber in the parsonage house, unless he presently agrees with the Master of the Temple for the said chamber. *English.*

Messrs. Coleford, Bennet, and Wilkinson are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Messrs. Sayer, T. Younge, R. Reynell, Withens, Hutcheson, Jo. Williams, James Welshe, and Wincoll are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Williams, Reader, Serjeant-at-Law elect.

Messrs. Trowbridge, Sybthorpe, and Stowell are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Cavell, Reader.

*Admissions*:—Mr. John, son and heir of John Ewens of Sudden, in the parish of Wind Caunton, Somerset, gent., specially; *gratis*. Also to the chamber of Baron Ewens, *gratis*. 17 Feb. Mr. George, fifth son of George Gilbert of Wytcombe, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Strode. Mr. John, fourth son of Thomas Ridgewaye of Tarmone, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Alexander Maynarde. Mr. Francis, second son of Thomas Hanbury of London, esq., generally; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. John Knighte and Nicolas Adames. 19 Feb. Mr. Germayne Poole, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Germayne Poole of Radborne, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Rowland Royle and John Canfeilde. Roger Williams, knt., specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. 20 Feb. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of William Rudhall of Rudhall, Herefordshire, esq., specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. 20 Feb., 1593. Mr. Richard Hoskines, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Hoskines, late of Mounmothe, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 40*s.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Rudhale and Henry Blomer. 21 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of George Smythe of Exeter, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Mr. William



23 Jan., 1593. Mr. John, son and heir of William Drurye, LL.D., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Aylworth and Thomas Forth. 25 Jan. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of David Williams, Serjeant-at-Law elect, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 26 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Sweete of Modburye, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.*, at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and John Legarde. 1 Feb. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Branston of Chelmondston, Suffolk, gent., specially; fine, only 3*l.*, at the instance of Mr. Johnson, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Mr. Johnson. 5 Feb. Mr. George, third son of Miles Sandis of Isalhampsted Latimers, Bucks, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Mr. Henry, fourth son of Miles Sandis, as above. 6 Feb. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Savile, Serjeant-at-Law elect, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 7 Feb. Mr. William Billingsley to the chamber of Messrs. Wood and Duffield in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* Mr. Antony Weekes, late of Furnifalles Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Christopher Weekes of Salisbury, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 36 Eliz., 1593.**

In accordance with the Queen's writ, Messrs. Lewknor, Savile, and Williams are appointed Serjeants-at-Law. Ewens was chosen Serjeant-at-Law and Baron of the Exchequer this Hilary term.

Mr. Williams shall read the first week in Lent for his second reading and not Mr. Lewknor and Mr. Savile, because Mr. Williams is junior of the foresaid Serjeants, according to the old order of 2 Hen. VIII., as appears in the old Parliament Book. (See p. 32.) Mr. Cavell shall read the second and third weeks of Lent for his first reading.

Mr. Marston was chosen Assistant to Mr. Williams and Mr. Cavell, Readers.

Messrs. Cavell, Stampe, Ayleworth, and W. Combes are appointed to wait at the Cupboard the first reading.

Messrs. T. Stephens, Bowrne, Jo. Portmann, and Latton are appointed to provide the Reader's feast for the first reading.

Messrs. Stampe, Ayleworth, Combes, and Haule are appointed to wait at the Cupboard for the second reading.

Messrs. Herne, Jermye, F. Dormer, and Brockmann are appointed to provide the Reader's feast for the second reading.

Mr. Denton is fined 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading. Paid.

Mr. Buttes shall be expelled from his chamber in the parsonage house, unless he presently agrees with the Master of the Temple for the said chamber. *English.*

Messrs. Coleford, Bennet, and Wilkinson are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Messrs. Sayer, T. Younge, R. Reynell, Withens, Hutcheson, Jo. Williams, James Welshe, and Wincoll are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Williams, Reader, Serjeant-at-Law elect.

Messrs. Trowbridge, Sybthorpe, and Stowell are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Cavell, Reader.

*Admissions* :—Mr. John, son and heir of John Ewens of Sudden, in the parish of Wind Caunton, Somerset, gent., specially; *gratis*. Also to the chamber of Baron Ewens, *gratis*. 17 Feb. Mr. George, fifth son of George Gilbert of Wytcombe, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30*s.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Strode. Mr. John, fourth son of Thomas Ridgewaye of Tarmone, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Alexander Maynarde. Mr. Francis, second son of Thomas Hanbury of London, esq., generally; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. John Knighte and Nicolas Adames. 19 Feb. Mr. Germayne Poole, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Germayne Poole of Radborne, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Rowland Royle and John Canfeilde. Roger Williams, knt., specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. 20 Feb. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of William Rudhall of Rudhall, Herefordshire, esq., specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. 20 Feb., 1593. Mr. Richard Hoskines, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Hoskines, late of Mounmothe, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 40*s.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Rudhale and Henry Blomer. 21 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of George Smythe of Exeter, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Bound with Mr. William

Crocker. Antony Pawlet of George Hinton, Somerset, esq., Governor (*dux*) of the Isle of Jersey, specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. Herbert Crofte of Crofte, Herefordshire, esq., specially, by Mr. Williams, Reader. 22 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Hugh Norris of St. Deacuman, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Mr. Ralf Stowell. Mr. Thomas, third son of Robert Wythens, late of London, gent., deceased, generally (*vacat.*). 24 Feb. John Hawkin, knt., specially, by Mr. Cavell, Reader. Mr. Marcellus Ryvers, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Ryvers of Bynsted, Hants, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Francis Harvey and Thomas Triste. 24 Feb. Mr. Thomas Triste, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of William Triste of Maydford, Northants, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Harvey and Marcellus Ryvers. 4 March. Mr. Thomas, second son of John Huggefod of Henwood, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Rudhale and John Harborne. 10 March. Mr. Hutchenson to the chamber of Messrs. Craddocke and Gravenor in place of the latter, who forfeited by discontinuance, being discharged of all pensions and other charges hitherto due, at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer; fine, 5*l*. 12 March. Mr. John Culpeper, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Francis Culpeper, late of Hollingborn, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. John Culpeper, sen., and Thomas Edolphe. Mr. Edward, third son of Edmund Tynte of Wraxall, Somerset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. John Tynte and George Hooper. 30 March, 36 Eliz., 1594. Mr. Thomas Nicholas, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Reginald Nicholas of Prestbury, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Stephens and Nicolas Harvey. 17 April. Mr. Richard, son and heir of William Chalercrofte of Kyngsnothe, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Plummer and William Swalmann. Mr. Urias, second son of Henry Coppleston of Yalmeton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Crocker and Alexander Maynard. 18 April. Mr. Maurice, son and heir-apparent of Henry Barkley of Bruton, Somerset, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Maurice Gilbert and George Gilbert.

19 April. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Washbourne of Wichanford, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Richard Daston. Mr. George, second son of George Chute of Bread, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Culpeper and Thomas Edolphe.

21 April. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Hannam, Serjeant-at-Law, deceased, generally; no fine, because his father was a Master of the Bench. Mr. Thomas, third son of Roger Warre of Hestercombe, Somerset, esq., specially.

**At a Parliament holden 22 April, 36 Eliz., 1594.**

Mr. Stampe was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Ayleworth is fined 40*s*. for default in standing at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Chamond, Phelpes, Robert Davies, Fulnetby, and R. Moore are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Mr. Denton must pay the fine for not reading forthwith, according to the order in Hilary term. *English.*

The Utter Barristers called by Mr. Williams, Serjeant elect, and by Mr. Cavell in their readings, are confirmed. *English.*

**Orders sent to the Inns of Court and Chancery by the Judges in Hilary Term, 36 Eliz., by them thought meet to be observed, but referred to every House of Court to consider, and the Benchers to answer.**

1. That none be called to the Bar but those of convenient continuance who have used the exercises of the House, as in arguing of cases, "putting at boltes," and keeping the moots and exercises three years at least.

2. That not above three or four be called to the Bar at any reading, and those to be called by the Reader, where in times past it has been so used, of such as he will stand to answer for; but those names only are to stand who shall be allowed by the Bench at the first Parliament the next term after the call, or otherwise by the Grand Council where it hath been so used. The names of those called are to be delivered by the Reader or Treasurer the said next term to the ancientest Justice of the House. If there be none such, then to the Chief Justice.

3. That none be admitted to read but those who are

esteemed for their learning and credit, fit to serve in the common weal, and who have attended the reading in the exercises there two years before their call to that place; unless it is thought otherwise convenient for some reasonable cause of let to be signified to the ancientest Justices of that House, or if none such be, then to the Chief Justice.

4. That no single Reader be admitted to read in Lent, but that the same reading be always supplied by a double Reader as heretofore has been accustomed, unless upon some special occasion to be allowed by the Justices of the House, or by the Chief Justices and Chief Baron, or two of them.

5. That before any be called to read, a note of the names of three or four next in turn to read be delivered to the Justices of the House, or to the Chief Justices and Chief Baron.

6. That the readings be held out the whole three weeks as in ancient time, and the former good orders for diet and guests to be admitted in readings be observed.

7. That none be called to the Bar by any letters, corruption, or reward, on pain of expulsion of the Reader who calleth, and of the person called.

8. That the Readers be always moved to make their case short, not containing above two or three points at the most, and those as much upon the Statute read on as may be.

9. That in the moots, both in the Houses of Court and Chancery, the pleadings be rehearsed and used as in former times, and thereupon to go to the case, but not without the pleadings drawn, pleaded, and recited. That no case in any Inn of Chancery contain above three points or questions at most, and that the cases be short. *English.*

#### The Answer of the Benchers of the Middle Temple to the Orders delivered by the Judges in Hilary Term, 36 Eliz.

1. This article is the ancient and still continued order and use of the House, saving that the time was not limited to three years, and that sometimes men of good discretion, being of ability in living, by office or otherwise, and of long continuance in the House, and such as were not like to use the Bars in the Courts at Westminster, have been admitted into the Society of Utter Barristers.

2. Of ancient time the Utter Barristers were only called by the Reader, and seldom above four at one time. But by an

Act of their Parliament, 7 Eliz., it was ordained that no Reader should call any Utter Barrister, unless it were first assented to in Parliament and appointed how many he should call. Since then, by the orders established by the Queen's command, with the advice of the Privy Council and Justices, 16 Eliz., and renewed 26 Eliz., none is to be called to the Utter Bar but by the ordinary council of the House in term time. Afterwards, 31 Eliz., it was ordained by Parliament of this House that a double Reader should call four only and a single Reader two, of such good students as they thought meet, whom the Bench might disallow. The Bench also had liberty to call such good students as were not called in due time by the Readers and yet deserved the preferment of the Utter Bar.

3. That by the ancient orders still continued, four of the ancient Utter Barristers are bound to keep four vacations and to stand at the Cupboard four readings next before their turn to read, and there to argue the Reader's cases and keep moots and cases of the House; out of which four the Benchers at their Parliament choose the most sufficient man for learning, discretion, ability, and other gifts to be the next Summer Reader.

4. The ancient order has always been to supply the reading in Lent by double Readers, which order is still continued, unless there happened to be just occasion to supply the vacation with a single Reader.

5. They have never used any such order, and think that they in their Parliament in conference together, of their knowledges touching any Reader to be called, may best discern touching his exercise, touching his knowledge, gifts of utterance, discretion and ability to maintain his countenance, considering they have lived many years before with him.

6. The sixth agrees with their ancient orders, and is now very necessary to be thoroughly renewed and duly observed.

7. By their Parliament, 22 Eliz., it is ordered that none sue by letters or otherwise directly or indirectly to be preferred to the Bar, on pain of disgrace by rejecting him.

8. This was the ancient order, and they intend to renew it by authority of their Parliament.

9. It is the ancient order of the House, and they continue it, and will see it renewed in their Inn of Chancery.

The Benchers will willingly endeavour to cause these orders to be observed for their time, and have established them at their present Parliament. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined for absence from the reading of Messrs. Williams and Cavell, in Lent, 1593. *No names.*

*Admissions* :—Messrs. Richard Warre, John Horner, Thomas Hannam, and Thomas Warre to the chamber late Mr. Rosse's over the door or gate of the Middle Temple; *gratis*, at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice. 26 April, 1594. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Roger Ashforde of Ashforde, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. James Clarke and Richard Warre. Mr. Browghton to the chamber of Messrs. Craddocke and Hutchenson on the death of the former; no fine, because he was admitted to the same chamber in expectancy by Mr. Amerideth, then Treasurer, 12 May, 22 Eliz. 27 April. Mr. Peter, son and heir of John Mounsell, late of Waymouth and Melcombe Regis, Dorset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Swayne and Giles Phelpes. 28 April. Mr. John Osborne to the three highest chambers with the garret, of Mr. Tusser's building, with Mr. Antony Fettiplace; fine, 5*l.* Mr. William Davis, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Thomas Davis of Quynnton, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* 4 May, 1594. Henry, earl of Northumberland, K.G., specially. Charles Percy, knt., brother of the said earl, specially. Antony, viscount Mountague, specially. 7 May. Mr. John, third son of Vincent Calmadye, late of Wemburye, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Josiah Calmadye and William Crocker. 8 May. Mr. John, son and heir of John Arrundell, late of Trerize, Cornwall, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Carewe and Henry Sumaster. Mr. Richard, son and heir of John Tresilian, late of Newlynne, Cornwall, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Davis and Richard Reynell. Mr. Thomas, fourth son of William Mohun, late of Boconnock, Cornwall, knt., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* 9 May. Richard Smalewood and Arthur Blunt, Butlers, to the upper chamber with the garret in the house late belonging to Thomas Dashe, gardener of the Middle Temple, saving the right of Margaret, his widow. Mr. George Duff, late of New Inn, gent., son and

heir-apparent of Thomas Duff of Tredath, in Ireland, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Adams and George Lea. 14 May. Mr. John, son and heir of Robert Lougher, late of Timbye, Pembrokeshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Mr. Richard Martyn. Mr. Humfrey Walrond to the chamber and study of Mr. John Portman with his assent; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 15 May. Mr. Thomas, third son of Francis Culpeper, late of Hollingborne, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Culpeper and John Baynham. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Giles Straungwayes, late of Muston, Dorset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Ashley and Thomas Culpeper. 22 May. Mr. Nicolas Kardiff, late of New Inn, gent., second son of James Kardiff of Dunsincke, co. Dublin, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Niccolas and George Duff. 31 May. Mr. Samuel White, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John White of Shenfield, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and William Sames. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Robert Bennet of Law Whitton, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Kempe and Thomas Reynoldes. 9 June. Mr. Gilbert, son and heir-apparent of George Trobridge of Crediton, Devon, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Danyell and Robert Daves. 13 June. Mr. Hovenden to the chamber of Messrs. Robertson and Henry Reade in place of the former; fine, 5*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 14 June, 36 Eliz., 1594.**

Mr. Cavell was chosen Assistant to Mr. Stampe, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Ayleworth; W. Combes, Haule, and R. Symondes are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. James Walrond, Jo. Delabere, Jenour, and T. Smythe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. H. Welshe is called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Mr. Fabian Phillippes shall have one of the next chambers void, the Readers being all placed to their contentment.  
*English.*

Mr. Yetsworth's petition to have the little house at the left



hand of the going out of the Temple Gate, now used by Carter as a kitchen, is referred to Mr. Treasurer. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. Bowyer, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Lewknor, Serjeant-at-Law. Mr. Henry, son of David Williams, Serjeant-at-Law, and Mr. Edward Phillippes to David Williams' chamber. (Note:—Mr. Phillippes admission void, *quia in aliam cameram admittitur.*) 18 June. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Jerome Weston of Roxwell, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his father and William Tyffyn, esq. 20 June. Mr. Jasper, second son of Hugh Norris of St. Deacuman, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Ralf Stawell and Thomas Norris, his brother. 22 July. Mr. Richard Waddinge, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas Waddinge of Waterford, Ireland, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. George Lea and Dominic Sarsfeild. 3 Aug. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Richard Mulso of Burton, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Mountague and Francis Gifford. 17 Aug. Mr. John Smyth, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Smythe, late of Howby, Leicestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Harvey and Thomas Trist. Mr. William, son and heir of John Thomas, late of Constantyn, Cornwall, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Trefrye and Kellam Jenour. 18 Aug. Mr. Edward, third son of John Pinchon, late of Wittell, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 8 Oct. Mr. Edward Ferrers, late of Clementes Inne, gent., second son of Humfrey Ferrers of Tamworth, Warwickshire, knt., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Mr. Humfrey Walrond. 9 Oct. Mr. Edward, third son of Richard Sharpham, late of Colehanger, Devon, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Humfrey Englishe and Peter Weekes. 10 Oct. Mr. Charles, third son of John Newporte of Welton, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Carville and John Newport. Also to the chamber of Messrs. John Carville and John Newport in place of the latter, his brother; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. William, fourth son of Thomas Brodnax of Godmersham, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Haule and Thomas Brodnax, his brother. Mr. Henry, second son of Henry Mumpesson of Cortington,

Wilts, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Richard Swayne. 11 Oct. Mr. William, second son of John Wattes, citizen and alderman of London, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Hamond and Edmund Style. Mr. Henry Blomer to the chamber of Messrs. Plowden and Miller in place of the former; fine, 40*s*. 12 Oct. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of George Trencharde of Wolveton, Dorset, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Luttrell. 16 Oct. Messrs. James Whitlocke and Humfrey Maye to the middle chamber of the house late belonging to Thomas Dashe, gardener of the Middle Temple, at the petition of Richard Smalewood and Arthur Blunt, Butlers; fine, 40*s*. Mr. William, son and heir of Thomas Hodges, late of Speckington, Somerset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. Giles Phelpes. 19 Oct. Mr. Symon, second son of ——— Clyfford, late of Boltescomb, Wilts, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Josiah Calmadye and John Calmadye. 25 Oct. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Tompson of Frinsbury, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Haule and Thomas Brodnax.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Oct., 36 Eliz., 1594.**

Mr. Cratchroode, on his petition, was discharged from his second reading in next Lent for a fine of 5*l*. Paid.

Mr. Pagitt was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Ayleworth was chosen Reader for next Autumn; in his default, Mr. Combes; in his default, Mr. Haule.

Messrs. Ayleworth, W. Combes, and Symondes, Cupboardmen, are each fined 40*s*. for default.

Messrs. Maynard and N. Adames are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Stampe, Reader last Autumn.

Mr. T. Chappell and Mr. G. Strode are called to the degree of the Utter Bar at the said Parliament.

Mr. Sandis, Treasurer, declared to the Masters of the Bench that he had admitted Mr. Edward Phillippes to the chamber lately belonging to William Weston, knt., saving the right of his son Thomas; which is confirmed even if it be one of the chambers commonly called "Bencher's Chambers"; fine, 40*s*.

Mr. Goddarde, Usher of the Star Chamber, has petitioned concerning a lease of the old kitchen under the Temple Gate,

late in the tenure of Florence Granger, and granted by Parliament to Emanuel Maunsell and Joyce, his wife, 21 Eliz. William Carter has also petitioned to have the same room added to his house. It is ordered that Goddarde shall enjoy his term, according to his lease, so as the room be converted to such use as shall be to the liking of the Masters and Benchers. *English.*

The gardener shall have some convenient room within the House for his lodging appointed by the Treasurer; and shall have 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* yearly wages. *English.*

Every vacationer absent from Mr. Stampe's reading in Autumn 1594 is fined 20*s.*

*Admissions* :—Mr. Stampe to the chamber of Mr. Lewknor, Sergeant-at-Law. 27 Oct. Mr. Henry, son and heir of Hercules Raynsford, late of Clyfforde Chamberer, Gloucestershire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Barnes and Robert George. 30 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Maunsell of Chickley, Bucks, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Mr. Timothy Johnson. Mr. David, son and heir of John Bourk of Tireawly, Ireland, knt., generally; fine, 40*s.* 31 Oct. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Francis Zouche of Shaftesbury, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Edmund Mervyn and William Grove. 1 Nov., 36 Eliz., 1594. Edward Winkfield of Kymbalton, Hunts, knt., and Charles, third son of Michael Blunt, knt., lieutenant of the Tower of London, specially. Mr. George, son and heir of Digory Harvey of Marham Church, Cornwall, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Calmadye and William Wattes. 2 Nov. Mr. Thomas Flettwood to the chamber of Mr. Ferrers of the Utter Bar, and Mr. William Flettwood in place of the latter, his brother; fine, 20*s.* 6 Nov. Mr. Leweston, son and heir-apparent of John Fitzjames of Leweston, Dorset, esq., specially; fine at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice, only 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. James Hannam and Henry Martyn. 16 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of T. Uvedale of Horton, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Swayne and Robert Freke. Mr. William, fourth son of Robert Freke, late of Iwerne Courtney, Dorset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with

Messrs. Richard Swayne and Robert Freke. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Swayne and Robert Freke in place of the latter, his brother, in expectancy; fine, 5*l.* 19 Nov., 37 Eliz. Mr. Jerome, second son of Nicolas Downe of Orcheston, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Lowe and John Luttrell. Mr. Robert Ashley to the chamber of Messrs. Walter Newbrough and Edmund Morgan in place of the latter; fine, 40*s.* 20 Nov. Mr. William Nutt, one of the Masters of the Bar, to the part of his chamber occupied by Mr. Edward Bisse; fine, 4*l.* Mr. Antony Benn and Mr. Edward Bysse to the upper chamber with the garret over it on the south side of the second floor (*gradus*) of the building in the garden, lately built by Mr. Sandes the Treasurer; fine, 36*l.* Messrs. Francis Ashley and Walter Moyle to the upper chamber with the garret on the north side of the second floor of the same building; fine, 37*l.* 20 Nov. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Harris, Serjeant-at-Law, to the chamber of Messrs. Courte, Strete, and T. Chappell, in expectancy; no fine, because his father was a Master of the Bench (*vacat.*). Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Hippeley of Stoneston, Somerset, esq., specially; no fine, because his grandfather was a Master of the Bench and a benefactor towards building the new Hall. Bound with his father and George Hooper. 21 Nov. Mr. Matthew, third son of Francis Saunders, late of Welford, Northants, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Also to the chamber of Messrs. Gascoigne, one of the Masters of the Bench, and William Saunders in place of the latter, with assent of Mr. Gascoigne; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 22 Nov., 37 Eliz., 1594.**

Mr. Haule was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Christmas day shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued to next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

The petition of Mr. Cobden, who was expelled in 23 Eliz., is referred to Mr. Agmundesham and Mr. Shurley. *English.*

The order concerning gentlemen who owe money for commons, made on 13 June, 31 Eliz., is confirmed; and further, those out of commons shall not be received into commons by

the Master Butler, or any other in his absence, before they have paid all duties due to the Steward and House. *English.*

Mr. Trefrye and Mr. T. Barker are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

The "Punye Butler" shall always keep a table or book of the Mootmen who do the exercise of learning in the reading times in the Inns of Chancery, and set down the names of the Mootmen of this House and the case. He is also to keep like order in vacation times, and set down the names of the Mootmen who do such exercise, with the case. He is to have 3s. 4d. from every gentleman called to the Bar. *English.*

*Admissions*:—24 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Robert Prydeaux of Landissileew, Montgomeryshire, esq., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Richard Blunden. 26 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of James Dackombe of Stippleton, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Hide and Thomas Strangwaies. 28 Nov. Messrs. Maynard and Austin to the chamber of the two lower places on the north side of Mr. Sandis' building; fine, 20l. Mr. Weden to the chamber of Messrs. Phillippes and Sayer in place of the former; fine, 40s. 29 Nov. Mr. William Davys to the chamber of Messrs. George Carr and Castilian in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Mounsell to the chamber of Messrs. Phelpps and John Boys, jun., in place of the latter; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of William Curll of Hatfeild, Herts, gent., specially; fine, only 3l., at the request of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. 30 Nov. Mr. Antony Honychurch, late of New Inn, gent., second [son] of John Honychurch of Luton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. George and Thomas Strode. 23 Jan. Mr. John Boys to the chamber of Messrs. Cassey and Fox in place of the latter; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. Basil, son and heir-apparent of John Brooke of Madeley, Shropshire, esq., son and heir of Robert Brooke, knt., late Chief Justice of the Common Bench, specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Charles Best. 25 Jan. Mr. Thomas, fourth son of James Crewe, late of London, gent., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Simon Wismann and Benjamin Rudyerd. 28 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir of Cadwalader Gwynn of Frou Gouch, Montgomeryshire, gent., generally; no fine, at

the special request of Mr. Richard Lewknor, Serjeant-at-Law, because he served Mr. Lewknor as clerk for four years. Bound with Messrs. Benjamin Rudyerd and Thomas Crewe. Mr. William, second son of Henry Sterr of Bradford, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Giles Phelpes and Henry Martynn. 29 Jan. Mr. William, third son of John Northcott, late of Crediton, Devon, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Northcott and Robert Davies. 30 Jan. Mr. Oliver, second son of Thomas Style of Eyton, Beds, gent., specially; no fine, because he was for long time the Treasurer's servant. Bound with Messrs. Richard Moore and John Paynter. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Adam Spracelinge of Elington, in the Isle of Thanet, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. 10*s*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Brodnax and William Brodnax. 1 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir of William Whitmoore, late of London, merchant, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. James Clarke and John Paynter. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of William Watts of Blakesley, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Palmer and Sydney Mountagu. Mr. Simon Edolphe, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Robert Edolphe, late of Hincksell, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Edolphe, his brother, and Thomas Edolphe. 6 Feb. Mr. Andrew Jenour, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Andrew Jenour of Dunmowe, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. William Tyffyn and Kenelm Jenour. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Reade of Barton, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Denton and Christopher Hovenden. Mr. John, second son of the same Thomas Reade, specially; fine, 3*l*. 10*s*. Bound with the same. 7 Feb. Mr. Thomas, second son of Richard Maye, late of London, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Humfrey Maye, his brother, and James Whitlock. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Cumption of Pryors Deane, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. 10*s*. Bound with his father and Edmund Mervyn. Mr. Nathaniel Coxewell, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Coxewell of Ciciter, Gloucestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Christopher George and Robert George. Mr. George Younge to the chamber of

Messrs. Mordaunt and Grove in place of the latter; fine, 3*l*. Mr. Grove to the chamber of Messrs. Hugh Portmann and Humfrey Waldron in place of the former, with the assent of Mr. Clifton, lately admitted in expectancy of Mr. Portmann; fine, 4*l*.

**At a Parliament holden 7 Feb., 37 Eliz., 1594.**

Mr. Stampe was chosen Assistant to Mr. Pagytt, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Haule, Symondes, R. Stephens, and Ed. Phillipps are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Dodridge, Courtney, Peter and H. Waldron are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Cobden is restored, because he has conformed in religion.

The orders made at the Parliament on 2 July, 24 Eliz., concerning those who do not duly come to the Church and receive the communion according to the laws of the realm, shall be put in execution. *English.*

Vacationers fined 20*s*. at Christmas. *No names.*

John Bull, Second Butler, is admitted to the office of Steward in place of John Wilson, resigned.

30 May, 1595. Mr. Ricarde has excused himself by testimony of Serjeant Lewknor, Serjeant Savile, and others for his absence and not being in commons, and other faults which might forfeit his chamber, sickness and other lawful impediments having been the only cause of his absence. He is therefore allowed to enjoy his study and the little upper chamber built by him during life, provided that Mr. Walkaden may lodge with him. *English.*

*Admissions* :—11 Feb., 1594. Mr. Robert Barnefeilde, late of New Inn, second son of Richard Barnefeilde of Edgmond, Shropshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Peter Mounsell and Charles Newporte. 12 Feb. Messrs. Edwin Kendall and Hugh Robothom to the chamber on the south side of the two lower places in Mr. Sandis' building; no fine to be paid by Kendall, because his father, Christopher Kendall, gave up to the Inn his share of a larger chamber. Robothom is taxed at 20*l*., whereof 13*l*. is assigned to Christopher Kendall to finish the said chamber, and 7*l*. remains to the use of the Inn. Mr. William, second son of Humfrey

Burdett, late of Sunninge, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Moore and Edward Lydall. Mr. William, son and heir of John Stritch of Lymbrick, Ireland, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Dominic Sarsfeild and Francis Bowrne. Mr. William Brodnax to the chamber of Messrs. Plumer and Swalmann in place of the latter; fine, 4*l*. 13 Feb. Mr. Lewis, second son of Thomas Lewes, late of Brecon, Brecknockshire, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. 19 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Williams of Stowford, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Admitted by Mr. Pagitt, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Maynarde and John Calmadye. 24 Feb. John Wilson, late Steward, specially; and the same day Barnard Millington to the office of Junior Butler. 1 March. Mr. John Armitage, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Armitage of Kircklesse, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Admitted by Mr. Pagitt, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Armitage. Mr. Gregory Armitage, second son of the same, generally; fine, only 20*s*., at the instance of Baron Ewens. Admitted by Mr. Pagitt. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and John Armitage. 8 March. Mr. Zacheus Isham, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Henry Isham, citizen and mercer of London, generally; fine, ——. Bound with Messrs. William Becke and William Swalmann. 13 March. Mr. James Pagytt, gent., only son and heir-apparent of Thomas Pagytt, esq., Reader, generally, but not to be subject to any burdens until he comes in to commons, and when he does so he must keep his vacations. 19 March. Mr. John, second son of John Hooper of Chadleighe, Devon, gent., servant of Thomas Pagytt, esq., specially; no fine, being admitted by special favour of Mr. Pagytt. Bound with Messrs. Zacheus Isham and John Armitage. Thomas Knoles, knt., specially, with assent of Mr. Pagytt and other Masters of the Bench. John Salisbury of Llawenny, Denbighshire, esq., specially; with assent of Mr. Pagitt and other Masters of the Bench. 25 March, 37 Eliz., 1595. Mr. Robert, son and heir of George Moorton, late of Esteward, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. John Davies and John Hoskines. 9 May. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Gibbes of South Perrott, Dorset, esq., specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench.



Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Lutterell. 13 May. Mr. Christopher Stone to the chamber of Messrs. Sayer and Weedon on the death of the latter. Mr. Stone paid the fines of Mr. Weedon and of Mr. Phillipps, viz. 4*l.*, and gives further 10*s.* Robert Digbye, esq., son and heir of George Digbye, late of Colleshull, Warwickshire, knt., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Farmer and John Paynter. 10 May. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Parramoore of the Isle of Thanet, Kent, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Ayleworth and Henry Parramoore. 16 May. Mr. Edward Sowth, late of Clements Inne, gent., son and heir of Edward Sowth, late of Kerrington, Lincolnshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Marcellus Ryvers and John Smythe. Mr. William, third son of Thomas Lyggons of Elston, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Marcellus Ryvers and John Smythe. Mr. George Needler, late of Staple Inne, gent., third son of Simon Needler, late of Acton, Middlesex, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 17 May. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Ludlowe of Hildeverell, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Lutterell. 22 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Gaye of Chillye, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Philip Hurrell and Thomas Williams. 24 May. Mr. Francis Hanburye to the chamber of Mr. Bowyer, a Master of the Bench, and Mr. Robert Bowyer in place of the former, deceased; fine, 8*l.* 30 May. Mr. Leweston Fitzjames to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Hensmann and Henry Martynn in place of the former; fine, 3*l.* 30 May. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of John Courte of Bristol, esq., specially; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Thomas, second son of the same, specially; fine, 50*s.* Messrs. Edward and Thomas Courte to the chamber or chambers of their father, Messrs. Briggess, Streete, and Chappell, in expectancy; fine, only 10*s.*, at the request of Mr. Thomas Harris, Serjeant-at-Law, and of their father, who built great part of the said chambers, and also because Mr. Edward, Mr. Harris's son and heir-apparent, surrendered his expectancy.

**At a Parliament holden 30 May, 37 Eliz., 1595.**

Mr. Haule was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Symondes is fined 40s. for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Pagitt's reading.

Messrs. G. Dryden, Beck, Barnham, and Beck are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Pagytt, Reader, and confirmed by Parliament.

No gentleman shall be allowed to remain in commons who owes above three weeks commons. If any such come into commons, the Steward shall deliver their names to the Benchers or ancients then in commons that they may be commanded to depart. If the Steward fail to give such notice, he shall have no relief of the House charge touching such persons' commons, and shall pay a fine. None shall depart out of commons leaving any commons unpaid, being cast at the time of their departure. *English.*

Vacationers absent from Mr. Pagytt's reading in Lent, 1594, are fined. *No names.*

*Admissions* :—1 June, 1595. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of William Savile of Copley, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, only 40s., at the instance of John Savile, Sergeant-at-Law. Mr. Ralf, son and heir-apparent of Robert Delavale of Seton Delavale, Northumberland, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10s. Bound with his father and Mr. John Carvile. 2 June. Mr. Henry Ludlowe to the chamber of Messrs. Stampe, a Master of the Bench, and John Davis, in place of the former; fine, 8*l.* Mr. William, fourth son of Thomas Copley, late of Bredon, Worcestershire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Antony Fettiplace and Alexander Rudhall. 3 June. Mr. George Needler to the chamber of Messrs. Thompson and Sterrell, the former having forfeited by discontinuance and non-payment of pensions; fine, 20s. John Wilson, late Steward, and Barnard Millington, jun., Butler, to the lower part of the house late belonging to Thomas Dashe, gardener of the Middle Temple, and now in tenure of his widow, Margaret, in expectancy. 28 June. Messrs. William Cuttes and Henry Prannell to the chamber of Messrs. John and Oliver Luke on their surrender; fine, only 40s., because Mr. Cuttes left his chamber to the use of the House, because they claim by an assignment of Messrs. Robert

Tanfield and Francis Barnard, and because Mr. John Luke lately released to the House a debt of 20*l.* to his grandfather, Nicolas Luke, as appears by the admission of Oliver Luke, 24 April, 1591. 28 June. Mr. Francis, second son of Henry Josceleine, late of Willingal Do, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Antony Luther and William Cuttes. 2 July. Mr. Austin, son and heir of Thomas Winyates, late of St. Clementes Parish, Middlesex, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Bartholomew Mann and Timothy Johnson. 4 July. Mr. Richard Weston to the chamber of Messrs. John Williams and Thomas Edolphe in place of the latter; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.*

**At a Parliament holden 4 July, 37 Eliz., 1595.**

Mr. Pagytt was chosen Assistant to Mr. Haule, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Symondes, R. Stephens, Tonge, and Ed. Phillippes are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Wrightlington, Basterd, Doddington, and Billingsley are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. John Davies is called to the degree of the Utter Bar with assent of all the Masters of the Bench.

Mr. Clement Pigott, one of the fellows of this House, is given licence to build himself a chamber of one story and a half over the present chamber of Mr. Wysemann and Mr. Davemport, and to have one assignment thereof after him.  
*English.*

*Admissions:*—7 July, 1595. Mr. Crewe to the chamber of Messrs. Wysemann and Davemport in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Benjamin Tichborne of Tichborne, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 5*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Tyffynn and John Williams. 8 July. Mr. Edward Wattes to the chamber of Messrs. Cason and Gifford in place of the latter; fine, 40*s.* 10 July. Mr. Edmund, son and heir-apparent of Richard Mouldsworth of the Middle Temple, esq., specially; no fine, because he is a kinsman of the Treasurer. Also to the chamber of Mr. Richard Mouldsworth, his father, and Mr. John Paynter, in place of his father, in expectancy; fine, 20*s.* 28 July. Mr. John, son and heir of John Bathe of Dromconragh, co. Dublin, specially, by Mr. Haule, Reader; fine, 4*l.*, paid to the Reader. 22 July.

Mr. Francis, second son of Edward Frothingham of Frothingham, Yorks, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Christopher Frothingham and Antony Honychurch. 31 July.

Mr. Robert Bromfeild, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Thomas Bromfeild of London, merchant, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. William Tothill and Antony Honychurch. 2 Aug. Mr. Robert, third son of Alan Bellingham, late of Levens, Westmoreland, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Flyer and Robert Fulnettby. 7 Aug.

Mr. William, second son of John Wilford, late of Enfeild, Middlesex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. George Wrighttington and John Hennyng. 12 Aug. Mr. William Whitmoore to the chamber of Messrs. John Wood and Billingsley in place of the latter; fine, 33*s*. 4*d*.

John Baptist Castilian, esq., a gentleman of the Queen's Privy Chamber, specially, by Mr. Haule, Reader. Mr. Henry Wotton of Bowghton Malherbe, Kent, esq., specially, by Mr. Haule, Reader. 10 Sept. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Feeharris of Kilfeynane, Co. Limerick, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Dominic Sarsfeild and George Lea. 24 Sept. Mr. Gilbert, son and heir-apparent of Roger Searle of North Warnborough, Hants, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Hoskines and Benjamin Rudyerd. 13 Oct. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Mannering of Whitmoore, Staffordshire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Flyer and Robert George. 16 Oct. Mr. Richard, third son of Thomas Reade of Barton, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas and John Reade. Mr. Robert Bogas, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Bogas, late of Branham, Suffolk, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Elliott and Henry Sammes. Mr. Charles, third son of Thomas Scott, late of Smeeth, Kent, knt., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Davies and Simon Edolphe. 17 Oct.

Mr. John, son and heir of Michael Darcy, late of Aston, Yorks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Peter Fretchvile and John Carvile. 19 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir of Edmund Borlas, citizen and mercer of London, deceased, generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Zaccheus Isham and John Hooper. 21 Oct. Mr. Peter Riddell, late

of Cliffordes Inne, gent., third son of William Riddell of Newcastle, Northumberland, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Delavale and John Delavale. Mr. John, second son of Robert Delavale of Seaton Delavale, Northumberland, esq., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Delavale and Peter Riddell. 23 Oct. Mr. Lewis Powell, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., second son of Morgan Powell of Pembroke, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Adams and Leweston Fitzjames.

**At a Parliament holden 24 Oct., 37 Eliz.**

Mr. Johnson was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Ed. Phillippes for next Autumn.

Messrs. Symondes, R. Stephens, Tonge, and Ed. Phillippes are fined 40s. each for not standing at the Cupboard at Mr. Haule's reading.

Mr. Ayleworth is fined 20l. for not reading. Paid, 13l. 6s. 8d.

Mr. Combes is fined 20l. for not reading. Paid, 13l. 6s. 8d.

Messrs. Culpeper and Moyle are called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Haule, Reader, and confirmed by Parliament.

Mr. R. Ashley is called to the degree of the Utter Bar by Parliament.

Vacationers fined 20s. each for absence from Mr. Haule's reading. *No names.*

*Admissions* :—Mr. Isaac, son and heir-apparent of Richard Johnson, esq., a Master of the Bench, specially; no fine. He is also admitted to his father's chamber, and if his father die and another Bencher take his father's chamber, he shall be admitted to the chamber or a part thereof whence the said Bencher cometh, and shall have the antiquity in the said chamber, unless before his removing out of his father's chamber he be admitted into some convenient chamber without fine. *English.* 25 Oct. Mr. Richard, son and heir of John Pudsey, late of Cuxham, Oxfordshire, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d., at Mr. Marston's request. Bound with Messrs. William Combes and Thomas Beaufoue. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Beaufoue of Gwy Clyff, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. William Combes and Richard Pudsey. 1 Nov. Mr. Peter, second son of Peter Higdon of Merston, Somerset, gent., speci-

ally; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Giles Phelpes and William Sterre. 2 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of George Philpott of Cump-ton, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Paynter and William Whitmoore. John Haddon, servant of Francis Barker, Chief Butler, to the office of Barnard Millington, Puisne Butler. 5 Nov. Mr. Thomas Fowler, late of New Inn, gent., third son of William Fowler of Harnidge Graunge, Shropshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan and James Garnons. 10 Nov. Mr. Oliver Style to the chamber of Messrs. Wincoll and Vigorus in place of the former; no fine, because it is in decay, and Messrs. Style and Vigorus will repair it. 13 Nov. Mr. Austin Wynyates to the chamber of Messrs. George Cole and Chippingdale in place of the latter; fine, 20*s*. Mr. John, second son of John Latton of Kingston Bagpuze, Berks, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Latton and James Whitlock. 13 Nov. Mr. Hugh, third son of William Grove, late of Shafton, Dorset, esq., deceased, specially; fine, at Mr. Swayne's request, only 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and John Dacombe. Mr. George Vaux, late of Staple Inne, gent., fourth son of Robert Vaux of Odiham, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. George Strobe and Henry Ludlowe. 14 Nov. Mr. Chippingdale and Mr. John Tynte to the upper chamber with a garret, on the north side of the second floor (*gradus*) of Mr. Sandis' building in the Garden; fine, 50*l*. 20 Nov. Mr. John Hennyng to the chamber of Robert Napper, knt., and Mr. Wrighttington in place of the former; fine, 20*s*. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Edward Wareham of Burton, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. 10*s*. Bound with Messrs. George Wrighttington and John Hennyng. Mr. Thomas Greene, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Greene of Warwick, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Marston of the Bench and John, his son. 21 Nov. Mr. Richard Moore and Mr. John Wincoll to the chamber on the west side of the third floor (*gradus*) of Mr. Sandis' building in le Vine Court; fine, 45*l*., because Mr. Moore had rights in the upper chamber in the building pulled down in le Vine Court. Mr. Flettwood Dormer and Mr. William Sammes to the upper of two chambers called "le garrett chambers," on the west side of Mr. Sandis' new building in

le Vine Court ; fine, 40*l*. Messrs. Maximilian Moone and John Culpeper to the chamber on the east side of the second floor (*gradus*) of Mr. Sandis' building in Vine Court ; fine, 40*l*.

**At a Parliament holden 21 Nov., 38 Eliz., 1595.**

The feast of Christmas shall not be solemnly kept. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s*. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

An order for the table of the ancients of the Utter Bar. On 26 Nov., 38 Eliz., it was ordered by the Masters of the Bench, viz. James Morice, esq., Attorney of the Queen of Her Court of Wards and Liveries, Thomas Farmer, Miles Sandis, Peter Roos, Matthew Dale, John Agmondesham, John Boys, Thomas Pagytt, Richard Johnson, John Shurley, William Gibbes, George Snygge, John Marston, John Cavell, Edward Stampe, and Henry Haule, that those Masters of the Utter Bar who have past their time of reading and have not read, and those who shall do so in future, from the first day of next term shall dine and sup at the upper table on the north side of the Hall, which shall be called "*Mensa Seniorum Magistrorum de le Utter Barr—Anglice*, the Auncientes table." Other Masters of the Utter Bar and fellows may be allowed to sit there, until it is full.

Four only of the most ancient in commons may have a special diet, as hitherto ; and two of the most ancient may have a waiter (*valectus*) each in commons with the waiters of the Masters of the Bench.

Four of the most ancient of the Masters of the Utter Bar in commons who have not yet come to their time for reading, may have a special diet, and two of them may have a waiter each, as above.

In the case of gentlemen owing commons to John Wilsonn, late Steward, or to John Bull, now Steward, or any other duties to the House, their sureties shall be asked to pay it or appear before the Bench at the table, and on their refusal, to be ordered as the Bench shall think meet. *English*.

Mr. Bacon, once sworn Utter Barrister by Mr. Serjeant Harris, shall be allowed to be an Utter Barrister at the next general call. Mr. Waddinge, for whom Mr. Serjeant Danyell has written, shall be considered of touching his worthiness

The remembrance of Mr. Byrde, at Mr. Nicolle's instance, is also deferred to the next general call. *English.*

Gentlemen coming into the Hall or Buttery to breakfast, dinner, or supper in boots or cloaks shall *ipso facto* be out of commons until they pay the Treasurer 10s.; and they shall pay for commons all the time they are out of commons. *English.*

*Admissions*:—26 Nov. Mr. Edmund Scott, late of Staple Inne, gent., second son of John Scott of Bromley, Kent., esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Hamond and Edward Combes. Mr. Henry, son and heir of Matthew Pollard, late of Trelawne, Cornwall, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 20s., at the request of the earl and countess of Huntingdon. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and George Strode. 27 Nov. Mr. William Newburgh, late of Newe Inne, gent., third son of Richard Newburgh, late of Netherbury, Dorset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Walter Newburgh, his brother, and Thomas Straungwaies. 1 Dec. Mr. Henry Sammes to the chamber of Mr. Becke and Mr. Edwin Sandis in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 20 Dec. Mr. Edwin Sandis to the chamber of Messrs. Benn and Bisse in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 22 Jan. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Hannibal Vivion of Trelowarren, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Alexander Maynard and Robert Ridge. 24 Jan. Mr. Hugh Grove to the chamber of Messrs. William Grove and Humfrey Walrond in place of the latter; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 27 Jan. Mr. William Wilford to the chamber of Messrs. Wrighttington and Hennyng on the death of the latter, provided that if Sir Robert Napper return out of Ireland, he may use the chamber as formerly; fine, 5*l.* Mr. Martin, son and heir-apparent of Martin Culpeper of Oxford, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Culpeper, sen. and jun. 31 Jan. Mr. George, son and heir of Richard Lyttleboye, late of Wickham, Bucks, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Shawe and Christopher Kendall. Mr. Richard, second son of Richard Traughton of Hanslapp, Bucks, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Antony Fettiplace and Francis Gifford. 1 Feb. Mr. Walter, son and heir of Henry Welshe, late of Sodbury, Gloucestershire, esq., deceased, specially (*vacat.*). 2 Feb. Messrs. Peter Fretchvile and John Darcy to the upper chamber on the east side of the third floor (*gradus*) in Sandis'



building in le Vine Court; fine, 60*l.* 4 Feb. Messrs. Thomas Barker and William Tofte to the upper chamber with a garret on the south side of the second floor of Sandis' new building in the Garden; fine, 60*l.* Mr. Thomas Greene to the chamber of Messrs. Vigorus and Oliver Style in place of the former; no fine, because the chamber is in decay, and Greene and Style will repair it.

**At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 38 Eliz., 1595.**

Mr. Haule was chosen Assistant to Mr. Johnson, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Ed. Phillippes, Marvynn, Ja. Clarke, and C. Stone are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Adye, F. Tate, Forthe, and Wattes are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

John Wilson, late Steward, has petitioned to have an order granted to him for the payment of the commons of divers gentlemen, some of whom are out of the realm, and others discontinued, which sums have been long forborne by him to his great hindrance. The Under Treasurer shall therefore peruse the names of those in arrears and see the sums which they owe, and for how many there are "bandes," that they may be put in suit. The sums owed by those who have no "bandes," are to be certified to the Masters of the Bench next term, that some order may be taken for his relief. *English.*

George Boulton, Under Cook, petitioned for the reversion of the Master Cook's place. Answered, that it is fully intended that he shall have the place when it is void. *English.*

Messrs. Peter Frechvile and John Darcy, esqs., petitioned in regard of their great affairs in the country and far dwelling, to have their chamber in the Vine Court, for which they have lately paid a great sum, without forfeiture or danger for not being eight weeks in commons every year. Granted, but they must appoint no one but students of the House to lie in their chamber during their absence. *English.*

Mr. Denton has till the end of the first week in Easter term given him to pay the residue of his fine for not reading, 10*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* If not paid then, he shall lose his chamber, and the Treasurer admit another in his place. *English.*

Divers Utter Barristers, being vacationers, have lately absented themselves and not been in commons in reading times,

so that the moot-men of this House in the Inns of Chancery have many times failed by reason of the small appearance of Utter Barristers; and also the young gentlemen vacationers have for the most part not been in commons in Christmas, Lent, and Summer vacations, so that the charges have been greater to those in commons; it is therefore ordered that henceforth every Utter Barrister who has not served all his vacations, shall be in commons five weeks every Lent and four weeks every Summer till he has served six vacations after being called to the Bar, the vacation beginning the first day of every reading, on pain of a fine of 20s. Young gentlemen who are generally admitted, and who do not duly attend and be in commons for six vacations after their admittance, viz. three weeks at Christmas, five weeks in Lent, and four weeks in Summer vacations, shall pay 20s. the next term after every vacation or reading. Utter Barristers and Inner Barristers who have been out of commons and forfeited their vacations, shall pay the money due by them, and the refusers fined and punished as shall seem convenient to the Masters of the Bench. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence at Christmas, 1595:—Messrs. R. Bellingham, Barnefeild, Bourk, W. Brodnax, Borlas, Cumpton, Coxwell, Clifford, J. Culpeper, jun., T. Culpeper, Chalcrofte, W. Davies, S. Edolphe, T. Fowler, Feeharris, F. Frothingham, W. Freke, G. Gilbert, Honychurch, Hanburye, G. Harvey, Z. Isham, A. Jenour, Kardyff, Lougher, Maunsell, Mumpesson, Mulso, J. Norris, C. Newport, Osborne, G. Poole, Ridgwaye, M. Ryvers, D. Sarsfeild, Sweete, T. Smythe, J. Smyth, Sharpham, Stritche, Spraceling, T. Thompson, Thomas, Ed. Tynte, Triste, Uvedale, T. Williams, Wadding, R. Weston, Ed. Wattes.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Edward Combes to the chamber of Messrs. Rede and William Combes, on the death of Mr. Rede (*non potuit gaudere. Vacat.*). 9 Feb. Mr. George, second son of Thomas Malett, late of Enmore, Somerset, esq., deceased, specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of Sir John Popham, Chief Justice of England. Bound with Messrs. Richard and Thomas Warre. 10 Feb. Mr. Henry Hunt to the chamber on the eastern side of the two lower places in Sandis' new building in le Vine Court; fine, only 10l., because Sandis had from Mr. Hunt "lez bordes" to make "lez flowers" to the value of 40s., and because Hunt had a chamber there in the old

building. Mr. Henry Boyle to the chamber on the east side of the two lower places with Mr. Hunt; fine, only 12*l.*, because he had a chamber in the old building. 12 Feb. Mr. William Gosnoll to the chamber and study of Mr. Edward Combes in his place; no fine, for certain considerations moving the Treasurer. Mr. John Roope, late of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Roope of Little Dartmouth, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 50*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Martyn and Richard Chappell. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Gowldwell of Tratten, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, only 40*s.*, at the instance of Mr. Mann. Bound with Messrs. Antony Weekes and William Ryves. 12 Feb. Messrs. Bowrne and Rudyerd to a chamber on the west side of the two lower chambers in Mr. Sandis' building in le Vine Court; fine, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 27 Feb. Mr. Thomas South, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas South of Northley, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Hannam and Thomas Straungwaies. 28 Feb. Mr. John Canon, late of Clyffordes Inne, gent., third son of Maurice Canon, late of Haverfordwest, Pembrokeshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 40*s.*, at Mr. Merrick's instance. Bound with Messrs. William Ryves and Thomas Nyeolas. Mr. Richard, son and heir of John Brodrepp, late of Week, Somerset, gent., deceased, generally, by Mr. Johnson, Reader; fine, only 30*s.*, at Baron Ewen's instance. Bound with Messrs. William Celey and Richard Bennett. 4 March. Mr. Richard, son and heir of — Smarte, late of Ipswich, Suffolk, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, being admitted by Richard Johnson, esq., now Reader. 9 March. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Denner of Bradninch, Devon, gent., specially, by Mr. Johnson, Reader; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. George Wrighttington and William Willford. Robert Lee, esq., alderman of London, specially, by Mr. Johnson, Reader. John Wattes, esq., alderman of London, specially, by assent of Mr. Johnson, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 1 April, 38 Eliz., 1596. Mr. Thomas Newman, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Henry Newman of Salisbury, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Swanton and William Grove. 30 April. Mr. Haule, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Fettiplace and Osborne on

the death of the former; no fine, because he left his chamber to the use of the House. 1 May. Mr. Christopher Frothingham to the chamber of Messrs. Walkeden, J. Stone, and Lowe, in the place of and to the study of Mr. Walkeden; fine, 20s. Mr. Thomas, third son of Henry Longeville of Wolverton, Bucks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Gascoigne and Andrew Umberville. 2 May. Mr. Miles Doddinge to the chamber of Messrs. Haule and Brodnax in place of the former on his leaving; fine, 20s. 4 May. Mr. Edmund, son and heir-apparent of William Baynham of Boxley, Kent, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and John Baynham. Messrs. Edward Cason and John Farmer to Mr. White's chamber, void by his death; Cason paid 10*l*. and Farmer nothing, because he gave up his admission to his father's chamber. 14 May. Mr. John Maunsell to the chamber of Messrs. Cason and Edward Wattes in place of Mr. Cason; fine, 20s. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Richard Dacombe of Motcombe, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Baron Ewens. Bound with Messrs. Richard Swayne and William Grove. 15 May. Messrs. William Burdett and Edward Tynte to the lower chamber on the south side of Sandis' new buildings in the Garden; fine, 30*l*. Messrs. Nicolas Adames and — to the one of the two lower chambers next to the chamber of Messrs. Kendall and Robothom, lately built by Mr. Sandis; Mr. Adames pays 10*l*., Mr. — nothing, at the instance of Mr. Gelius Merrick, servant of Robert, earl of Essex, who obtained the earl's consent to the building in the Garden. Mr. Christopher Kendall to the chamber of Edwin, his son, and Mr. Hugh Robothom, in expectancy; no fine, because he "finished lez studies" and other necessaries (*vacat*). Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Amias Bamfylde of Poltmer, Devon, esq., specially (*vacat*). 16 May. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Wright of the parish of St. Clement, Middlesex, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. 10*s*. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Jenour and Francis Joyner. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Vawer of Bristol, merchant, specially; fine, only 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*., at the instance of Mr. Snigge, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Kedgwin and Charles Townley. 18 May. Mr. Thomas Streynsham, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Streynsham, late of Fevers-

ham, Kent, deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Haule, a Master of the Bench, and Thomas Brodnax. 18 May. Mr. Richard, second son of Thomas Owen, a Justice of the Common Bench, specially; no fine, on account of the friendship between his father and the Fellowship, and especially the Treasurer. Bound with Messrs. William Sterr and Peter Higdon. Mr. Francis Clyve to the chamber of Messrs. George Carr and William Davys in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Nicolas Eveleigh to the chamber of Messrs. Benn and Edwin Sandis, jun., in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Edward Yate, late of Buckland, Berks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Overbury and John Latton. Mr. Stephen, son and heir-apparent of Ambrose Agard of Browghton, Northants, esq., generally; fine, only 20s., at Mr. Pagit's instance. Bound with Messrs. John Maunsell and Richard Owen. 19 May. Mr. George Rolle to the chamber, late Mr. Maynarde's, under the chamber of Messrs. C. Stone and Sayer in place of Mr. Maynard on his leaving (*recessum*); fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 21 May, 38 Eliz., 1596.**

Mr. Ed. Phillippes was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Phillippes, Marvyn, Ja. Clarke, and C. Stone are fined 40s. for failing to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Johnson's reading.

The ordinances made on 20 May at Serjeantes Inne in Flete Street by all the Justices there assembled, in the presence of the Treasurers and divers ancients of the Inns and Fellowships of "le quatuor Innes de Court," was read, but the discussion postponed till next Parliament.

The call of Messrs. Wentworth and Francis Ashley to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Johnson during his reading, was confirmed.

Mr. Moyle, called to the degree of the Utter Bar during Mr. Halle's reading, and Mr. Sommes during Mr. Johnson's reading, are suspended from the degree until they have been admitted for seven years, when they will be confirmed if of good conversation and diligence in observing the exercises of learning here and in the Inns of Chancery.

Messrs. Croke and George Younge, called to the degree of

the Utter Bar by Mr. Johnson, are not approved, because they have performed no exercises of learning, and Mr. Younge has only been a fellow five years.

Mr. Haule, Reader in last Autumn vacation, and Mr. Johnson, Reader in last Lent vacation, are each fined 10*l.* for not reading the whole space of time fixed, for calling unfit persons to the degree of the Utter Bar, for excesses in diet during their readings and for other offences.

Ordered, that any Master of the Utter Bar who, on warning given, does not keep the ordinance made at the Parliament held on 14 May, 16 Eliz., concerning the qualifications for pleading at Courts, etc. (*quoted*), shall be fined 40*s.* for the first offence, 4*l.* for the second, and for the third shall lose his degree and his chamber. The three last Readers or two of them shall be the examiners of offenders.

If moots or other exercises of learning fail in this Inn or in the Inns of Chancery for want of any Master of the Utter Bar, besides the penalty already imposed by the ordinances, each Master of the Utter Bar then in commons shall forfeit 10*s.* if he do not supply the defect.

Mr. Henry Sandis, fourth son of Miles Sandis, esq., Treasurer, was admitted to the chamber of his father, and Edwin and William, his brothers, in expectancy, which chamber they shall hold without forfeiture. Further, considering that Mr. Sandis of the Bench built at his own expense two chambers over his present chamber, and seventeen other new chambers, and did many repairs in the Garden and round "le gallery," and that he paid off debts on his being made Treasurer, and leaves the House with money in hand, it is ordered that no one else shall be admitted to the said chambers. *Signed*: Ja. Morice. Math. Dale. Jo. Agmondesham. Jhon Boys. Matthue Cracheroede. Thomas Pagytt. Richard Johnson. John Shurley. Wm. Gibbes. George Snygge. Barthelmewe Man. Jo. Marston. John Cauell. Ed. Stampe. Henry Haule.

Daniel Hill is appointed Panier Man in place of Thomas Medcalf, who shall receive from the office during his life 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year, and the broken meat from two tables of the Utter Bar, except at the times of readings and feasts, when he shall only have half.

An annuity of 13*s.* 4*d.* is granted, during pleasur Margaret Dashe, widow.

The Laundress' yearly salary is increased 1*l.*, being previously 4*l.*

To Richard Smalewood and Arthur Blunt, Butlers, are granted a chamber which they have built over the house of Margaret Dashe, for life.

Mr. Henry Ferrers did not appear to urge his petition concerning the chamber of the late Mr. Richard Ferrers and John White, both deceased, neither did Mr. John Ferrers. It was discussed whether the disposition thereof belonged to Mr. Henry Ferrers or the Treasurer, and it was determined that it belonged to the Treasurer.

The following vacationers were fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons in Lent and during Mr. Johnson's reading:— Utter Barristers: Messrs. Coleforde, Wilkynson, Sayer, T. Younge, Reynell, Hutchinson, Trowbridge, Sibthorpe, jun., Stawell, Phelps, R. Davies, Fulnetbye, R. Moore, H. Welshe, N. Adames, T. Chapell, G. Strode, G. Dridon, Jacobb. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Charlcrofte, W. Davies, Lougher, T. Culpeper, J. Norris, Waddinge, Mulso, J. Smyth, Thomas, Sharpham, Mumpesson, Tompson, C. Newport, Maunsell, G. Harvey, W. Freke, Honychurch, Gwynn, S. Edolphe, Cumption, Coxwell, Barnefeild, T. Williams, Z. Isham, Moorton, H. Savile, R. Bellingham, Bogas, Jo. Latton, Burke, H. Pollard.

*Admissions*:—18 June, 1596. Mr. Nicolas Strete, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Strete of Taunton, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with his father and Thomas Raynoldes. Mr. William, second son of Reginald Mackreth of Hauxhed, Lancashire, specially; no fine, because he is the Treasurer's clerk. 20 June. Mr. Antony Sawrey and Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Mr. John Savile, Sergeant-at-Law, to John Savile's chamber late Mr. Page's; fine, 20*s.* 23 June. Mr. Edmund Conquest into the above chamber in expectancy. Afterwards Mr. Lewes was admitted in place of Mr. Sawrey. 24 June. Messrs. John Carvile and George Chute, to the chamber on the west side of the second floor of Sandis' new building in le Vine Court; fine, 40*l.* Messrs. John Culpeper, jun., and George Malett to the upper of the two garret chambers on the east side of Sandis' building in le Vine Court; fine, 40*l.* Mr. John Lowe to the chamber of William Bruncker, knt., deceased, and Mr. Timothy Johnson, in place of the former; fine,

6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Richard Kelley, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Oliver Kelley, late of Kelley, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Marston, jun., and John Armitage. 24 June. Mr. Richard Warre to the chamber of Messrs. Connocke and John Woodd, jun., deceased, in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 25 June, 38 Eliz., 1596.**

Mr. Johnson was chosen Assistant to Mr. Phillippes, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Clarke, Gosnoll, Swayne, and Daston are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Symcoxe, G. Cole, R. Weston, and Tytchborne are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Miles Sandys, esq., resigned the Treasurership, and Mr. James Morrice, esq., the Queen's Attorney of Her Court of Wards and Liveries, was chosen Treasurer, but Mr. Sandis will remain to the end of this term. Mr. Morrice shall have a voice in the Parliament, as his two last predecessors have had.

Messrs. Boyes and Shurley are appointed Auditors.

Consideration of the ordinances made 20 May last at Serjeant's Inn, Fleet Street, is deferred, as many Masters of the Bench are absent.

Mr. Orringe is discharged of all pensions and vacations in consequence of his kindness to several fellows in his place under Sir John Puckering, late Keeper of the Great Seal, and Sir Thomas Bromley, late Chancellor.

Messrs. Edwin and William Sandys, sons of the Treasurer, are discharged of all pensions and vacations.

Philip Wallis, the gardener, is allowed one cast of manchets and two green pots of beer *per diem*. *English.*

*Admission*:—26 June. Mr. Jerome Downe to the chamber of Messrs. John Stone, John Lowe, and Christopher Frothingham in place of Mr. Lowe; fine, 20*s.*

**Acts done in the Treasurership of James Morrice, esq.,  
Attorney of the Queen of Her Court of Wards and  
Liveries.**

Richard Baldwin was appointed Under Treasurer.

*Admissions*:—7 July, 1596. Mr. Patrick White,



New Inn, gent., son and heir of Thomas White, late of Clonmell, Tipperary, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Carre and James Goegh. Mr. James Goeghe, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edward Goeghe of Clonmell, co. Tipperary, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Carr and Patrick White. 12 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Seward of Weston, in the parish of Penbridg, Herefordshire, gent., specially; no fine, being admitted by favour of Edward Phillippes, esq., Reader. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Farewell and Henry Reade. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Wayte, late of London, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Hoskines and Benjamin Rudyerd. 14 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir of John Southe, late of Keylbye, Lincolnshire, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Edward Southe and William Liggons. 20 Oct. Mr. Peter, son and heir of William Pinchon, late of Writtle, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Ludlowe and John Culpeper, jun. Mr. Brian, son and heir-apparent of Henry Cave of Ingersbye, Leicestershire, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Tate and Eusebius Cave, his brother. Mr. Eusebius, second son of the above Henry Cave, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Francis Tate and his brother, Brian. Mr. Richard Dalbye, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Edmund Dalbye of Butlers Marston, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Willis and Thomas Wagstaff. 23 Oct. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of John Carter of St. Colombe, Cornwall, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Symondes and ——. Mr. George, sixth son of Edwin Sandis, archbishop of York, deceased, specially; no fine, by request of Mr. Sandis, late Treasurer. 26 Oct. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Wentworth of Bretton, Yorks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Peter Fretchvile and John Carvile.

**At a Parliament holden 29 Oct., 38 Eliz., 1596.**

Mr. Shurley was chosen Reader for next Lent.

The readings of Messrs. Edmund Marvyn and James Clarke, the two next Readers by ancienty, being next in ancienty of the Utter Bar to Mr. Edward Phillippes, Reader last Autumn,

are deferred by reason of their bodily weakness until the Masters of the Bench think fit, and Mr. Richard Swaine, their junior, is chosen Reader for Autumn next.

Mr. Richard Symonds and Mr. Richard Stephens are each fined 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for not reading. (Note: 5*l.* paid by each to Mr. Morrice, remaining in his hands at his death.)

The wages of the four junior Butlers was raised from 6*s.* 8*d.* to 20*s.* a year.

The Laundress shall receive an increase of 33*s.* 4*d.* to her yearly salary of 5*l.*

The calls of Messrs. Thomas Farewell and Henry Reade to the degree of "le Utter Barr" by Mr. Phillippes, late Reader, are confirmed.

The calls to the Utter Bar of Mr. Edward Bacon by Mr. Thomas Harris, then Reader, Serjeant-at-Law elect, and of Mr. John Croke by Mr. Johnson, late Reader, are confirmed.

Messrs. C. Pigott, Wotton, Kyrton, Carvile, and J. Boys are called to the degree of "le Utter Barr" at this Parliament.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons in last Autumn during Mr. Phillippes' reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. N. Adams, Coleforde, T. Chappell, G. Drydon, Robert Davies, Fulnettby, Jacobb, Maynard, Phelpes, R. Reynell, Sayer, Sybthorpe, jun., G. Strode, Trowbridg, Wilkinson, H. Welshe. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Burk, Burlas, Bogas, R. Bellingham, Barnefeld, Canon, Cumption, S. Clyfforde, S. Edolphe, Gwynn, Honychurch, G. Harvey, A. Jenour, Z. Isham, Mannering, Mumpesson, C. Newport, Pollarde, Powell, H. Savile, Ed. South, T. South, Streynsham, Spraceling, Stritche, T. Tompson, Uvedale, T. Williams.

*Admissions*:—29 Oct. Mr. William Ryves to the chamber of Messrs. Timothy Johnson and John Lowe on the decease of the former; fine, only 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, because he left his own chamber to the use of Mr. Mann, Master of the Bench. 8 Nov. Mr. Thomas Pollington, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Ralf Pollington, late of Wallingford, Berks, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Moore and John Canon. 9 Nov. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Richard Joyener of Cuddesdon, Oxon., gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Overburve and ——. Mr. Bartram, son and heir of Antony I

late of Thirlsdon, Durham, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Eveleigh and Ralf Delavale. 10 Nov. Mr. John, second son of Henry Copleston of Yalmepton, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Maynard and Arthur Copleston. 12 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of George Carye of Clovelley, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. John Copleston and George Rolle. Mr. Bartram Bulmer to the chamber of Messrs. Flettwood Dormer and William Sames in place of the latter; fine, 33*s*. 4*d*. 13 Nov. Mr. William Sammes to the chamber of Henry Ferrers, esq., and Mr. Thomas Fleettwodd in place of the former; fine, 20*s*. 14 Nov. Mr. Edward, third son of German Poole of Radborn, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Warre and Jerome Downe. Mr. Henry, fourth son of German Poole, generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with the same. 15 Nov. Mr. Francis Withens to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Connocke and Richard Warre in place of the former. He shall also enjoy his present chamber; fine, 20*s*. 20 Nov. 39 Eliz., 1596. Mr. John Dacombe to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Swayne, one of the Masters of the Bench, and William Freke, in expectancy; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Mr. Humfrey Brewster, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Humfrey Brewster, late of Wrentham, Suffolk, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 40*s*. Bound with Messrs. John and Francis Brewster. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of Charles Croftes of Bardwell, Suffolk, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John and Francis Brewster. Mr. Gilbert, second son of Gilbert Berrye, late of Grantham, Lincolnshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Edward Southe and William Lyggons.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 39 Eliz.**

The feast of Christmas shall be celebrated solemnly, not grandly. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s*. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

The consideration of Mr. Doggett's petition for readmission is deferred to next Parliament.

*Admissions*:—30 Nov. Mr. Tobias, son and heir-apparent of John Newcourt of Pickwell, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*.

Bound with Messrs. James Welshe and Henry Martyn. Mr. Gregory Armitage to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Ayleworth and Walter Bayley in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 26 Jan. Mr. Peter, fourth son of Richard Saltanstill, citizen and alderman of London, specially; fine, 5*l.*, paid to Mr. Shurley, Reader. Bound with Messrs. Robert Cassey and Henry Tokefeild.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 39 Eliz., 1596.**

Matthew Dale, esq., was chosen Treasurer for next year, and he shall have his voice in Parliament as others.

Richard Baldwin was appointed Under Treasurer.

In future the Chief Treasurer shall only remain in office for one year.

Richard Baldwin, now Under Treasurer, shall give an obligation, with sureties, to Matthew Dale, Treasurer, and two Masters of the Bench next in ancienty to him, for the treasure of the House in the time of Miles Sandis, esq., Treasurer; which treasure, now in the hands of the Under Treasurer, amounts to —.

Mr. Edward Phillippes was chosen Assistant to Mr. Shurley, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Swaine, Daston, F. Morgan, and Overburbye are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Robertson, F. Moore, Ed. Baynham, and Philpott are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Messrs. Boys and Pagytt are appointed auditors of the account of James Morice, last Treasurer, deceased.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence at Christmas:—Messrs. Kelley, Streynsham, J. Dacombe, Broderepp, Traughton, W. Newburgh, H. Pollarde, J. Latton, T. Fowler, L. Powell, Borlas, Bogas, W. Wilford, R. Bellingham, Bromefeilde, F. Frothingham, W. Copley, H. Savile, Ed. Southe, Mooreton, Z. Isham, T. Williams, Stritche, Barnefeild, Coxwell, Cumpton, A. Jenour, S. Edolphe, Ed. Wattes, Spracelinge, Gwynn.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Henry, second son of James Morice, esq., the Queen's Attorney of Her Court of Wards and Liveries, deceased; *gratis*. Bound with Messrs. Antony Luther and Ed. Turner. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Luther and John Morice, his brother, in expectancy of the latter; *gratis*. Mr. Boys, a Master of the Bench, to the late James Morice's

chamber. Mr. Johnson, another Master of the Bench, to Mr. Boys' chamber. Mr. Marston, another Master of the Bench, to Mr. Johnson's chamber. Mr. Henry, second son of William Jones of Edington, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and Sefton Jones, his brother. Messrs. Sefton and Henry Jones to the chamber of Messrs. John Horner, Thomas Hannam, and Thomas Warre at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. Hereafter the chamber shall be for two only; no fine, as the chamber is ruinous and will be repaired at their costs.

#### Acts done during the Treasurership of Matthew Dale, esq.

*Admissions*:—Thomas Waters, Second Butler, to the chamber of Messrs. William Symes and John Fell in place of the former; no fine, as the chamber is ruinous. 11 Feb. Mr. Roger, second son of William Horton of Iford, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, only 40*s.*, at the instance of Mr. Mann, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. John Crooke and John Mann. 13 Feb., 1596. Mr. John, fourth son of Ralf Mercer of Whitley, Berks, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. William Burdett and Edward Lydall. Mr. Nathaniel, only son of John Hunter, citizen and draper of London, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Fage and John Bettes. 15 Feb. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Dorrell of Bowley, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, only 3*l*. 6*s.* 8*d.*, at the instance of Mr. Lewknor, Serjeant-at-Law. Bound with Messrs. Paul Fox and Robert Bowyer. 17 Feb. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Carewe of Antony, Cornwall, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Trefrye and Arthur Copleston. 19 Feb. Mr. Robert, second son of Edward Fage of Duddinghurst, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with his father and Mr. John Brewster. Mr. Michael, second son of Hanibal Vivian of Trelawarren, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Vivian, his brother, and George Rolle. Mr. Henry, son and heir of Henry Elsing, late of London, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Francis Hanbury. 20 Feb. William Temple of London, esq., specially, by assent of John Shurley, esq., Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 26 Feb. Edward Raynoldes of London, esq., specially, by

assent of the same. 2 March, 1596. George Bowlton, Under Cook, to the office of Chief Cook, in place of William Graves, deceased. Thomas Moseley to the office of Under Cook. 3 March. Mr. Swayne to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Barker and William Tofte on the death of the latter; no fine, because he is a Master of the Bench. 17 March. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Robert Kaye of Woodsom, Yorks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Carville and John Armitage. 11 April, 1597. Mr. Walter, son and heir-apparent of William Borough of Lymost, in the parish of Stebunheath, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Brewster and Humfrey Brewster. 13 April. Mr. Thomas Warre to the chamber of Messrs. Kyrton and Stowell on the death of the latter; fine, 40*s*. Mr. Henry, second son of Thomas Pounsett, late of Barking, Essex, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Kyghley, esq., and Thomas Kyghley, jun. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Kyghley of Grayes, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with his father and Henry Pounsett. 15 April. Mr. John Sparke, late of Lyons Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Sparke of Plymmouth, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Chalwell and Arthur Copleston. 19 April. Mr. Richard, third son of William Foxton of Cambridge, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Cuttes and Francis Tate. 24 April. Mr. Aegremont, eighth son of John Thynne, late of Longe Leate, Wilts, knt., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Nicholas and John Dackombe. John Arrundle, esq., to half a chamber in the buildings of Messrs. Sumaster and Moyle, next below the chamber of Messrs. Antony Barker and John Barker, late held by William Crocker, gent., deceased, with Mr. Josia Calmady, by assignment of Messrs. Sumaster and Moyle. 29 April. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Henry Rolle of Stevenston, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. George Rolle and Richard Carewe. 30 April. Mr. John, second son of John Southe, late of Keylbye, Lincolnshire, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Francis Southe, his brother, and Triste. 2 May. Mr. Thomas Streynsham to the of Messrs. Thomas Brodnaxe and Doddinge in plac

former; fine, 40s. 4 May. Mr. Thomas Flettwoodd to the chamber of Messrs. Dormer and Bulmer in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Thomas Triste to the chamber of Messrs. Charles Newport and Peter Riddell in place of the former; fine, 20s. 4 May. Mr. Charles Croftes to the chamber of Messrs. John Brewster and Francis Brewster in place of the former; fine, 30s. Mr. John Brewster to the chamber of Messrs. William Sammes and Thomas Flettwoodd in place of the latter on his leaving; fine, 20s. Mr. Edward, third son of John Latton, late of Kingston Bagpuze, Berks, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Williams, Serjeant-at-Law. Bound with Messrs. John Latton, his brother, and Richard Blancharde. 6 May. Mr. Andrew, son and heir of Fabian Phillippes, late of Orleton, Herefordshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Walter, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. John Woodd and ——. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Savage of Elmeley Castle, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Daston and Thomas Savage. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Daston and Jacobb in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Antony, son and heir-apparent of Edward Bugges of Harlowe, Essex, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Brewster and Walter Borough. Mr. Thomas, second son of William Savage of Elmeley Castle, Worcestershire, esq., specially; no fine, at the special instance of Richard Daston. Bound with Messrs. Richard Daston, esq., and John Savage, his brother.

**At a Parliament holden 6 May, 39 Eliz., 1597.**

Mr. Swaine was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

The calls of Messrs. G. Shurley and Tokefelde to the degree of "le Utter Barr" by John Shurley, esq., in his reading, are confirmed.

Mr. Fretchvile and other Stewards of the Readers' feasts who owe money to the pewterer for loss and hire of vessel, shall pay the same or else their "bandes" be put in suit. *English.*

Mr. Goddarde, gent., Usher of the Star Chamber, shall have the next admittance into any part of any chamber which shall fall void unless it be a Bencher's chamber, excepting two admittances already granted to two fellows of this House. In consideration thereof Goddarde shall surrender a lease of a

room under the Temple Gate, late in the tenure of Florence Graunger, widow, deceased, made 21 Eliz., to Emanuel Maunsell, scrivener, deceased. *English.*

The order for payment of commons made 9 Feb., 19 Eliz., shall be put in execution. (See p. 214.) *English.*

The Butler shall not hereafter receive any gentleman into commons who owes any commons, until they are paid. If the Steward does not diligently endeavour himself to have this order executed, he shall have no relief of the House charge towards the recovering of any commons to him due, and shall have further fine and punishment as thought meet. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons in Lent last during Master Shurley's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Trowbride, Sybthorpe, jun., Chamond, Phelps, Robert Davies, H. Welshe, Maynard, Adams, T. Chappell, G. Strode, G. Drydon, F. Ashley, H. Reade, Crooke, Fulnetby, R. Moore, Becke, R. Ashley, Wootton. Inner Barristers: Messrs. H. Savile, F. Frothingham, Bromefelde, R. Bellingham, Bogas, Powell, Ed. Scott, H. Pollarde, F. Vivian, Traughton, Broderepp, R. Kelley, J. Dacombe.

*Admissions*:—12 May. Alan Percey, esq., fifth son of Henry, late earl of Northumberland, and brother of Henry, now earl, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Moore and John Carville. George Percy, esq., seventh son of the same, specially; same fine and pledges. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Bigges of Lenchwick, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Walwyn and Benjamin Rudyerd. Mr. Timothy Wagstaff, late of Furnifalles Inne, gent., son and heir of Thomas Wagstaff of Harbury, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Wagstaff and Richard Willis. 28 May. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Vincent Boys, late of Beakesborn, Kent, gent., deceased, specially; fine, only 20*s.*, at the instance of Mr. Boys, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. William Nutt and John Boys, jun. 1 June. Mr. John, son and heir of William Weste, late of Barwick, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Ashley and Henry Prannell. 2 June. Edward Seymor, esq., son and heir-apparent of John Seymor of Marwell Hants, knt., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Paynter and John Philpott. 4 June. Mr. John W



chamber of Messrs. Cuttes and Prannell in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 6 June. Mr. Christopher Hardey, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of Edmund Hardey of Woolcomb Matravers, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Walter Newburgh and George Rolle. 10 June. Mr. John Smythe to the chamber of Messrs. John Stone, Christopher Frothingham, and Jerome Downe in place of the last; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 10 June, 39 Eliz., 1597.**

Mr. Shurley was chosen Assistant to Mr. Swayne, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Daston, Morgan, Walrond, and Overbury are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Turnor, Kempe, Trencharde, and Ludlowe are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

*Admissions*:—14 June. Mr. Antony Washborne, second son of John Washborne of Wichford, Worcestershire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Daston and Nicolas Overbury. 15 June. Mr. Robert Drewe to the chamber of Messrs. Doddinge and Streynsham in place of the former; fine, 40s. 15 June. Mr. John Marston, jun., to the chamber of his father, a Master of the Bench, and Mr. Isaac Johnson; fine, 40s. 20 June. Mr. Thomas Nicholas to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Stephens and Orringe in place of the latter; fine, only 20s., at Mr. Stephens' instance. 8 July. Mr. George Shurley to the chamber of Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench, and Mr. John Smyth, in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 29 July. Mr. John Blomer, late of New Inn, gent., fourth son of William Blomer of Hatheropp, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and Jasper Miller. 30 July. Mr. Richard, third son of Robert Ryves, late of Randleston, Dorset, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, being admitted by favour of Richard Swayne, esq., Reader. Bound with Messrs. John Swayne and John Dacombe. Mr. Henry Lench, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Lench of Galway, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Stritch and Andrew Jenour. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Overbury of Aston Subedge, Gloucestershire, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at his father's instance. Bound with his father and ——. 3 Aug. Mr. Matthew,

son and heir of Alexander Ewens of Wynd Canton, Somerset, esq., specially; no fine, at the instance of Baron Ewens. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Newman and John Ewens. Mr. George, fifth son of John Farewell of Holbrook, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, only 20s., at Baron Ewen's instance. 16 Aug. Francis Lee, esq., son and heir-apparent of William Lee of Newnam, Warwickshire, knt., specially, with assent of Richard Swayne, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 20 Aug. Mr. Alban, son and heir-apparent of Francis Pigott of Colewick, Bucks, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Moore and Flettwood Dormer. 9 Oct. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of John Lewes of Marre, Yorks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. 10s. Bound with Messrs. John Carvile and John Kaye. 25 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Seyntaubyn of Clowence, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. 6s. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Trefrye and Thomas Seyntaubyn, his brother. Mr. Thomas Seyntaubyn, next brother to the preceding; same fine. Bound with Mr. Trefrye and his brother. 26 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Roger Bramstoon of Borham, Essex, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and Mr. Francis Moore.

**At a Parliament holden 26 Oct., 39 Eliz., 1597.**

Mr. Daston was chosen Reader for Autumn next.

All Utter Barristers and other fellows having chambers in the House, or lying in any chamber in the House, shall be "cast into hole commons" both in and out of term; and in principal weeks they shall be cast in commons if they are seen in town, according as it hath been in former times used and accustomed. *English.*

The calls of Messrs. William Grove and Walter Pye to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Swayne, late Reader, are confirmed.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons last Autumn during Mr. Swayne's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Maynard, Adams, T. Chappell, G. Strode, G. Drydon, Becke, Jacobb, J. Culpeper, sen., H. Reade, Croke, Wootton, Carvile, J. Boys, jun. Barristers: F. Vivian, Traughton, T. Southe, Brodrepj Kelley, H. Poole, Ed. Poole, Sparke.

*Admissions* :—31 Oct. Mr. Charles, son and heir of Henry Danvers of Edington, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., for reasons moving the Treasurer. Bound with Messrs. Sefton Jones and ——. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Southland of the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Haule, a Master of the Bench, and ——. 2 Nov. Mr. Andrew, second son of William Napper of Pouncknoll, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. George Wrightington and Robert Jacobb. 4 Nov. Mr. Henry, second son of Thomas Kyrle of Much Marcle, Herefordshire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Walter Pye and John Hoskynes. 6 Nov. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Edward Morgan, late of Hadderley, Gloucestershire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Daston and Antony Washborne. 10 Nov. Mr. Thomas Wayte to the chamber of Messrs. Edwin Kendall and Hugh Robothom in place of the latter, with the assent of Mr. Christopher Kendall; fine, 20s. 12 Nov. Mr. Robert, second son of Antony Rowse of Halton, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Martyn and John Roope. 16 Nov. Mr. Henry Elsinge to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Hanbury, in expectancy; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Robert Bowyer. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Eustace Vaughan of Winforton, Herefordshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. James Walwyn and John Hoskynes. 17 Nov. 40 Eliz. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Browne of Fythilers, Essex, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and Robert Fulnetby. 18 Nov. Mr. Erasmus, son and heir-apparent of Edward Cope of Chanons Ashbye, Northants, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Stephen Dryden and Thomas Triste. Mr. Edward, third son of Peter Edgcombe of Mount Edgcombe, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and John Lutterell. 19 Nov. Mr. Martin, son and heir of Martin Sanforde of Halberton, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. George Wrightington and Edward Denner. 23 Nov. Mr. David, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Urey of the Isle of Wight, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Benjamin Rudyerd and John Hoskynes. 24 Nov. Mr. Robert Rowse to the

chamber of Messrs. William Martyn and George Trowbridge in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Antony Washborne to the chamber of Messrs. Edwin Kendall and Thomas Wayte in place of the former; fine, 10s. 24 Nov. William Pawlett, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Jones and Sefton Jones. John Pawlett, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with the same. Mr. Christopher, third son of William Lambert, late of Hide Strete, near Winchester, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Jones and Sefton Jones. 25 Nov. Mr. Thomas Culpeper to the chamber of Messrs. John Culpeper, sen., and Maximilian Moone in place of the latter; fine, 40s.

**At a Parliament holden 25 Nov., 40 Eliz., 1597.**

The feast of Christmas shall be celebrated solemnly, not grandly; commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Serjeant Williams' petition not to have a third admittance into his chamber with Mr. William Combes and his son, is referred to the Treasurer to examine the Parliament Book whether three have heretofore been admitted to the said chamber, and to report at the next Parliament. *English.*

Medcalf, the late "Pannyermann," shall have the keeping and cleansing of the houses of office in the garden, and to have 20s. a year, the fee thereunto belonging. *English.*

Thomas Bayley, the "Pott Washer," who lately had the keeping of the said houses, shall have 20s. a year.

9 Feb., 1597. While the Masters of the Bench and other fellows were quietly dining publicly in the Hall, John Davyes, one of the Masters of the Bar, in cap and gown, and girt with a dagger, his servant and another with him being armed with swords, came into the Hall. The servant and the other person stayed at the bottom of the Hall, while he walked up to the fireplace and then to the lower part of the second table for Masters of the Bar, where Richard Martyn was quietly dining. Taking from under his gown a stick, which is commonly called "a Bastianado," he struck Martyn on the head with it till it broke, and then running to the bottom of the Hall he took his servant's sword out of his hand, shook it over his own head (*super caput suum proprium quatiebat*), and ran down to the water

steps and jumped into a boat. He is expelled, never to return.

*Admissions*:— 25 Nov. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Creswell of Odiham, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Edmund Marvyn and Francis Joyner. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Robert Rowe, late of London, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Jermye and Edward Turnor. 28 Nov. Mr. Ambrose, son and heir of Geoffrey Turvile, late of London, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Jermye and Thomas Rowe. 30 Nov. Messrs. John Gibbes and Tobias Newcourte in place of Edward Hexte, esq., to his half of all the buildings which he holds with William Gibbes, esq., to hold with William Gibbes in survivorship while they belong to the Fellowship, reserving to Hexte the private use of his study at the end of the passage (*ambulatorium*) and the common use of the other chambers and passages when he is in London. 1 Dec. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Francis Buller of Tregarrick, Cornwall, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Williams and John Copleston. 20 Dec. Mr. Jasper, second son of John Miller, late of Cane, Dorset, esq., deceased, specially; no fine, at the instance of Mr. Snygge, a Master of the Bench. Mr. Thomas Straungwaies to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Wayte and Antony Washborne in place of the former; fine, 10*s.* 15 Jan., 1597. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Roger Vaughan of Clere-wood, Herefordshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Walwyn and John Hoskynes. 18 Jan. Mr. David, son and heir of John Gwyn of Wigmoore, Radnorshire, esq., specially; no fine, at the instance of Gelius Merrick. Bound with Messrs. John Canon and John Vaughan. 24 Jan. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Seymour of Bury Pomery, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Forde and John Gybbes. 24 Jan. Mr. Richard, second son of Thomas Lydall of Reding, Berks, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Moore and Edward Lydall, his brother. 27 Jan. Mr. Thomas Wayte to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Tynte and William Burdett in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 3 Feb. Mr. Richard, second son of Richard Woodward of Stratford super Avan, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas

Overbury and Richard Willis. Mr. John, son and heir of Ralf Freeman of Newark Grange, Leicestershire, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Austin Niccolls and Tobias Chippingdale. Mr. George, fourth son of William Kynsman, late of Loddington, Northants, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Crispe and Thomas Palmer. 10 Feb. Mr. John Sweete to the chamber of Messrs. John Davyes and Henry Ludlowe in place of the former, expelled; fine, only 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

**At a Parliament holden 10 Feb., 40 Eliz.**

Mr. Swayne was chosen Assistant to Mr. Gybbes, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Daston, Morgan, Overburye, and Walrond are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Cuttes, L. Hide, M. Culpeper, and Whitmoore are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. John Davyes' expulsion is confirmed.

At the instance of Mr. Snygge, a Master of the Bench, Mr. Thomas Younge shall be admitted to the next vacant chamber, and Mr. Gosnoll to the next after that.

John Boys, esq., was chosen Treasurer, but Mr. Dale shall remain Treasurer till the end of this term. Mr. Boys shall commence on Tuesday next. He shall have a voice in Parliament as his predecessors. Mr. Richard Baldwin shall remain Under Treasurer.

Messrs. Pagytt and Mann are appointed auditors.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas:—Messrs. F. Vivian, Traughton, Roope, T. South, Brodrepp, Newman, J. Dackombe, Streynsham, Agard, R. Kelley, Pollington, J. Copleston, H. Poole, Ed. Poole, Berrey, Mercer, M. Vivian, Keyghley, jun., Sparke, Thynne, Ed. Latton, Hardey, J. Blomer, A. Pigott, J. Seyntaubyn, T. Seyntaubyn, Southland, H. Kyrle, Ed. Morgan, R. Rowse, Ed. Edgecombe, Rowe.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Dale, esq., a Master of the Bench, to his father's chamber. 10 Feb. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Martin White of Plymmouth, Devon, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Alexander Maynard and Thomas Austyn. Mr.

Hugh, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Boscawen of Tregothnan, Cornwall, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Courtney and ———.

**Acts done during the Treasurership of John Boys, esq.**

*Admissions*:—16 Feb. Mr. Abraham, son and heir of Arthur Wake, late of Oxford, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and John Dacombe. Mr. John, second son of Henry Harrington of Leicester, knt., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry and Sidney Mountague. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Flettwood Dormer and Thomas Flettwood in place of the latter; fine, 40*s*. 20 Feb. Mr. George Thorpe, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Thorpe of Waunswell, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Greene and Oliver Style. Mr. Thomas, third son of John Irelande, citizen and salter of London, generally; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. George Strode and George Rolle. 24 Feb. Mr. Rowlande, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Wilcox of Boddington, Northants, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Austin Nyccolles and Richard Willis. 4 March. Mr. Christopher, son and heir of Henry Crakenthorpe of Newbingen, Westmoreland, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Fulnetbye and James Kyrton. 6 March. Mr. William, fourth son of Peter Mewe of Purscandle, Dorset, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, being admitted by favour of William Gibbes, esq., Reader. Bound with Messrs. George Strode and George Rolle. Mr. John, third son of John Bettes of Ermingland, Norfolk, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Nathaniel Hunter and Robert Fage. 13 March. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Bedell of Hamerton, Hunts, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. 14 March. Edward Norris, knt., governor of the fort called Oaste Ende in Flanders, specially, by assent of William Gybbes, esq., Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. 16 March. Mr. John, son and heir of Robert Manningham of Fenne Drayton, Cambridgeshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Chapman and John Hoskyns. 31 March, 1598. Mr. William Sterr to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Martyn and Leweston Fitzjames, in place of the latter; fine, 30*s*. 4 April. Mr. John Hoskyns

to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Tynte and Thomas Wayte in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Valentine, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Dale, esq., apprentice at law, fellow of the Middle Temple, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. 3 May. Mr. Nicolas, second son of Nicolas Sympson of Canterbury, gent., generally; fine, only 30*s.*, at the instance of Mr. Mann, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. John Mann and Roger Horton. 4 May. Mr. Gosnoll to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Morgan and William Fowler on the death of the latter; no fine, because he was admitted by Mr. Sandis, Treasurer, to Mr. Edward Combes' chamber, and could not enjoy it. Mr. Clement Pygott to the chamber of Messrs. Simon Wyseman and Thomas Crewe in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Richard, fourth son of Richard Deeringe of Pluckley, Kent, esq., generally; fine, 50*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Osborne and William Freston. Mr. Richard, third son of Richard Pollard of Culve, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, only 20*s.*, at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice. Bound with Messrs. Richard and Thomas Warre. 5 May. Mr. Christopher, son and heir of William Dyrdo, late of Milton, Dorset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 20*s.*, at the instance of Baron Ewens. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and Thomas Newman. 10 May. Mr. Thomas Younge to the chamber of Mr. Richard Chappell and Mr. Thomas Crispe on the latter's death; fine, 3*l.* 10 May. Mr. Thomas Ireland to Mr. George Rolle's chamber under the chamber of Messrs. C. Stone and Sayer, in his place; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Henry, second son of Luke Dillon of Moymett, co. Meath, knt., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Hadsor and Nicolas Karduff. Mr. William Mewe, by assignment of Francis Hastings, knt., and Lady Mary, his wife, executrix of the will of James Hannam, esq., a Master of the Bench, deceased, to the lower chamber on the south side of the building built by Hannam and others, in which chamber the office of the Clerk of Estreats and Warrants of the Common Bench is now held, and also to the chamber on the second floor above the said office; no fine, as by the Parliament of 10 May, 1583, the executor has the assignment within one year after Hannam's decease. 10 May. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Owen Phillippes, late of Rushmoore, Caermarthen esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with



John Hoskins and John Vahan. 12 May. Mr. Samuel Austen, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of George Austen of Gilford, Surrey, gent., specially; fine, only 40s., for reasons moving the Treasurer. Bound with his father and Mr. Thomas Shawe. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Richard Snellinge of Portslade, Sussex, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Humfrey May. Mr. James, son and heir of James Hannam, late of Purscandle, Dorset, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5l. Also by assignment of Sir Francis and Lady Mary Hastings to two upper chambers with a garret, late in his father's holding; no fine. Christopher Tolderve of London, esq., specially, at the request of Mr. Agmondesham, a Master of the Bench, and John Boys, esq., Treasurer; no fine. 20 May. Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of Richard Blackall of Exeter, esq., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. John Copleston and William Carye. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of William Lewyn, late of Atterden, Kent, LL.D., deceased, specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Antony Luther and —, 22 May. Mr. Basterde to the chamber of Mr. Henry Blomer and Mr. Miller in place of the former, expelled by decree in the Star Chamber; fine, 7l. Mr. Alban Pygott to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Chappell and Thomas Younge in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 24 May. Mr. Thomas Andrewe to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Morgan and William Gosnoll in place of the latter, at Mr. Morgan's instance; fine, 20s. Mr. Humfrey Brewster to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Brewster and Charles Croftes in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Edmund, son and heir of Henry Dowbledaye of London, merchant, specially; fine, only 3l. 6s. 8d., at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice. Bound with Messrs. John Hooper and Richard Ryves. 25 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Richard Freeston of Mendam, Norfolk, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and John Jermye.

**At a Parliament holden 26 May, 40 Eliz., 1598.**

Mr. Daston was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Overburye and Walrond are fined 40s. each for failing to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Gibbes' reading.

The calls of Messrs. Dewse and H. Martyn to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Gibbes during his reading, are confirmed.

The call of Mr. Sammes to the same degree by Mr. Johnson during his reading, is confirmed.

Messrs. Clyve, F. Bowne, Blunte, Eveleigh, Rolle, and Jo. Tynte are called to the degree of the Utter Bar at this Parliament.

Mr. Walter Moyle is amerced 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for practising as an Utter Barrister before his confirmation or allowance, according to the Judges' orders. *English.*

Mr. Goddard shall have the next admittance to any convenient chamber except Benchers' chambers, he having surrendered the lease of a room under the Temple Gate, and two chambers having fallen void since the Parliament of 6 May, 39 Eliz., which see (p. 374). *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons in Lent during the reading of Mr. Gybbes:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. G. Drydon, Becke, Jacobbe, Wentworth, Farewell, H. Reade, Croke, C. Pygott, Wotton, Carvile, Boys, jun., Grove, Tokefeilde, G. Shurley. Inner Barristers: Messrs. J. Dacombe, Agarde, R. Kelley, Goeghe, Pollington, J. Copleston, Ed. Poole, H. Poole, Keighley, jun., Sparke, Ed. Latton, J. Blomer, A. Pygott, J. Seyntaubyn, Southland, Ed. Morgan, R. Rowse, Ed. Edgecombe, Sandforde, Rowe.

*Admissions*:—26 May. Mr. William Pemberton, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Robert Pemberton of Rusden, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Michael Locke and Thomas Smythe. 23 June. Mr. Thomas, third son of John Heblethwayte of Wisbitch, Cambridgeshire, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Savile and Thomas Lewes. 24 June. Mr. Thomas Lewes to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Sawrey and Henry Savile in place of the former; fine, 30*s.* 30 June. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Estmond of Fifhed, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Giles Phelpes and William Grove. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Phelpes and Mounsell in place of the latter; fine, 40*s.*

**At a Parliament holden 30 June, 40 Eliz., 1598.**

Mr. Gibbes was chosen Assistant to Mr. Daston, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Morgan, Overbury, Walrond, and A. Nyccolles are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. A. Nyccolles, Hovenden, E. Seymour, jun., and Rolle, jun., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

The call of Mr. Walter Moyle to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Haule during his reading, is confirmed.

The benefit of the defaults of the Inner Barristers' vacations shall be employed towards the easement of commons in vacation times, to be gathered in a roll by itself and cast in commons at the discretion of those Benchers in town or four of the Ancients then in commons. The defaults of the Utter Barristers' vacations shall remain to the use of the House.  
*English.*

Any fellow of this House (excepting principal weeks) may take repasts as in former times, paying 6*d.* a repast. *English.*

Benchers in commons in reading times shall be cast in but half commons. *English.*

Divers grievances are daily committed by reason of water, chamberpots, and other annoyances cast out of gentlemen's chambers to the great offence of gentlemen of good worth passing by, as well as of the House and others; in future the owner of a chamber where such an offence is committed, shall be fined 40*s.* *English.*

Students of New Inn desiring to be of this Fellowship of the Middle Temple, after they have mooted and done their exercise of learning in New Inn, shall have their antiquity in this House, notwithstanding their continuance and being in commons in New Inn, provided they bring a true certificate of their mooting and exercise under the hands of the Reader and Principal before their names are entered in the Book of Admittances, or they have any antiquity in the House. The fines for their admittance shall be respited until their coming into commons in this House. They shall serve their vacations and pay their pensions on coming into commons in this House, and not before. *English.*

*Admissions*:—1 July. Mr. William Knighton, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Thomas Knighton of Laundes,

Northants, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Davye and Edward Denner. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Barnabas Lewes and Thomas Davye in place of the former; fine, 20*s.* 9 July. Mr. John Alden, late of Clyffordes Inne, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Alden of Swanscomb, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 50*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Roope and Robert Fage. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Hendley, late of Cranbrok, Kent, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Boys, jun., and Paul Fox. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Cassey and John Boys, jun., in place of the former; fine, 20*s.* 30 July. Mr. Charles Townley, late of Barnardes Inne, gent., fourth son of John Townley of Hopton, Lancashire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Gregory Armitage and William Vawer. 1 Aug. Mr. Jasper, son and heir of Jasper Baker of Magna Bursted, Essex, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Gilbert Berye and John Bramston. Mr. Nicolas Parker, kinsman and heir of Thomas Parker, late of Norborn, Kent, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, because he is the Treasurer's kinsman. Bound with Messrs. Roger Horton and Edward Boys. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Robert Wrighte of Sturmyenster Nuton, Dorset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, only 3*l.*, at the request of Mr. Gybbes, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Giles Phelpes and Richard Ryves. 1 Aug. Mr. Jonas Pincent, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Hugh Pincent of Ilington, Devon, gent. Mr. Francis Vickarman, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Ralf Vickarman, of Hastrop, Yorks, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Dalamar and William Moleyns, senior. (Marginal note: *Venit in com.* 17 die Febr. anno 1604.) Mr. Francis Morgan, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Francis Morgan of Kingesthorp, Northants, esq., generally; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and George Kinesman. (Marginal note: *Venit in com.* 25 die Marci, 1599.) Mr. John Caunton, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Thomas Caunton of Nonnyngton, Kent, gent. Mr. Edmund Ferrers, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Richard Ferrers, late of the Middle Temple, esq., deceased; fine remitted by Mr. P. the Treasurer, because he educated him since his fatl

death. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. primo die Julii, anno 1599.*) Mr. John Webster, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Webster of London, gent. Mr. Henry Waade, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Henry Waade of Exmouth, Devon, esq. Mr. Simon Harborne, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Simon Harborne of Buckingham, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Harborne and William Bowghton. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 24 die Januarii, anno 1600.*) 14 Oct. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Christopher Kedgwin of Bristol, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. George Strode and James Orange. 16 Oct. Mr. Abraham, son and heir-apparent of Abraham Browne of Winchester, gent., generally; fine, 46*s. 8d*. Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Henry Elsing. Mr. Robert, third son of Robert Delavale of Seaton Delavale, Northumberland, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Carvile and Henry Savile. 17 Oct. Mr. William, second son of Henry Walrond of Sea, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, 40*s*. Bound with Messrs. James Walrond and Humfrey Walrond, his brother. Mr. Thomas Heblethwayte to the chamber of Messrs. John Stone, John Smythe and Christopher Frothingham in place of the last; fine, 10*s*. 20 Oct. Mr. Henry, second son of William Norwood of Leckington, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Lygons and Gilbert Burye. 21 Oct. Mr. Richard Deeringe, at the instance of Mr. Haule, a Master of the Bench, to his and Mr. John Osborne's chamber in expectancy of Mr. Haule; fine, 40*s*. 21 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir of John Freman of Ecton, Northants, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Freman and James Pagytt.

At a Parliament holden 27 Oct., 40 Eliz.

Mr. Snygge was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Francis Morgan for next Autumn.

Mr. Ed. Combes is fined for not reading 10*l*., and Mr. Warner for the same, 5*l*.

No repasts shall be taken by the Masters of the Bar or the gentlemen under the Bar, unless they shall be in commons half the week at least before or after any such repasts. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence from Mr. Daston's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. J. Culpeper, sen., W. Moyle, Farewell, Wotton, Carvile, H. Martyn, H. Reade, Wentworth, Pygott, Tokefeld, Grove, Blunt, Eveleigh, Sammes. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Pollington, J. Copleston, Ed. Poole, H. Poole, Fage, Sparke, Ed. Latton, Hardey, Southland, Ed. Morgan, R. Rowse, Ed. Edgcombe, Sandforde, Rowe, J. Freman, Thorpe, Dyrdo, R. Phillipps, Estmond, Mercer, Keighley, Knighton.

1 Nov. A lease was granted to William Tothill of the Middle Temple of the little shop or shed on the east side of the Temple Gate, now in the tenure of Moyses Chaplyn, spurrier, from St. John the Baptist's day next for twenty-one years, for a fine of 20*s.*, and a yearly rent of 3*s.* 4*d.* *English.*

*Admissions:*—Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Agmondesham, deceased. 28 Oct. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of George Farewell of Hull Byshoppes, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, only 40*s.*, at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Farewell and Tobias Newcourt. Mr. Thomas Southe to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Triste and Peter Riddell in place of the latter; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.* 30 Oct. Mr. John Chapman to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Tynte and John Hoskyns in place of the former; fine, 20*s.* 2 Nov. Mr. Arthur, son and heir of Gawin Champernowne of Darkington, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 30*s.*, at the request of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Warre and George Malett. 3 Nov. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Cotton of Conington, Hunts, esq., deceased, specially; fine, at the request of Mr. Pagytt, a Master of the Bench, only 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Sidney Mountague and Thomas Bedell. 5 Nov. James Dyer, esq., son and heir-apparent of Richard Dyer of Stauton, Hunts, knt., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Henry and Sidney Mountague. 12 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Richard Stanny of Eston, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, only 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, at the request of Mr. Lewknor, Serjeant-at-Law. Bound with Messrs. Walter Moyle and Thomas Heblethwayte. 20 Nov., 41 Eliz., 1598. Mr. John Wighte, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir- of Richard Wighte of Caturday, Surrey, gent., ge

fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. William Gosnoll and Thomas Shawe. Mr. Thomas Lewyn to the chamber of Messrs. William Cuttes and John West in place of the latter; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 24 Nov., 41 Eliz., 1598.**

The feast of Christmas shall be kept solemnly, not grandly. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain, and 5*l.* by favour.

The calls of Messrs. James Walwyn and Nicolas Hide to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Daston during his reading, are confirmed.

Messrs. Richard Warre and George Younge are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Christopher Kendall to the small lower chamber adjoining the house of Margaret Dashe, lately built by him, for life, on consideration of his building a chimney on the west side of the said chamber. 25 Nov. Mr. Martin, son and heir-apparent of Thomas White of Fittleford, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Ryves and John Dackombe. 1 Dec. Mr. Humfrey, third son of Antony Monk of Ponderidg, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Arundell and George Rolle. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Otes Peter of Bowhay, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Evelegh and George Rolle. 12 Dec. Mr. Thomas Cotton to the chamber of Messrs. William Martyn and Robert Rowse in place of the latter; fine, 26*s.* 8*d.* 1 Jan. Mr. Samuel, son and heir-apparent of Morgan Awbrey of London, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Williams and John Vahan. 26 Jan. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of George Saffyn of Cullomton, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. George Rolle and Charles Danvers. 1 Feb. Mr. Edward Boys to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Ashley and Walter Newburgh on the decease of the latter; fine, 4*l.* 9 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir of Robert Tyas of London, gent., generally; fine, 50*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Elsinge and Abraham Browne. Mr. Edward Harris to the chamber of Messrs. John Carville and George Chute in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Richard

Foxton to the chamber of Messrs. Christopher George and Robert George in place of the former; fine, 3*l*. Mr. John Culpeper, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of himself and Thomas Culpeper to Thomas' part, in expectancy; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Mr. William Mackreth to the lower part of the house of Margaret Dashe, deceased, with John Wilson, late Steward, in place of Barnard Millington; fine, only 20*s*., as the chamber is ruinous and they will repair it.

**At a Parliament holden 9 Feb., 41 Eliz., 1598.**

Mr. Daston was chosen Assistant to Mr. Snigge, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Morgan, Overbury, Walrond, and A. Nyccolles are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Harvey, Cason, Southland, and Osborne are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Thomas Pagytt, esq., was chosen Treasurer, but Mr. Boys, now Treasurer, will remain in office till the next Parliament, in Easter term.

Messrs. Dale and Cavel are appointed auditors of Boys' account.

None called to the degree of the Utter Bar by a Reader shall have confirmation by Parliament but conditionally, so as they shall moot both their assignments in proper person in their antiquities according to the ancient order and usage of the House, and not to be excused by absence out of commons or out of town. They will be assigned in antiquity without regarding their absence, except with excuse allowed by the Masters of the Bench before assignment. Any making default shall not be allowed or reputed as Utter Barristers. Those called to the Utter Bar since the late orders set down by the Judges in Hilary term, 36 Eliz., shall likewise in proper person do their exercises on pain of "disgrading" or a fine. None shall hereafter be called to the Bar but such as usually keep the case in the Hall. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s*. each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas, 1598:—Messrs. Mercer, Kyghley, Sparke, Ed. Latton, Hardey, J. Blomer, Lenche, A. Pygott, Southlande, A. Napper, E. Morgan, R. Rowse, Edgcombe, Sandforde, Rowe, J. Freeman, Thorpe,



Manningham, Dyrdo, H. Dyllon, R. Phillipps, Snellinge, Freeston, Townley, A. Browne, A. Champernowne, Wighte.

*Admissions*:—25 Feb. Mr. Robert, second son of Robert Lougher, late of Tymby, Pembrokeshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Fleetwood Dormer and Henry Williams. Mr. Nicolas Barrett, late of Lyons Inne, gent., third son of John Barrett, late of Tregaren, Cornwall, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 50*s*. Bound with Messrs. Hugh Boscawne and Arthur Champernowne. 1 March. Henry Somerset lord Harbet, son and heir-apparent of Edward earl of Worcester, specially, by assent of Mr. Snigge, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. Thomas Barkley, esq., son and heir-apparent of Henry lord Barkley, specially, by assent of Mr. Snigge, etc. Charles Danvers, knt., specially, by assent of Mr. Snigge, etc. 6 March. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Hooe of Hooe, Herts, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*., paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Reade and William Pemberton. Mr. Marcellus Ryvers to the chamber of Messrs. John Stone, John Smythe, and Heblethwayte in place of Smythe; fine, 20*s*. 8 March. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Robert Tanfeild, late of the Middle Temple, esq., deceased, to the chamber of Mr. Francis Tate and his father in his father's place; no fine, by order of Parliament, 28 Nov., 24 Eliz. 8 March. Mr. John Grover, late of New Inn, gent., second son of John Grover of Norton, Leicestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. William Dalbye and Michael Biddulphe. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 13 die Sept., anno 1600.*) Mr. William Dalbye, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Dalbye of Melcombe, Oxon., gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Nicolas Overbury and Austin Nyccolls. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 10 die Februarii, anno 1599.*) Mr. Edward Cornwall, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Thomas Cornwall of Burford, Shropshire, esq., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Williams and Robert Harley. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 12 die Octobris, anno 1600.*) Mr. John Stratford, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Ferdinand Stratford of Walford, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 20*s*. Bound with Messrs. James Walwyn, Walter Pye, Thomas Pagytt, the Treasurer, and other Masters of the Bench. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 20 die*

*Junii, anno predicto, 1599.*) Mr. Francis Lyll, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Richard Lyll of Marcle Magna, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Robert Fulnetby and Walter Pye. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 15 die Junii, anno predicto and non antea, 1599.*) Mr. Thomas Strete, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Nicolas Strete of Bridgwater, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and George Hooper. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 4 die Octobris, anno predicto, 1598.*) Mr. John Crowe *alias* Mountague, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Mark Crowe *alias* Mountague, late of Mereden, Warwickshire, gent., deceased. Mr. Robert Tanfeilde, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of Robert Tanfeilde, late of Northampton, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. (Marginal note: *Venit in com., 28 Maii, 1603.*) 17 March, 1598. Mr. Francis Bowrne to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Ashley and Walter Moyle in place of the latter, in expectancy; fine, 33s. 4d. 27 April, 1599. Mr. William Williams, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Jenkin Williams of Cadoxston, Glamorgan-shire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Williams and John Vaughan. 28 April. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of John Menfeilde, late of Whitstable, Kent, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Streynsham and Edward Boys. 1 May. Mr. Cavell, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Stampe, lately dead; fine, 6*l.* 13s. 4d. Messrs. William Tyas and Abraham Browne to Mr. Cavell's chamber, built by him, by his assignment; no fine, by order of Parliament, 17 May, 19 Eliz. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of James Orange of Marston Bigott, Somerset, esq., a Master of the Utter Bar of this Inn, specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of Mr. Dale, a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and Thomas Kedgwyn. 6 May. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of William Colston of Bristol, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Kedgwyn and William Vawer. 6 May. Mr. Humfrey Monck to the chamber of Messrs. James Welshe and John Harbye in place of the latter; fine, 33s. 4d. 10 May. Mr. John Danyell to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Davies and John Thorowgood on the death of the latter; fine, 5*l.* Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of T Fowler of Islington, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.*

with Messrs. Thomas Hendley and William Wilford. 15 May. Mr. Christopher Baker of George Henton, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Symondes and Paul Dewse. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Bartholomew Man, esq., a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of his father and John Ryves in place of the latter, because Mr. Man obtained for his brother, William Ryves, Mr. Timothy Johnson's chamber on his death; no fine. 16 May. Mr. Roger Horton to the chamber of Bartholomew Man, a Master of the Bench, and his son, John, in expectancy; fine, 20*s*. Mr. George Snellinge to the chamber of Messrs. John Whetley and Thomas Whetley on the death of the latter; fine, 4*l*. 17 May. Mr. Christopher Sybthorpe, sen., to Mr. Brigges' part of three new chambers built by Messrs. Brigges, Harris, and Courte upon the walls of the chamber between the chambers of Messrs. Ashe, Reade, and Bowerman, according to an order of Parliament of 27 Nov., 18 Eliz.; fine, 20*s*. Mr. Thomas, second son of Roger Asheforde of Ashford, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Asheforde and Thomas Warre. Mr. Henry Tokefeilde to the chamber lately belonging to Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench, and Mr. George Shurley, in place of the former on his retirement; fine, 4*l*. Mr. Thomas Flettwood to the chamber of Messrs. George Malett and John Culpeper, jun., in place of the latter; fine, 20*s*. Mr. Edmund Dowbledaye to the chamber of Messrs. William Cuttes and Thomas Lewyn on the death of the latter; fine, 30*s*. 17 May. Mr. Ralf Grove of Canterbury, gent., specially; no fine, because he was the Treasurer's clerk. Bound with Messrs. Roger Horton and Edward Boys. Also to the chamber of Mr. John Danyell in his absence, and to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Davies and John Danyell, in expectancy; fine, 20*s*.

**At a Parliament holden 18 May, 41 Eliz.**

Mr. Morgan was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Overbury is fined 40*s*. for failing to stand at the Cupboard at Mr. Snygge's reading last Lent.

The call of Mr. Edward Harris to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Snygge is approved, and the call of Mr. Robert Drewe disallowed, because he has not performed his exercises of learning here or outside in "lez Innes de Chauncerye."

Messrs. Edward Cookes and William Cely are called to the degree of "le Utter Barr."

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons last Lent during Mr. Snigge's reading:— Utter Barristers: Messrs. Farewell, H. Reade, Crooke, Wootton, Carvile, Dewse, Blunt, Walwyn, G. Younge, C. Pygott, J. Boys, jun., W. Sammes. Inner Barristers: Messrs. T. Kyghley, jun., Sparke, Ed. Latton, Hardey, A. Napper, Ed. Morgan, R. Rowse, Ed. Edgecombe, Sandforde, Rowe, J. Freman, A. Wake, Dyrdo, H. Dyllon, R. Phillippes, Estmond, Saffyn.

Mr. Robert Bowyer shall not forfeit his chamber by reason of his attendance upon the Lord High Treasurer.

**Acts done during the Treasurership of  
Thomas Pagytt, esq.**

*Admissions*:—21 May. Mr. Thomas, third son of John Hippisley of Stony Eston, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, only 20s., in remembrance of the benefits of John Hippisley, his grandfather. Bound with his father and Thomas Warre. 6 June. Mr. Arthur, fifth son of John Barton, late of Brigdstock, Northants, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Andrew Jenour and Francis Wrighte. 19 June. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Roger Boswell, late of Wrangle, Lincolnshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Mr. Johnson, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. William Tyffyn and Thomas Brandston. 22 June. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Browne of Framton, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Rolles and Richard Ryves.

**At a Parliament holden 22 June, 41 Eliz.**

Mr. Snygge was chosen Assistant to Mr. Morgan, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. Overburye, Walrond, A. Nyccolles, and J. Delaber are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Cassey, Chamond, W. Pawlett, and Eliott are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Fines for not reading: Mr. Leigh, 5*l.*; Mr. Marvyn, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; Mr. James Clarke, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; Mr. John Appleton, 5*l.*

*Admissions*:—26 June. Mr. Edward Curll to tl  
of Messrs. John Sweete and Henry Ludlowe in 1

latter; fine, 10s. 29 June. Mr. Roger, son and heir-apparent of William Trender of Winterbornford, Wilts, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Thomas South and Francis Hanbury. 12 Aug. Mr. Richard, third son of Thomas Maunsell, late of Chicheley, Bucks, gent., deceased, specially; fine to Mr. Morgan, Reader, 5*l*. Bound with his brother, John, and William Brodnax. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Wattes and John Maunsell, his brother, in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. James Walrond to the chamber of Mr. John Fell and Thomas Waters, a Butler of the House, in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 12 Aug. Mr. Michael, son and heir-apparent of Simon Biddulph of Elmehurst, Staffordshire, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Ralf Flyer and William Swalman. Also to the chamber of Messrs. John Warner and Ralf Flyer in place of the latter, in expectancy; fine, 20s. 16 Aug. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Francis Morgan, esq., a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of his father and Thomas Andrewe in expectancy of his father; fine, 10s. 16 Oct. Mr. Thomas Menfeilde to the chamber of Messrs. John Sweete and Edward Curll in place of the former; fine, 40s. 20 Oct. Mr. Simon Harburne to the chamber of Messrs. Christopher Crowe, sen. and jun., in expectancy; fine, 20s. 24 Oct. Mr. Robert, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Harley of Brampton Castell, Herefordshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Williams and John Hoskyns. Mr. George, second son of Richard Estmond of Fifhed Magdalin, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and John Dackombe. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Giles Phelpes and Richard Estmond, his brother, in expectancy of the latter; fine, 5*l*. 24 Oct. Mr. Christopher Jones of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of William Jones of Wraxall, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Hoskines and Edward Force. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 25 die Octob., 1601.*)

**At a Parliament holden 26 Oct., 41 Eliz., 1599.**

Mr. Mann was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Nicolas Overburys for next Autumn.

Mr. Austin Nyccolles is fined 40s. for failing to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Morgan's reading.

The calls of Messrs. William Swalman and Humfrey Colles to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Morgan during his reading, are confirmed.

Mr. Tobias Chippingdale was called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons during Mr. Morgan's reading:—  
Utter Barristers: Messrs. Farewell, H. Reade, Crooke, C. Pygott, Wotton, Carvile, J. Boys, jun., Kyrton, Tokefeilde, G. Shurley, Pye, Dewse, H. Martyn, F. Bowne, Blunte, Evelegh, G. Rolle, Jo. Tynte, W. Sammes, G. Younge, Ed. Cookes, Celey. Inner Barristers: Messrs. A. Pigott, J. Seyntaubyn, T. Seyntaubyn, Sowthland, Ed. Morgan, R. Rowse, Ed. Edgcombe, Sandford, Rowe, Jo. Freman, Ireland, R. Pollarde, R. Phillippes, Pemberton, Estmond, Alden, Townley, W. Walrond, A. Champernowne, Tyas.

*Admissions*:—2 Nov., 1599. Mr. Robert, son and heir of John Playdell, late of Westcott, Berks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Thomas Barker. Mr. John, son and heir of Edmund Cowper, late of Dunston, Staffordshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Ralf Flyer and Edward Manneringe. 10 Nov. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Boys of Frevill, Kent, esq., specially; fine, only 40*s.*, because he is nephew of Mr. John Boys, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Edward Boys, sen., and Nicolas Parker. 12 Nov. Mr. Peter, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Godfrey of Lydd, Kent, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with William Plummer and John Hooper. 13 Nov. Mr. Ralf Astrey of Malden, Beds, and late of Staple Inne, gent., second son of Ralf Astrey, late of Harlington, Beds, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Oliver Style and Edmund Ferrers. 16 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Savage of Nobery, Worcestershire, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Savage, sen., and Thomas Savage. Mr. Emanuel, son and heir-apparent of John Davye of Sandford, Devon, gent., specially; fine, only 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, at the instance of William Periam, Chief Baron of the Exchequer. 19 Nov. Mr. Emanuel Davye to the chamber of Messrs. William Tyas and Abraham Browne on the death of the latter; fine, 5*l.* 23 Nov. Mr. Geoffrey, son and

heir of John Burdon, late of Staunton Barnard, Wilts, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Robert Drewe and Sefton Jones. Mr. Robert Jacobb, by assignment of John Marston, esq., a Master of the Bench, deceased, dated 10 May, 39 Eliz., to half a chamber lately built by Marston over the chamber of Messrs. Wrighttington and Wilford, and to the study and bedchamber on the north side of the said chamber; no fine, because by Parliament of 17 May, 19 Eliz., Marston has power to assign it. Mr. Christopher Freman to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Mouldsworth and John Paynter in place of the former, who forfeited it by discontinuance; fine, only 40*s.*, because he paid Mouldsworth's arrears for commons. Mr. Charles Chute to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Savile and Thomas Lewes in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* Mr. Payn, only son of Robert Chabnor of Swaffam Markett, Norfolk, esq., generally, but not to incur any burdens till he comes into commons, and then he will keep his vacations; fine, only 20*s.*, because his father is the Treasurer's friend.

**At a Parliament holden 23 Nov., 42 Eliz., 1599.**

The feast of Christmas shall be solemnly, not grandly celebrated. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40*s.* for the salary of the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain, and 5*l.* as a favour.

Mr. Antony Luther is fined for not reading 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Paid, 5*l.*

No one shall be admitted in expectancy or reversion to any chamber but by Parliament. *English.*

If Messrs. Edmund Marvyn and James Clarke do not pay their fines of twenty nobles for not reading before Candlemas day, their fines shall be doubled. *English.*

Mr. Keele and Mr. Bugges shall not be received into commons until they have put in new bonds and sureties, and if their new sureties pay their commons and other duties now due, they shall not be further charged or sued. *English.*

Whereas Mr. Toby Chippingdale and Mr. John Tynte, on 14 Nov., 1595, were jointly admitted for a fine of 50*l.* by Mr. Sandis, then Treasurer, to an upper chamber and garret next except one to the Bencher's Walk in the Middle Temple Garden in the New Buildings, and since then a contention was

likely to ensue between them by reason of a study set up by Mr. Tynte without Mr. Chippingdale's consent, it was ordered on 9 Aug., 1599, by Mr. Morgan, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench, that Mr. Chippingdale shall pay to Mr. Tynte twenty marks before Allhallow tide; and in consideration that Mr. Chippingdale has given up all his interest in the said garret, and Mr. Tynte all his interest in the said chamber, Mr. Chippingdale shall have the whole use of the chamber next which his study is, in private, to dispose of at his pleasure, without any claim by Mr. Tynte, and Mr. Tynte shall have the garret wholly to himself; and the wainscot placed in the lower chamber by Mr. Tynte shall be removed on payment of the said twenty marks, which has been paid. The said order is confirmed. *English.*

Messrs. Austin Nyccolles, John Delaber, and John Danyell were put out of commons and fined 20*s.* each for refusing to pay 3*s.* 4*d.* each for their absence from last Parliament, and for not coming to the Masters of the Bench at the Bench table when sent for. Now that they have paid their fines and submitted themselves, Mr. Danyell shall have 20*s.* returned, and the others 16*s.* 8*d.* *English.*

Messrs. Boys, Pagytt, Shurley, and Mann are appointed to confer with four Benchers of the Inner Temple on Sunday next immediately after the sermon, about a letter lately sent to the Houses from my Lord of Canterbury concerning the Master of the Temple. *English.*

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Haule, one of the Masters of the Bench, to the chamber of Mr. Marston, a Master of the Bench, deceased, and Mr. Richard Deeringe with him, who pays no fine, because he surrendered his interest in Mr. Haule's chamber. Mr. John, son and heir of John Marston, esq., a Master of the Bench, deceased, to the chamber of Messrs. Haule and John Osborne in Mr. Tusser's buildings in place of Mr. Haule; no fine, because he surrendered his interest in his father's chamber. Mr. Isaac Johnson to the chamber of his father, Richard Johnson, esq., one of the Masters of the Bench; and if his father die and another Bencher take the same chamber, he shall be admitted to the chamber, or a part thereof, whence that Bencher cometh, and to have the antiquity in the said chamber, unless he be previously placed in some



venient chamber without a fine. His admission of 24 Oct., 37 Eliz., to his father's then chamber is revoked and granted to Mr. Richard Deeringe. *English.* 30 Nov. Mr. Thomas Symcookes, by assignment of Edward Hexte by letters to William Gybbes, esq., Michaelmas, 1599, to a chamber on the west side of Mr. Gybbes' building now in the tenure of Mr. William Hodges, for life; and he shall retain his interest in his own chamber; fine, 20s. (See 14 May, 20 Eliz., p. 221.) Mr. George Salterne, at the instance of Mr. Snygge, a Master of the Bench, to the chamber of Messrs. Edmund Temple and Edward Turnor on forfeiture by the former for discontinuance. (Struck out, and note: *vacat.*) 20 Dec. Mr. Jasper Baker to the chamber of Messrs. George Malett and Thomas Fletwood in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 4 Jan. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Antony Nyccolles of Paddington, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Walronde and John Harborne. 29 Jan. Mr. George, son and heir-apparent of Roger Sydenham of Skilgate, Somerset, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Saffyn and Thomas Ashforde. Mr. John, second son of the same Roger Sydenham, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with the same. 1 Feb. Mr. Francis, son and heir of Francis Leeke of Sutton in le Dale, Derbyshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Symcookes and John Carvile. 6 Feb. Mr. John Adye, late of Staple Inne, gent., son and heir of John Adye of Duddington, Kent., gent., generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Adye, sen., and John Fell. Mr. William Becke to the chamber of Messrs. Clement Pigott and Simon Wiseman in place of the latter, who forfeited by discontinuance; fine, 40s. 8 Feb. Mr. Sidney Mountague to the chamber of Messrs. Fletewood Dormer and John Harrington in place of the latter; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 8 Feb., 42 Eliz.**

Mr. Francis Morgan was chosen Assistant to Mr. Mann, Reader for Lent.

Messrs. Overburye, Walronde, A. Nyccolles, and Delaber are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. W. Martyn, Ro. Smythe, Harborne, and Godfrey are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Richard Johnson, esq., was chosen Treasurer, but Mr. Pagytt shall continue till the next Parliament in Easter term, so as to account for the whole term. Mr. Johnson shall have a voice in Parliament, as his predecessors have had.

Mr. Nicolas, second son of James Kardyff of Dunsinck, co. Dublin, gent., is called to the degree of the Utter Bar, to practise in Ireland, at the instance of Robert Napper, kn., Chief Baron of the Exchequer in Ireland.

Robert Tanfield, who was admitted into the chamber of Mr. Francis Tate in place of Robert Tanfield, late of the Middle Temple, esq., deceased, shall have the said chamber without forfeiture for not being in commons, until he has completed his nineteenth year.

Mr. Edmund Temple was readmitted to the chamber which he forfeited by discontinuance, and to which Mr. George Salterne was admitted at the instance of Mr. Snygge, a Master of the Bench, with Mr. Edward Turner. Mr. Salterne shall remain there until another chamber for him falls vacant.

Mr. John Marston was readmitted to the chamber to which his father was lately admitted with Mr. Haule. Mr. Richard Deering was readmitted to Mr. Haule's late chamber with Mr. Osborne.

Mr. James Clarke shall have 33s. 4d. of his fine of 6l. 13s. 4d. for not reading, redelivered to him. *English.*

Mr. Martyn shall only pay 3l. 6s. 8d. of his fine of 6l. 13s. 4d. for not reading, in consequence of the weakness of his body and his great charge. *English.*

Mr. Luther shall pay his fine of 6l. 13s. 4d. for not reading, before the end of this term, without any abatement. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas:—Messrs. Jo. Freeman, G. Thorpe, Ireland, Mannyngham, R. Pollarde, Dyrdo, H. Dyllon, W. Freston, R. Estmond, Alden, Townley, W. Walrond, G. Farewell, A. Champernowne, Wighte, R. Lougher, W. Williams of Cadaxston, T. Hippiisley, Biddulphe.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Thomas Maye to the chamber of Messrs. James Whitlock and Humfrey Maye, his brother, in expectancy of the latter; fine, 40s. 9 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir of William Younge of Baseldon, Berks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Barker and Robert Playdell. 13 Feb. Mr. John Baker of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Francis Baker of Hill

the parish of Grafton Flyford, Worcestershire, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashford and William Dalbye. (Note: *Venit in com. 18 die Feb., anno 1600.*)

14 Feb. Robert Chester of Royston, Herts, esq., specially; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. George Shurley and Francis Clyve. Also to the chamber of Messrs. George Shurley and Henry Tokefeilde, esq., in place of the latter; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Mr. Shurley of the Bench. Mr. George Vaux to the chamber of Messrs. Antony Washborne and Thomas Straungwaies in place of the latter; fine, 40s.

16 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Rumney of Maidston, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. William Mewe and Thomas Shawe. Mr. John, second son of John Whetley of Tarring, Sussex, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. John Whetley, sen., and Richard Lydall.

25 Feb. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Abraham Browne of Winchester, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Robert Bowyer and Henry Elsing.

27 Feb. Mr. William Copley to the chamber of Mr. John Wilson, late Steward, and Mr. William Mackreth, in place of the former; fine, only 10s., because the chamber is ruinous.

14 April, 1600. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Edward Rowse of Rowselench, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine to Mr. Man, late Reader, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Copley and Thomas Bedell.

16 April. Mr. Robert, only son of Francis Lovett, late of Lyscomb, Bucks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of Mr. Morgan, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan, jun., and George Kinesman. Mr. Brian, son and heir-apparent of William Cave of Coventry, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Tate and Eusebius Cave.

Mr. Peter, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Roos of Laxston, Notts, esq., specially; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Mr. Roos, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Brian Broughton and Edward Manneringe.

22 April. Mr. Peter, fifth son of Thomas Ridgewaye of Torr, Devon, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Welshe and John Peter.

24 April. Mr. Laurence, only son of Henry Clifton of Guyldford, Surrey, gent., specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of Richard Lewknor, knt. Bound with Messrs.

Thomas Shawe and Richard Marche. Mr. Francis Joyner, by assignment of Mary Marston, widow and executrix of the will of John Marston, late of the Middle Temple, esq., deceased, dated 18 April, to half the chamber lately built by Marston over the chamber of Messrs. Wrighttington and Wilford, with Mr. Robert Jacobb, and to the study and bed-chamber on the south side of the said chamber alone; no fine, because by Parliament of 17 May, 19 Eliz., the chamber can be assigned within six months of Marston's death without a fine. 25 April. Mr. Nicolas, third son of Edward Marriott of Church Brampton, Northants, specially; no fine, because he is and has long been the Treasurer's clerk. 29 April. Mr. Edward Tynte to the chamber of Messrs. John Woodd and William Whitmoore in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Michael Vivian to the chamber of Messrs. Alexander Maynard and Thomas Austen in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 29 April. Mr. James, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Pagitt, esq., Treasurer, to the chamber of his father and George Driden in place of the latter; no fine, because his father has spent much in building in the chamber. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Robert Harbin of Gillingham, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Giles Phelpes and Richard Estmond. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Giles Phelpes and Richard Estmond in place of the former; fine, 40s. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Freke of Iwerne Courtney, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and John Dackombe. Also to the chamber of his father and John Dackombe in place of his father and Robert and William Freke; fine, 20s. 30 April. Mr. Rowley, son and heir of Thomas Warde of Barford, Warwickshire, gent., generally; fine, only 20s., at the instance of Mr. Harborne. Bound with Messrs. John Burgoyne and Thomas Greene. 1 May. Mr. William Burdett to the chamber of Messrs. George Malett and Jasper Baker in place of the former; fine, 20s.

**At a Parliament holden 2 May, 42 Eliz.**

Mr. Overburye was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The calls of Messrs. John Chapman and John Hoskins to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Man during his reading, are confirmed.

Messrs. Thomas Forde, William Ryves, and William Vernon were called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Mr. Boys and Mr. Gybbes are appointed auditors of Mr. Pagitt's account.

Neither Mr. Downe nor Mr. Bulmer shall be received into commons before they have put in new bonds with other sureties and discharged all debts. *English.*

If Mr. Henry Morice do not pay the commons due to John Wilson, late Steward, by James Morice, his father, deceased, or by John Morice, or any of James Morice's clerks, before next Parliament, the Treasurer is to admit another into his chamber and pay the commons. *English.*

Neither Mr. William Wattes nor Mr. John Philpott shall come into commons before they have paid 10*l.* a piece to Thomas Sturgis, tailor, towards the masking apparel. *English.*

John Wilson, late Steward, has made petition for 49*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* due by divers gentlemen upon his rolls. He shall deliver up his rolls, and 30*l.* be paid unto him in full satisfaction. *English.*

Mr. Baron Savile has desired the Treasurer and Masters of the Bench that his eldest son, Mr. Henry Savile, might have licence to retain his chamber without forfeiture for not being in commons or default of payment of pensions for two years, during which time he means him to attend Sir Henry Nevell, the ambassador in France; that his second son, John, might be freely admitted specially and be spared all charges and payments until he come himself and be bound with sureties, and then come into commons; that John may be admitted expectant into his brother's chamber; and that meanwhile such of the House may abide there as the Treasurer will appoint. The petition is granted considering Baron Savile's great favours to the House, and the Treasurer is advised to appoint to lie in Mr. Savile's place some student who keeps commons and resorts to the Church at times of prayer. *English.*

The following vacationers are each fined 20*s.* for absence and being out of commons at Lent during Mr. Man's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Tokefeilde, G. Shurley, Walwyn, G. Younge. Inner Barristers: Messrs. R. Pollarde, Dyrdo, R. Estmond, Alden, W. Walrond, G. Farewell, A. Champernowne, Tyas, R. Lougher, T. Hippisley.

*Admissions*:—3 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent

of John Hall of Willesburgh, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Osborne and Richard Deeringe. 3 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Huggeford of Cattlesladd, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Delaber and Alexander Rudhall. 10 May. Mr. John, third son of Richard Lygon, late of Beaucham Court, Worcestershire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Henry Norwood and William Huggeford.

**Acts done in the time of Richard Johnson, esq.,  
Treasurer.**

*Admissions*:—25 May. Mr. William, second son of William Bowghton of Lyttle Lawford, Warwickshire, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Bowghton and Simon Harborne. 31 May. Mr. Francis, third son of Edward Keat of Est Locking, Berks, gent., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Charles Best. 1 June. Mr. Andrew Jenour to the chamber of Messrs. Tyffyn, a Master of the Bench, and Kellam Jenour, brother of the said Andrew; fine, 5*l*. 4 June. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Henry Mordant of Thunderley, Essex, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and Alexander Hamond. Also to the chamber of his father and Mr. George Younge in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 4 June. Mr. George Salterne by the Treasurer to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Bowghton and John Ewens in place of the latter, who has not paid his commons, neglected his studies, and allowed persons to remain in the chamber late at night, disturbing his neighbours; fine, 4*l*., whereof from Mr. Temple, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Salterne also paid for Ewen's commons 29*s*. 7*d*., and 13*s*. 4*d*. for his pensions. (See pp. 337, 401.) Mr. Robert, second son of Mr. Robert Weevell of Aldington, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. William Brodnax and Thomas Streynsham. 5 June. Mr. William, son and heir of William Ansham *alias* Agmondesham, late of Heston, Middlesex, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. George Writtington and Richard Wrothe.

**At a Parliament holden 6 June, 42 Eliz.**

Mr. Man was chosen Assistant to Mr. Overbury, Rea next Autumn.

Messrs. Walrond, A. Nyccolles, Delaber, and Dodridge are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Jo. Strode, Sayer, Leek, and Harley are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Salterne's admission to Mr. Ewen's chamber is confirmed.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Nicolas Overbury, esq., to the chamber of his father and Mr. John Ashcombe in expectancy of the former; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. John, son and heir-apparent of John Harborne, late Chief Butler and now fellow, specially; *gratis*; and also to the small chamber built by his father, without forfeiture, except for non-payment of commons. He shall not be put in commons except at his pleasure during his father's life. Both father and son shall be free from all contributions, except pensions. 30 July. Mr. Francis,

second son of Antony Nyccolles of Paddington, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of Mr. James Walrond. Bound with Messrs. Richard Nyccolles, his brother, and Thomas Ashford. 1 Aug. Mr. John, son and heir-

apparent of Humfrey Weld, citizen and alderman of London, specially; fine to Mr. Overburye, Reader, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Weld, jun., and Richard Nyccolles. 2 Aug.

Mr. John, son and heir of John Weld, citizen and haberdasher of London, specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Weld, sen., and Richard Nyccolles. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Robert Hill of Shilston, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Edward Harris and Peter Ridgwaye. Mr. Robert, son and heir of Richard Thorpe, citizen and vintner of London, deceased, specially;

fine, 5*l*. Bound with Mr. Henry Sterrell. 14 Aug. Thomas Windsor, esq., son and heir-apparent of Henry lord Windsor, specially, by assent of Mr. Overbury, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. William Goddard, esq., Keeper of the Court of Star Chamber and Usher of the Receipt of the Exchequer, specially, by assent of Mr. Overbury and other Masters of the Bench. 11 Oct. Mr. Arthur, second son of Antony Tiringham of Tiringham, Bucks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with his father and Flettwoodd Dormer. 11 Oct. Mr. Thomas Fowler to the chamber of Messrs. John Boys, jun., and Thomas Hendley in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 12 Oct. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Christopher Fisher of St. Clement Dane's

parish, grocer, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan, jun., and Henry Sandis. 16 Oct. Mr. Nicolas, son and heir of Henry Hayes of Bensted, Hants, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Marcellus Ryvers and Gilbert Searle. 18 Oct. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Forde of Ilsington, Devon, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. Bound with Messrs. George Hooper and Thomas Forde. 20 Oct. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Humfrey Blunden of Librynorth, Shropshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, only 30s., at the instance of Mr. Andrew Blunden. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Charles Best. Mr. Richard Marche to the chamber of Messrs. Richard Weston and John Williams in place of the former; fine, 40s. 24 Oct. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Henry Vinar of Staffortons Week, Wilts, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with his father and John Lowe. Mr. Edward Force to the chamber of Messrs. John Stone, Thomas Heblethwayte, and Marcellus Ryvers in place of the first; fine, 20s.

At a Parliament holden 24 Oct., 42 Eliz.

Mr. Cavell was chosen Reader for next Lent.

Mr. Walrond was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The calls of Messrs. John Ashcombe and James Whitlocke to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Overbury during his reading, are confirmed.

Messrs. Snagge, Rudyerd, S. Jones, G. Hooper, Sterrell, and Best are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

The order of Parliament 28 May, 26 Eliz., that the Cupboard Keepers at reading times shall appoint no deputies without sufficient excuse, is confirmed; and it is further ordered that absent Cupboard Keepers shall pay a fine of 40s. as has been accustomed, and that the Reader has no power to accept deputies. *English.*

At the request of Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench, Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Palmer of Angmering, Sussex, is restored to this House and Fellowship and his antiquity, so as he pay the pensions and duties unpaid by him. *Englis*

Gentlemen either of the Bar or under the Bar who have r bonds in the House, or whose sureties are dead, shall put i



new bonds with sureties before they shall be received into commons. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons during Mr. Overbury's reading, viz.:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. W. Grove, Pye, Dewse, H. Martyn, F. Bowrne, Blunte, Evelegh, Jo. Tynte, W. Sammes, Walwyn, N. Hide, G. Younge, Ed. Cookes, Celey, Coles, Chippingdale, Chapman, Hoskines, Forde, Kardyff. Inner Barristers: Messrs. T. Strete, W. Walrond, A. Champernowne, R. Lougher, Byddulph, Mordant, jun.

*Admissions*:—24 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of George Snygg, esq., a Master of the Bench, specially; no fine, at his father's request. Also to his father's chamber; no fine, because his father has spent much in building in the chamber. 26 Oct. Mr. Walter, son and heir-apparent of John Younge of Culliton, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Richard Reynell and Richard Buller. 29 Oct. Mr. James Welshe of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Robert Welshe of Waterford, Ireland, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Lynch and Richard Nyccolles. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 2 die Augusti, 1601.*) Mr. John Dalamere of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Richard Dalamere of Elsfeild, Worcestershire, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Charles Beast and Richard Blunden, jun. (Note: *Venit in com. 5 die Junii, 1603.*) 1 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Humfrey Blunden of Librinorth, Shropshire, gent., deceased, to the chamber of Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Richard, his son, in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Samuel, son and heir-apparent of John Maunsell of Haversham, Bucks, gent., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Clement Pygott and John Maunsell. 3 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir of Richard Lybbe of Hardwick, Oxfordshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Charles Best. 4 Nov. Mr. Tristram, fourth son of Thomas Horner of Cloverd, Somerset, esq., specially; no fine, at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice. Bound with Messrs. James Clarke and Richard Warre. 5 Nov. Mr. Robert Fulnetbye to Mr. Francis Wythen's chamber in his place; fine, 20s. 8 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir of John Jollyff of Pulham, Dorset, gent., deceased, generally; fine, only

50s., at Mr. Swayne's request. Bound with Messrs. John Dackombe and George Estmond. 16 Nov. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edward Hesilrigg of Arthingworth, Northants, gent., generally; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Austin Nyccolles. Bound with Messrs. Austin Nyccolles, esq., and John Rowse, gent.

**At a Parliament holden 21 Nov., 43 Eliz.**

The feast of Christmas shall be kept solemnly, not grandly. Commons shall be continued till next term. A cartload of coals and 40s. for the minstrels shall be allowed to those who remain, and 5*l.* allowed to them by favour.

Mr. Hugh Boscawen is fined 10*l.* and expelled for striking Mr. William Bowghton on Saturday night in the Hall with his dagger, and giving him two wounds on the head. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. Kenelme Jenour to the chamber of Messrs. William Tyffyn and Thomas Winterfloode, who has forfeited it by discontinuance; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Jenour was admitted in expectancy on 28 May, 1593. 24 Nov. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Alexander Hamond of Newe Chipping, Herts, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at his father's request. Bound with his father and William Wattes. 26 Nov. Mr. Thomas, second son of George Philpott of Cumpston, Hants, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his brother, John, and John Paynter. 28 Nov. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Paul Tracy of Stanway, Gloucestershire, esq., specially; fine, only 50s., at the instance of Mr. Daston, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. John and Thomas Savage. Mr. Clement, son and heir-apparent of John Throk-morton of Haseley, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. William Burdett and Timothy Wagstaff. Mr. Timothy Wagstaff to the chamber of Messrs. William Grove and Hugh Grove in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 29 Nov. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Malachi Malett of Luxilian, Cornwall, gent., specially; fine, only 50s., at the instance of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. Bound with Messrs. Josia Calmadye and Thomas Seyntaubyn. 1 Dec. Mr. William Awbery, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Awbery, late of Brecknock, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Williams at John Stratford. — Jan. Mr. Richard Nyccolles to

chamber of Messrs. Sydney Mountague and Flettwood Dormer in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 13 Jan. Ralf Shelton, esq., son and heir of Thomas Shelton, late of Shelton, Norfolk, esq., deceased, specially; no fine, at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. Bound with Messrs. Henry Williams and Robert Harley. 22 Jan. Mr. George, second son of Thomas Gittens, late of St. Martin's le Grand, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Antony Luther and Robert Fage. 24 Jan. Mr. Robert Bossewell to the chambers whereto Messrs. Briggs, Harris, and Courte were lately admitted, on the death of Mr. Christopher Sybthorpe, sen.; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; for Sybthorpe's commons, 3*s.* 4*d.*, and for pensions, 15*s.* 30 Jan. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Uvedale of Wickham, Hants, esq., specially; fine, only 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, at the request of Mr. Overbury, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Overbury and Richard Uvedale, his brother. 30 Jan. Mr. Richard, second son of the said Mr. William Uvedale, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his brother and Thomas Overbury. 3 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of John Cole of Walden, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Mordant, sen., and Henry Mordant, jun. 5 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of William Jefferay of Chittinglighe, Sussex, gent., specially; fine, only 3*l.* 10*s.*, at Mr. Reynell's instance. Bound with Messrs. Edward Manneringe and Rowland Wilcoxe. Mr. Robert, second son of Rowland Barkeley of Worcester, esq., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Austin Nyccolles and Thomas Overbury. Mr. Thomas Wayte to the chamber of Messrs. John Chapman and John Hoskyns in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. John Hoskyns to the chamber of Messrs. William Copley and William Mackreth in place of the latter; fine, 10*s.* Mr. Robert Barkeley to the chamber of Messrs. Bayley and William Wyatt in place of the latter; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* 6 Feb. Mr. Fulk, second son of Nicolas Wodhull of Thenford, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Freland and Humfrey Colles.

At a Parliament holden 6 Feb., 43 Eliz., 1600.

Mr. Overbury was chosen Assistant to Mr. Cavell, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. Walrond, A. Nyccolles, Delaber, and Dodridge are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Flyer, Benn, T. Reade, and Hanbury are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

All former orders made for payment of commons shall be put in execution. If any fellow go out of commons leaving unpaid any commons which are cast up, he shall forfeit 10s.; and if he presume to come into commons before his former commons are paid, he shall forfeit 20s. *English.*

Mr. Johnson, now Treasurer, may grant to Mr. Branston, a fellow, an admission in expectancy to Mr. Christopher Crowe's chamber for a reasonable fine, any former law or order notwithstanding. *English.*

John Dareye, esq., has agreed that Mr. Francis Leek, esq., shall be admitted into part of his chamber with Peter Fretchvile, esq. Mr. Leek has petitioned to have that part of the chamber without forfeiture or danger for not being in commons, which is granted, whereupon Mr. Leek is admitted; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas:—Messrs. Saffyn, Tyas, Barrett, T. Hippley, Barton, Biddulph, G. Estmond, J. Cowper, G. Sydenham, J. Sydenham, Rumney, Ed. Browne, W. Hall, W. Huggford, J. Lygon, H. Mordant, jun., Weevell, H. Fisher, N. Hayes, Hesilrigg, Grover, W. Dalbye, Cornwale, T. Strete.

*Admissions:*—6 Feb. Mr. Thomas Branston to the chamber of Messrs. Christopher Crowe and Simon Harborne in place of the former, in expectancy; fine, 40*s.* 7 Feb. Mr. Samuel Maunsell to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Wattes and Richard Maunsell in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 21 Feb. Mr. Francis, fourth son of Francis Saunders, late of Welford, Northants, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. George Gascoigne and Francis Tate. Mr. John Tynte to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Ashley and Francis Bowrne in place of the latter; fine, 40*s.* Mr. Thomas Forde to the chamber of Mr. John Tynte, being over Mr. Chippingdale's chamber; fine, 20*s.* 27 Feb. Mr. Henry, third son of Thomas Cotton of Conington, Hunts, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Thomas Cotton, his brother. 14 March. Mr. William, fourth son of Maurice Canon, late of Haverfordwest, Pembrokeshire, esq.,

deceased, generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. John Canon, his brother, and Thomas Warre. 5 May, 1601. Mr. Francis, fourth son of Antony Rowse of Halton, Cornwall, esq., generally; fine, at the request of Mr. Amerideth, only 30s. Bound with Messrs. Edmund Marvyn and Richard Chappell. 7 May. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Powell of Fulham, Middlesex, gent., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. Walter Pye and Francis Lyll. 8 May. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of John Hooke of Bramshott, Hants, gent., generally; fine, at Mr. Marvyn's request, only 30s. Bound with Messrs. Edmund Marvyn and Francis Rowse. 13 May. Mr. Henry, fourth son of Henry Lowe of Lowe, Worcestershire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 40s. 14 May. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Fulford of Fulford, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 4*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Luttrell. 17 May. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Bulkeley of Burgate, Hants, esq., specially; fine, only 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*., at the request of Mr. Swayne, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. William Grove and Timothy Wagstaff. 19 May. Mr. Gilbert, son and heir-apparent of Robert Davys of Christowe, Devon, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with his father and John Danyell. Mr. Henry, third son of Thomas Hannam, Serjeant-at-Law, lately deceased, specially; no fine, because his father was a Serjeant-at-Law of this House. Bound with Messrs. Richard Warre and Thomas South. 20 May. Mr. John Canon to the chamber of Mr. Nicolas Adams, being beneath Mr. Chippingdale's chamber; fine, 20s. Mr. William Canon to his brother John's chamber with him; fine, 20s. 20 May. Mr. Jeremiah Downe to the chamber of Messrs. William Martyn and Thomas Cotton in place of the latter; fine, 40s. 21 May. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Amerydeth of Slapton, Devon, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at the request of Edward Amerydeth, esq., a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and Richard Chappell. 22 May. Mr. Ellis, second son of Charles Walcott of Walcott, Shropshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Blunden and Charles Best.

**At a Parliament holden 22 May, 43 Eliz., 1601.**

Mr. Shurley was chosen Treasurer.

Mr. Walrond was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

The calls of Messrs. Force and Ed. Tynte to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Cavell during his reading, are confirmed.

Mr. T. Flettwood and Mr. S. Mountague are called to the Utter Bar.

Mr. Pagytt and Mr. Snygge are appointed auditors of Mr. Richard Johnson's account.

Mr. Dodridg is fined 40s. for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Cavell's reading last Lent.

Mr. Boscawen, who was expelled 21 Nov. last for wounding Mr. Bowghton, is restored to this House and Fellowship and to his antiquity. He shall pay 26s. 8d. in addition to 40s. which he has already paid. *English.*

Mr. William Younge, who was expelled 14 May last for wearing boots in the Hall, is restored and fined 20s., which he is to bring up to the Bench table at dinner time. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons at Mr. Cavell's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Blunt, Jo. Tynte, R. Warre, Ed. Harris, Colles, Chapman, T. Forde, Ashcombe, S. Jones, Evelegh, Walwyn, G. Younge, Ed. Cookes, Kardyff, Hoskyns, Vernon, Rudyerd. Inner Barristers: Messrs. J. Cowper, G. Sydenham, H. Fisher, Hesilrigg, Ed. Ferrers, J. Sydenham, J. Lygon, H. Vinar, T. Cole, T. Strete.

**Acts done during the Treasurership of John Shurley, esq.**

*Admissions*:—Mr. George Hooper to the chamber or chambers of Messrs. Strete, Ed. Courte, and T. Courte, in expectancy; fine, 40s. 6 June. Mr. Richard Edolphe, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Robert Edolphe, late of Hincksell, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashforde and John Baker. 12 June. Mr. Humfrey, son and heir-apparent of Cuthbert Lynd of Westminster, gent., specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Bound with Messrs. Henry Fisher and Francis Morgan, jun. 24 June. Mr. Robert Cassey to the chamber of Messrs. John Boys, jun., and Thomas Fowler in place of the former; fine, 30s. Mr. William Wattes to the chamber of Messrs. John Brewster and William Sammes in pl.

the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Mark Cottell of North Toton, Devon, gent., specially; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Fenner, Justice of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. William Basterd and Robert Davye.

**At a Parliament holden 26 June, 43 Eliz.**

Mr. Cavell was chosen Assistant to Mr. Walrond, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. A. Nyccolles, Jo. Delaber, Dodridge, and H. Courtney are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Bacon, Nutt, Jo. Weld, sen., and Jo. Weld, jun., are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

*Admissions*:—29 June. Mr. Dabriggecourt, son and heir-apparent of William Beltcher of Guyllsburgh, Northants, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Mountague and Francis Tate. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Martyn and William Sterr in place of the latter; fine, 33*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Thomas Streynsham to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Curll and Thomas Menfeilde in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Ewer of Lea, Herts, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Mr. Thomas Stephens. 2 Aug. Mr. James, second son of William Legge, late of Lyme Regis, Dorset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, only 20s., because he was for a long time clerk of Mr. Walrond, now Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Nyccolles and Francis Nyccolles. George Reynill of London, esq., specially, by assent of Mr. Walrond and other Masters of the Bench. Baldwin Deerham of London, esq., specially, by assent of Mr. Walrond and other Masters of the Bench. 11 Aug. Humfrey Weld, esq., citizen and alderman of London, specially, by assent of Mr. Walrond and other Masters of the Bench. Humfrey Slany, citizen and merchant of London, specially, by assent of Mr. Walrond and other Masters of the Bench. 6 Aug. Mr. Thomas Goeghe, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Edward Goeghe of Waterford, Ireland, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Lynche and Francis Nyccolles. 6 June. Mr. Richard Edolphe, late of New Inn, gent., fifth son of Robert Edolphe, late of Hincksell, Kent, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashforde and John Baker. (*This entry is crossed out.*) 6 Aug. Mr. William Moleyns of New

Inn, gent., second son of Henry Moleyns, late of Westhall, Dorset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Lutterell and John Pym. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. 20 die Febr., 1602.*) 28 Sept. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Rice Phillipps of Lanphoy, Pembroke-shire, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Canon and Antony Washborne. 9 Oct. Mr. Edmund, second son of Thomas Fowler of Islington, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his brother, Thomas, and Edward Fenner. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Cassey and Thomas Fowler in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 10 Oct. Mr. William, fourth son of Edward Mundy of Markeaton, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, only 30*s.*, at the request of Baron Savile. Bound with his father. 12 Oct. Mr. John, second son of John Bownest of Beawchamnes, Herts, gent., generally; fine, 53*s.* 4*d.* Bound with Messrs. Alexander Hamond and Thomas Bownest, his brother. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Thomas South of Swallowcliff, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Lowe and Thomas South. 12 Oct. Mr. James, son and heir of William Arnwood of Fordingbrig, Hants, gent., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Grove and Jasper Miller. 19 Oct. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of John Hennyng of Poxwell, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Roger Horton and John Browne. Mr. Adam, second son of William Bingham of Bettlesdon, Essex, LL.D., generally; fine, 40*s.* Bound with Messrs. Thomas Blake and Thomas Treffry. 20 Oct. Mr. Francis Lyll to the chamber of Messrs. William Tyas and Emanuel Davye in place of the latter; fine, 30*s.* 21 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Chaloner of Lyndfield, Sussex, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Tuppen Scrace and Samuel Maunsel. Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of Richard Hatton of Longe Ditton, Surrey, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. George Cole and Edward Powell. 28 Oct. Mr. Robert Thorpe to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Ashley and Edward Boys in place of the latter; fine, 30*s.* Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Awbrey of Chadenwich, in the parish of Meere, Wilts, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with [ ] Swanton and Rowley Warde.



**At a Parliament holden 30 Oct., 43 Eliz.**

Mr. Haule was chosen Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Austin Nyccolles for next Autumn.

Messrs. Delaber and Dodridge are fined 40s. each for not standing at the Cupboard during Mr. Walrond's reading.

The calls of Messrs. F. Dormer and T. Warre to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Walrond in his reading, are confirmed.

Mr. Marche was called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Mr. John Wood and Mr. John Ryves are each fined 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for not reading.

Readers shall call only two to the degree of the Utter Bar at their first reading.

The following vacationers are fined 20*s.* each for absence from Mr. Walrond's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Walwyn, N. Hide, R. Warre, G. Younge, Ed. Harris, Ed. Cookes, Celey, Swalman, Coles, Chippingdale, Chapman, Jo. Hoskyns, Forde, W. Ryves, Vernon, Ashcombe, Snagge, Rudyerd, S. Jones, Best, Ed. Tynte. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Biddulphe, J. Cowper, G. Sydenham, J. Sydenham, Jo. Whetley, Ed. Browne, W. Hall, W. Huggefurd, H. Mordant, jun., Weevell, Ansham, Jollyff, Hesilrigg, W. Awbery of Brecknock, W. Canon, G. Davys, J. Grover, Cornwall, Stratforde, J. Lygon.

Copy of the petition for restoration of John Davis, gent., who was expelled for disorder about four years ago (see p. 379).  
*English.*

Granted on his making the submission and satisfaction enjoined by Messrs. Pagytt, Shurley, Gybbes, and Snygge, Masters of the Bench. He pronounced his submission on All Saints' day at the Cupboard in the Hall immediately before dinner, in presence of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice and Privy Councillor, William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Edward Fenner, Justice of the Bench, John Savile, Baron of the Exchequer, Thomas Harris and David Williams, Serjeants-at-Law, and others. A copy of his submission is given. He then asked Mr. Martyn to pardon him and accept his submission, which he did.

End of the Parliament.

*Admissions*:—2 Nov. Mr. Lewis, son and heir-apparent of Edward Watson of Rockingham Castle, Northants, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Sydney Mountague and William Burdett. Also to the chamber of Messrs. William

Burdett and Jasper Baker in place of the latter; fine, 20s. 6 Nov. Mr. John, second son of John Scudamore of Ballingham, Herefordshire, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Alexander Rudhall and Walter Pye. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of William Gilbert of South Bovy, Devon, gent., deceased, specially; fine, only 40s., at the request of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer. Bound with Messrs. William Basterd and Richard Cottell. 7 Nov. Mr. Tuppen, son and heir-apparent of Richard Scrace of Bletchington, Sussex, gent., specially; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. Francis Chaloner and Samuel Maunsell. Mr. Nicolas Hide to the chamber of Messrs. John Brewster and William Wattes in place of the former; and also to the whole of Brewster's chamber called "le Cocklofte"; fine, 20s. 8 Nov. Mr. Edward Powell to the chamber of Messrs. James Clarke and Nicolas Hide in place of the latter; fine, 30s. 12 Nov. Mr. Antony, son and heir-apparent of Robert Robinson of Gloucester, gent., generally; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. Robert George and Richard Foxton. Also to their chamber in Mr. Foxton's place; fine, 50s. 14 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Westley of Ethrop, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Timothy Wagstaff and Rowley Warde. 17 Nov., 44 Eliz. Mr. Robert, second son of Robert Jermyn of Rushbrook, Suffolk, knt., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with his father and Richard Johnson, esq. Mr. William Nutt, one of the Masters of the Bar, to a woodhouse or empty space to keep fuel under the stairs which lead to his chamber; fine, 10s. 21 Nov. Mr. Tristram, son and heir-apparent of William Woodward of St. Andrew's parish, Holborn, esq., generally; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. Humfrey English and John Stratforde. 23 Nov. Mr. Thomas Malett to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Davye and Abraham Wake in place of the latter; fine, 10s. 25 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of John Huckmoore of Buckland Baron, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Williams and Thomas Seyntaubyn. 26 Nov. Mr. Edward Blounte to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Forde, being above Mr. Chippingdale's chamber; fine, 15s. 27 Nov. Mr. William Pemberton to the chamber of Messrs. George Shurley and Robert Chester in

place of the latter; fine, 30s. Mr. Edward Cornewaile to the chamber of Messrs. Adye and Herne in place of the latter; fine, 20s. Mr. Henry, son and heir of John Gifford of Wellington, Somerset, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. George Wringtington and Thomas Hendley.

**At a Parliament holden 27 Nov., 44 Eliz.**

The feast of Christmas shall be kept solemnly, not grandly. Commons shall be continued until next term. A cartload of coals, 40*s.* for the minstrels, and 5*l.* as a favour, are allowed to those who remain.

Mr. Flettwood Dormer and Mr. Sefton Jones, Utter Barristers, were fined 40*s.*, and then 4*l.* each, for failing of moots, as may appear in the orders of the Buttery Book. As Mr. Dormer has now performed part of the assignment, he shall pay but 3*l.*, but Mr. Jones 6*l.*, and he shall forfeit his chamber unless it is paid before next Parliament. *English.*

Mr. John Marston, who was expelled on 14 Oct. last for non-payment of commons and other causes, is restored to the Fellowship and his antiquity, but restoration to his chamber will be further considered.

*Admissions*:—30 Nov. Mr. William, son and heir of Thomas Fitch of High Easter, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.*, paid to Mr. Walrond. Bound with Messrs. Andrew Jenour and Richard Weston. 19 Jan. Mr. John, second son of Henry Ofley of London, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Osborne and John Weld. 28 Jan. Mr. George, second son of George Wilmer of Westham, Essex, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. John Strode and John Weld, jun. 4 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Charles Rogers of Munckhole, Herefordshire, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Walter Pye and John Scudamore. 5 Feb. Mr. John Mannyngham to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Curll and Thomas Streynsham in place of the latter; fine, 20*s.* Mr. Laurence, second son of John Meade of Coopersale, Essex, gent., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Fage and Robert Fage. 5 Feb. Mr. William Dalby to the chamber of Messrs. William Tyas and Francis Lyll in place

of the former; fine, 20s. Thomas Pill of London, gent., specially; fine, only 40s., for reasons moving the Treasurer.

**At a Parliament holden 5 Feb., 44 Eliz.**

Mr. Walrond was chosen Assistant to Mr. Haule, Reader for next Lent.

Messrs. A. Nyccolles, Delaber, Dodridge, and T. Stephens are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Becke, Lowe, W. Haule, and Barkley are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. R. Martyn was called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

Mr. Dormer and Mr. S. Jones having paid their fines of 3*l.* and 6*l.* for failing the exercise of mootng in this House, part of their fines shall be returned, so that they pay but 40s. each. *English.*

Messrs. Man, Swayne, Daston, and Morgan are chosen for the reformation of the high commons in the Buttery. *English.*

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons at Christmas last, viz.—Messrs. Bingham, Bownest, G. Davies, Hooke, W. Canon, Woodhull, T. Cole, Jolliff, N. Hayes, H. Fisher, Weevell, H. Mordant, jun., Keat, J. Lygon, W. Huggefurd, W. Haule, E. Browne, J. Whetley, jun., Rumney, J. Sydenham, G. Sydenham, Cornewayle, S. Jones, Ja. Welsh, jun.

The petition of Thomas Pill, gent., one of the fellows of this House, for erecting shops on his own ground lying close to the Middle Temple Lane, and to have them extend towards the same lane, is granted, so as no encroachment is made upon the lane; to be held for the consideration of a hogshead of good claret wine to be paid every Michaelmas term. The Treasurer also thinks meet to allow Mr. Pill to make a door from some chambers of his dwelling-house through the wall to lead into the lane, part of which dwelling-house abuts towards one garden of the Middle Temple, to pleasure the gentlemen of the House, for a rent to be agreed upon; with this proviso, that the chambers of the dwelling-house be let to none but to gentlemen of the said Temple, and that all doors and passages from the rest of the dwelling-house which lead to the said chambers, be fast nailed close, as though the chambers did not belong to the said dwelling-house. *English.*

*Admissions*:—Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Humfrey

Weld, citizen and alderman of London, to the chamber of Messrs. John and Thomas Culpeper in expectancy of the former; fine, 40s. 12 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Fettiplace of Ferneham, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10s. Bound with Messrs. William Copley and Henry Norwood. Also to the chamber of Messrs. John Hoskyns and William Copley in place of the latter; fine, 10s. 13 Feb. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Hodges of Ilchester, Somerset, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* 10s. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Freke and William Freke. 14 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Cooper of Arrundell, Sussex, gent., specially; fine, 3*l.* 10s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Edolphe and James Francklyn. 15 Feb. Mr. George, second son of Henry Mordant, late of Massingham Parva, Norfolk, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 30s. Bound with Messrs. John Adye, jun., and Thomas Raynoldes. 20 Feb. Mr. Richard, second son of Richard Freston of Mendham, Suffolk, esq., generally; fine, 20s., paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. William Freston, his brother, and James Francklyn. Mr. James Francklyn, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., third son of Arthur Francklyn, late of Wye, Kent, gent., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4*d.*, paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. William Brodnax and Richard Freston. 23 Feb. Thomas Moseley, Under Cook, to the office of Chief Cook in place of George Bowlton, deceased. This admission was made by John Shurley, Treasurer, with the assent of Henry Haule, esq., Reader, Matthew Dale, Thomas Pagytt, Edward Phillippes, and James Walrond, esqs. Thomas Taylor, servant of George Bowlton, to the office of Under Cook. 27 Feb. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Ralph Bressy of Escott, Warwickshire, gent., specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. Timothy Wagstaff and Rowley Warde. 1 March. Mr. Thomas Shurland to the chamber of Messrs. Alban Pygott and Richard Chappell in place of the latter; fine, 30s. 6 March. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Isham of Lamport, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. James Pagytt and John Hooper. 13 April. Mr. Thomas, son and heir-apparent of Stephen Lake, esq., Master in Chancery, specially; fine, 3*l.* 6s. 8*d.* Bound with Messrs. Edward Combes and George Salterne. 20 April. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Erasmus Dryden of Ashby, Northants, esq., specially;

fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Morgan, jun., and Robert Thorpe. 21 April. Mr. John, son and heir of Humfrey Moore, late of Cullumpton, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 20*s.*, at the request of Mr. Snygge, a Master of the Bench. 23 April. Mr. John, son and heir of Alexander Pym, late of Brymour, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, only 20*s.*, at the request of Mr. Gybbes, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Francis Rowse and William Whitaker. Mr. William, son and heir of Henry Whitaker, late of Westbury, Wilts, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* Bound with Messrs. John Pym and Francis Rowse. 26 April. Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of William Clarke of Ashton, Somerset, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. Christopher Jones and William Hodges. 27 April. Mr. Edward, son and heir of Alexander Popham, late of Huntworth, Somerset, esq., deceased, specially; fine, only 40*s.*, at the request of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. Bound with Messrs. Thomas and Richard Warre. 30 April. Mr. John, son and heir of Thomas Moodye, late of London, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 4*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Messrs. Henry Fisher and John Pym. Mr. Edmund, third son of Edmund Wiseman of Steventon, Berks, esq., generally; fine, 3*l.* Bound with Messrs. Francis Keat and Samuel Maunsell. 3 May. Richard Norton, esq., son and heir-apparent of Richard Norton of Rotherfeild, Hants, knt., specially; fine, 3*l.* 10*s.* Bound with Edmund Marvyn and John Warner, esqs. 4 May. Mr. Robert Calcott of Clementes Inne, gent., son and heir of Henry Calcott of Brackley, Northants, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 40*s.* 9 May. Mr. William Younge to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Blount and Henry Courtney on the death of the latter; fine, 20*s.* 12 May. Mr. Adam Bingham to the chamber of Thomas Waters, a Butler of the House, and late the chamber of Mr. Walrond, a Master of the Bench; fine, 13*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Christopher, son and heir-apparent of Walter Horton of Catton, Derbyshire, esq., specially; fine, only 40*s.*, at the request of Mr. Rosse, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Francis More jun., and Peter Rosse, jun. 13 May. Mr. W Freston to the garret now in his tenure above part of chamber of John Shurley, Treasurer; no fine. Mr. Ralf

and heir of Ranulf Briscoe of Ryther, Yorks, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, because he has been for a long time clerk of the Treasurer. Ralf Shelton, esq., to the chamber of Messrs. Laurence Hide and Alexander Rudhall in place of the latter, deceased; fine, only 40s., at the instance of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. 14 May. Mr. Thomas, son and heir of Thomas Leake of Hasland, Derbyshire, esq., deceased, specially; fine, only 3*l.*, at the request of Mr. Rosse, a Master of the Bench.

**At a Parliament holden 14 May, 44 Eliz.**

Mr. Austin Nyccolles was chosen Reader for next Autumn.

Mr. Snygge was chosen Treasurer.

Mr. Gybbes and Mr. Snygge are appointed auditors of the account of John Shurley, Treasurer.

The calls of Messrs. Bonner, Osborne, W. Wattes, and Ed. Wattes to the degree of the Utter Bar by Mr. Haule during his reading, are confirmed.

Mr. Ed. Curll is called to the degree of the Utter Bar at the request of William Periam, knt., Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

Mr. Freston's admission to his garret on May 13 is confirmed.

Mr. Richard Martyn is discharged of all pensions due by him for 40s., now paid, as appears in the Pensioner's Roll.

Mr. Henry Blomer, who was ordered to be expelled by a decree of the Star Chamber of 17 May, 40 Eliz., made his submission, and was ordered to be restored on 10 Feb., 44 Eliz. This is now done, but Mr. William Basterd, a Master of the Upper Bar, to whom his chamber was granted, shall retain it.

The following vacationers are fined 20s. each for absence and being out of commons during Mr. Haule's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Ed. Harris, Ed. Cookes, Celey, Chippingdale, Coles, Chapman, Hoskyns, Forde, Ashcombe, Snagge, Rudyerd, S. Jones, Force, S. Mountague, F. Dormer, Marche. Inner Barristers: Messrs. Huggeforde, J. Lygon, Ansham, H. Fisher, Hayes, Jolliff, Hesilrigg, W. Awbrey de Brecknock, T. Cole, W. Canon, F. Rowse, G. Davies,

Bownest, Arnewood, T. Woodward, Grover, Cornewayle, Ja. Welshe, jun.

*Admission* :—15 May, 1602. Mr. Henry Downe of New Inn, gent., second son of Bartholomew Downe of Flampsted, Herts, gent.

**Acts done during the Treasurership of  
George Snygge, esq.**

*Admissions* :—16 May. Mr. Richard, son and heir-apparent of Walter Savage of Brodewaye, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Daston, a Master of the Bench. Also to the chamber of Messrs. Edward Turnor and Edmund Temple in place of the latter; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 19 May. Mr. William Phillipps to the chamber of Messrs. John Chapman and Thomas Wayte in place of the latter; fine, 30s. 21 May. Mr. Thomas, second son of Francis Foxley of Harringworth, Northants, esq., generally; fine, only 40s., at the request of Mr. Pagytt, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Triste and John Dryden. 1 June. Mr. Ralf, son and heir-apparent of Francis Clare of Cawldall, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l.* Bound with Messrs. James Whitlocke and Antony Washborne. 9 June. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of William Denton of Pryors Court, Berks, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his father and Alexander Hamond. Mr. Thomas Bressey to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Drewe and Thomas Streynsham on surrender by the latter; fine, 40s. 15 June. Mr. Henry Cotton to the chamber of Messrs. William Martyn and Jerome Downe on surrender by the latter; fine, 33*s.* 4*d.* 18 June. Mr. John, fifth son of William Bayliff of Monckton, Wilts, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* Bound with his father and Charles Danvers.

**At a Parliament holden 18 June, 44 Eliz., 1602.**

Mr. Haule was chosen Assistant to Mr. Austin Nyccolles, Reader for next Autumn.

Messrs. J. Delaber, Dodridge, Stephens, and Wrighttington are appointed to stand at the Cupboard.

Messrs. Blomer, Lutterell, Buller, and Bigges are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.



Mr. Jasper Miller is called to the degree of the Utter Bar by request of Francis Gawdy, Judge of the Queen's Bench.

Every Utter Barrister, or other fellow of this House, lying within the House or in the Parson's Buildings, or being in commons at any time within the year, shall receive the communion in the Temple Church once a year at least, on pain of 40*s.* fine or loss of his chamber. If the offence be repeated two years, he shall be expelled the House and Fellowship. *English.*

William Carter shall keep the Hall door at dinner, supper, and breakfast times to keep out strangers and such as are not of the House. He shall have 55*s.* a year and his former allowance for cleansing the houses of office and for watching and looking to the chambers, if commons break not up. *English.*

23 Oct. George Snygge, esq., Treasurer, granted to Mr. William Bowne, a Master of the Utter Bar, licence to nominate before Whitsunday one of the Fellowship to occupy the chamber of himself and Benjamin Rudyerd in Rudyerd's place, for life; he gives for fine 13*s.* 4*d.*

*Admissions*:—18 June. Mr. Thomas Brooke, of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Brooke of Westdeane, Sussex, gent., generally; fine, 20*s.* Bound with Messrs. Tuppen Scrace and Samuel Maunsell. (Marginal note: *Venit in com. die — et tunc solvit finem.*) 22 June. Mr. Humfrey, son and heir-apparent of John Peter of Compton, Devon, gent., generally; fine, 50*s.* Bound with Messrs. William Huckmoore and Richard Cottell. 30 June. Mr. William Sammes to the chamber of Messrs. Thomas Davye and Thomas Malett on surrender by the latter; fine, 10*s.* 1 July. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Francis Nycolles of Hardwick, Northants, gent., specially; no fine, being admitted by favour of Mr. Austin Nycolles, Reader. 28 July. Mr. George, second son of John Browne of Frampton, Dorset, esq., specially; fine, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Bound with his brother, John, and Henry Rolle. 7 Aug. Mr. Edward, son and heir-apparent of Robert Manley of Broughton, Northants, esq., specially; *gratis*, with assent of Mr. Nycolles, Reader, and other Masters of the Bench. He shall be spared from payment of pensions until he comes into commons. 9 Aug. Henry Anderson, esq., sheriff of London, spec' " " assent of Mr.

Nycolles and other Masters of the Bench. 12 Aug. Mr. Gregory, son and heir-apparent of Bartholomew Brokesby of Frisby, Leicestershire, esq., generally; fine, 50s. Bound with Messrs. Henry Norwood and Edward Turner. 13 Aug. Mr. Christopher Darcy of New Inn, gent., third son of Christopher Darcy of Platten, co. Meath, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Hadsor and Francis Morgan. 20 Aug. Mr. Edward Denner to the chamber of Messrs. Wrighttinton and William Wilforde on surrender by the latter; fine, 20s. 9 Oct. Mr. Edward, third son of Richard Smythe, late of Abington, Berks, gent., deceased, specially; no fine, because he was long the Treasurer's clerk. 13 Oct. Mr. Alexander, sixth son of Roger Warre of Hestercomb, Somerset, esq., generally; fine, only 40s., at the request of John Popham, knt., Chief Justice of England. Bound with Messrs. Richard Warre and Thomas Warre. 16 Oct. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of Walter Vaughan of Fallerdown, Wilts, esq., specially, fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. Laurence Hide and John Lowe. Mr. Francis, third son of Robert Delavale of Seaton Delavale, Northumberland, esq., generally; fine, 46*s. 8d.* Bound with James Whitlocke and Henry Norwoode. 17 Oct. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Combes of Stratford super Avan, Warwickshire, esq., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Combes, esq., and Rowley Warde. 18 Oct. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Francis Combes of Hempsted, Herts, gent., generally; fine, only 40*s.*, at the request of Mr. Edward Combes. Bound with Mr. Edward Combes. 18 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Seymour of Frampton Cotterell, Gloucestershire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. 20 Oct. Mr. Clement Dawbney, late of New Inn, gent., third son of Christopher Dawbney, late of Sharrington, Norfolk, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 46*s. 8d.* Bound with Messrs. John and Humfrey Brewster. 21 Oct. Mr. John, third son of John Courte, late of Bridgwater, Somerset, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 46*s. 8d.* Bound with his brother, Thomas, and Mr. George Hooper. Mr. John Moore to the chamber of Messrs. Francis Clyve and George Carre in place of the latter, who forfeited by discontinuance; fine, ——. (*Struck out.*) Mr. John Howland, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir of John Howland, late of Newport, Essex, gent.,

deceased, generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. George Hooper and Peter Weekes. 23 Oct. Mr. Philip Langley, late of Cliffordes Inne, gent., kinsman and heir of Philip Langley, late of Bristol, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 33s. 4d. 25 Oct. Mr. Henry, son and heir-apparent of Hugh Bullock of London, gent., specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and George Wilmer. Mr. Philip Langley to the chamber of Messrs. William Younge and Edward Blounte in place of the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. Edward Smyth to the chamber of Mr. Thomas Ireland, void by his discontinuance; fine, 20s. 29 Oct. Henry lord Mordant, specially; *gratis*; nominated by Mr. Austin Nycolles, Reader.

**At a Parliament holden 29 Oct., 44 Eliz.**

As Mr. John Delaber, one of the most ancient Utter Barristers, has refused to undertake the Readership for next Lent, Mr. John Dodridge, next in antiquity, is appointed Reader for next Lent, and Mr. Thomas Stephens for next Autumn.

Mr. Edward Phillipps is discharged from his second reading on account of illness, and his fine is respite until after Lent reading.

Mr. George Carewe, esq., a Master in Chancery, is associated with the Masters of the Bench and admitted to sit at table with them.

The calls of Messrs. Thomas Triste and Thomas Grene to the degree of the Utter Bar by Austin Nycolles during his reading, are confirmed.

Messrs. Blake and Thomas Coxe are fined 5*l*. each for not reading.

The following vacationers are each fined 20s. for absence from Mr. Nycolle's reading:—Utter Barristers: Messrs. Coles, Chippingdale, Chapman, Hoskyns, Forde, W. Ryves, Ashcombe, Snagge, Rudyerde, S. Jones, Beste, Ed. Tynte, J. Fletwood, T. Warre, F. Dormer, Marche, Bonner, Sterrell, Force. Inner Barristers: Messrs. H. Fisher, N. Hayes, R. Blunden, jun., Jollyff, Hesilrigge, W. Awbrey de Brecknock, Gittens, W. Canon, F. Rowse, Hooke, G. Davies, T. Goeghe, Arnwood, J. Scudamoore, T. Rogers, Jo. Isham, Ed. Wyseman, Cornwayle, C. Jones, Jo. Baker, Ja. Welshe, jun.

A yearly pension of 53s. 4d. is granted to Thomas Smythe,

the "Turnebroche," no longer able to serve by reason of old age and want of strength.

*Admissions*:—Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Combes of Stratford super Avan, Warwickshire, esq., to the chamber of Messrs. Henry Williams and William Combes, esq., a Master of the Bar, in expectancy; fine, 40s. 27 Oct. Mr. John, son and heir of Ralf Spyer, late of Hallywell, Herts, gent., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l*. Bound with Messrs. John Dackombe and Edward Curl. 5 Nov. Mr. Thomas, third son of Edward Boys of Freydvile, Kent, esq., specially; fine, only 30s., by request of Mr. Boys, a Master of the Bench. Bound with his brother, Edward, and Ralf Grove. 8 Nov. Mr. Wortley, son and heir-apparent of William Jessoppe of Northlees, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Mr. Thomas Symcockes. 10 Nov. Mr. Charles, son and heir-apparent of Edmund Mordant of Okeley, Beds, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with his father and Henry Mordant. 15 Nov. Mr. Miles Forreste, late of New Inn, gent., second son of Miles Forreste of Morborne, Hunts, esq., specially; fine, 53*s*. 4*d*. Bound with Messrs. Richard Martyn and John Spyer. Mr. Clement, second son of Thomas Bigges of Lenchwick, Worcestershire, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. Bound with Messrs. William Burdett and Clement Throckmorton. Mr. Richard Swayne, esq., a Master of the Bench, to a chamber surrendered by Edwin Sandis, knt., late belonging to his father, Miles Sandis, esq.; fine, 20*s*. 16 Nov. Mr. John, second son of Thomas Forde of Ilsington, Devon, esq., specially; fine, 3*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. Bound with Messrs. George Hooper and Thomas Forde. Mr. William Younge to the chamber of Mr. Swayne, a Master of the Bench, and of Mr. Thomas Barker, on surrender by the former; fine, 40*s*. 17 Nov., 45 Eliz. Mr. Robert Playdell to the chamber of Messrs. Philip Langley and William Younge on surrender by the latter; fine, 33*s*. 4*d*. 21 Nov. Mr. Jervaise, son and heir-apparent of Edward Mapliden of Maidstone, Kent, gent., generally; fine, only 40*s*., at the request of Mr. Cavell, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. John Mannyng-hame and Richard Freston. 24 Nov. Mr. Christopher Horton to the chamber of Messrs. Sydney Mountague and Richard Nyccolles on surrender by the former; fine, 40*s*. 25 Nov. Mr. Giles Phelpes to the chamber of Messrs. Philip

Langley and Robert Playdell on surrender by the latter; fine, 40s. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Hodder of Chideock, Dorset, gent., specially; fine, only 4*l.*, by request of Mr. Gybbes, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. Henry Martyn and Christopher Baker. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of William Hemyngton of Slipton, Northants, gent., generally; fine, only 40s., by request of Mr. Austin Nycolles, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. William Dalby and George Gittens. Mr. Sydney Mountague to the chamber of Messrs. William Cuttes and Edmund Dowbledaye on surrender by the former; fine, 40s. Mr. Richard, fourth son of Robert Shortreade, late of Newport Pagnell, Bucks, esq., deceased, specially; fine, 5*l.*

**At a Parliament holden 26 Nov., 45 Eliz.**

Messrs. Shurland, Brandeston, M. Ryvers, Bennett, W. Brodnax, Crewe, A. Jenour, Ja. Pagytt, Jo. Gybbes, and R. Horton are called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

No grand Christmas shall be kept in the House, nor any public commons. No vacationers who are bound to attend, shall be bound to attend this Christmas; but any gentleman may keep private commons in the Hall or elsewhere in the House. Such officers as they may appoint, are required to attend them, the gentlemen paying all the charges of such private commons. Such commons are to be kept in the common Hall or some one only place of the House. *English.*

Mr. Edmund Dowbledaye's petition is granted, viz. that his chamber may not be forfeited for not being in commons during his employment in the Mint in the Tower of London. *English.*

At the Parliament of 21 Nov., 36 Eliz., Mr. Richard Warre was admitted into the now chamber of Mr. Rosse, a Master of the Bench, with Mr. Rosse, and petitioned this Parliament to have his admission confirmed; but as since his admittance to Mr. Rosse's chamber he has been admitted with his brother, Thomas, and others into Mr. Rosse's late chamber over the Temple Gate, *gratis*, and since that time to another chamber in the gallery with Mr. Connocke, his former admittance to Mr. Rosse's now chamber is void. *English.*

*Admissions:*—Mr. John, fifth son of William Bayliff of Monckton, Wilts, esq., to the chamber of Messrs. Robert Barkley and the said William Bayliff, in expectancy; fine, 40s.

11 Dec. Mr. Thomas Andrewe, late of Staple Inne, gent., fourth son of Thomas Andrewe of Winwick, Northants, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Savage and Edward Watson. Mr. James Goodman, late of Staple Inne, gent., second son of John Goodman of Plimpton, Northants, gent., generally; fine, 20s. (Struck out, and note: *vacat.*) 25 Jan. Mr. Gamaliel, son and heir of Nicolas Slannynge, late of Bickley, Devon, esq., deceased, generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Ashforde and Alexander Warre. 26 Jan. Mr. William, son and heir-apparent of John Wither of Manydown, Hants, gent., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Marcellus Ryvers and Gilbert Searle. Mr. Thomas Lake to the chamber of Edward Ayleworth, esq., a Master of the Bar, and Mr. Gregory Armitage, on surrender by the latter; fine, 53s. 4d. Mr. John Davies to half the chamber of Messrs. Robert Jacobb and Francis Joyner, and to the bedchamber and study on the north side, separately; fine, 10s. 4 Feb. Mr. Francis, son and heir-apparent of Thomas Windebancke of St. Martin's in the Fields, Middlesex, esq., specially; fine, 4l. Bound with Messrs. Henry Reade and Thomas Philpott. Mr. Thomas, second son of Thomas Godfrey of Lydd, Kent, gent., specially; fine, 5l. Bound with Messrs. Robert George and William Plummer. Mr. Richard, third son of John Seymer of Handford, Dorset, gent., generally; fine, 3l. Bound with his brother, Robert, and George Estmond. Mr. Arthur, third son of Arthur Capell of Hadham, Herts, knt., generally; fine, only 40s., by request of Mr. Shurley, a Master of the Bench. Bound with Messrs. George Shurley and Robert Capell. 7 Feb. Mr. Edward, second son of Edward Watson of Rockingham Castle, Northants, esq., specially; fine, 3l. 6s. 8d. Bound with his brother, Lewis, and Ralf Shelton. 9 Feb. Mr. George, second son of William Jessopp of Northlees, Derbyshire, esq., generally; fine, 3l. Bound with Messrs. Thomas Symcocks and Wortley Jessopp, his brother. Mr. Shakerley, third son of Paul Tracy of Stanway, Gloucestershire, esq., specially; fine, only 53s. 4d., by request of Mr. Daston, a Master of the Bench. 11 Feb. Mr. John, son and heir-apparent of John Epes of Selling, Kent, generally; fine, only 40s., by request of Mr. Haule, a Master of the Bench. Bound with his father and Richard Freston.

**At a Parliament holden 11 Feb., 45 Eliz.**

As by the Queen's writ this Hilary term Messrs. Edward Phillipps and Austin Nycolles were chosen Serjeants-at-Law, it is ordered that Mr. Austin Nycolles shall read next Lent for his second reading and not Mr. Phillipps, because Mr. Nycolles is the junior Serjeant, according to the old order of 2 Hen. VIII. as appears by the old Book of Parliament.\* Mr. Doddridge shall read his first reading in Lent. *Marginal note*: Afterwards John Shurley and George Snygge, esqs., were chosen Serjeants-at-Law.

Mr. Walrond was chosen Assistant to Mr. Austin Nycolles and Mr. Doddridge, Readers.

Messrs. Doddridge, Stephens, Wrighttington, and Bowrne were chosen to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Nycolles' reading.

Messrs. Stephens, Wrighttington, Bowrne, and Basterde were chosen to stand at the Cupboard during Mr. Doddridge's reading.

Messrs. Ro. Davies, C. Pygott, S. Awbrey, and Ofley are appointed to provide the Reader's feast.

Mr. Hadsor is called to the degree of the Utter Bar.

*Admissions*:—Mr. Henry, second son of John Williams of Tinam, Dorset, esq., generally; fine, 53s. 4d. Bound with Messrs. John Strode and George Eastmonde. Mr. John Bownest to the chamber of Richard Baldwin, Under Treasurer, with him, and to the study on the north side of the chamber; no fine, because the chamber was lately built at Baldwin's cost. (Struck out, and marked, *vacat*.) 12 March. Mr. Thomas, third son of John Peter of Ingerston, Essex, knt., specially, by Mr. Nycolles, Serjeant-at-Law elect, Reader; fine, 5*l.*, paid to the Reader. Bound with Messrs. Richard Martyn and William Burdett. 12 March. Mr. Thomas Peter to the chamber of Messrs. William Burdett and Lewis Watson on surrender by the former; fine, 20s. 22 March. Mr. Daniel, second son of Roger Deane of Newton Sancti Petroci, Devon, esq., specially, by Mr. Doddridge, Reader; no fine, because he has long been the Reader's clerk. 24 March. Mr. Charles Crayford of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of Humfrey Crayford of Claynes, Worcestershire, gent., specially; fine, 40s. Bound with Messrs. Richard Nycolles and John Dalamere. (Note: *Venit in com.* 11 Febr. 1603.) Mr.

\* See p. 52.

Thomas Brewster, late of New Inn, gent., son and heir-apparent of John Brewster of the Middle Temple, esq., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with his father and Humfrey Brewster. Mr. Matthew, son and heir-apparent of Matthew Dale, esq., apprentice of the law and fellow of the Middle Temple, specially; no fine, because his father is a Master of the Bench. William Hunt, gent., third son of Laurence Hunt, late of Baldwin March, Oxfordshire, gent., deceased, specially. 26 March, 1603. Mr. Charles Tripp of New Inn, gent., second son of John Tripp of Wingham, Kent, gent., generally; fine, 20s. Bound with Messrs. John Dalamare and William Molyns, sen. (Marginal note : *Venit in com. primo die Oct. 1605.*)

**The Rentes of Chambers and Shoppes of the  
Mydle Temple, 1567.**

1567.  
Book D.  
f. 408.

THE STRETE AT THE TEMPLE BARR.

One shoppe in the said strete adjoynyng to the north side of the Temple Gate or Tower, now in the tenure of Lewes Stockett, payeng yerely, as appereth by an indenture thereof made to Edwarde Naylond, dated the vijth of Maye in the fyfte yere of the reigne of King Edwarde the Syxte iijs. iiij*d.*

Item. One other lytle shoppe next unto the east ende of the leaning barr adjoynyng to the north syde of the said Tower, late dymised to Robert Mounte and Johan his wyfe, and now in the tenure of William Slater, fruterer, payeng yerely, as appereth by an indenture thereof made to the said Robert Mount and Johan his wyfe, dated the xxth of Maye in the fourth and fyfte yere of the reigne of the late King and Quene Philipp and Marye . . . . . iijs. iiij*d.*

THE TEMPLE GATE OR TOWER.

Item. A messuage or tenement with a kytchine and other buyldinges under the said Tower, now in the tenure of Rychard Belhowse, payeng yerely . . . . . xxxiijs. iiij*d.*

Item. A high chamber in the highar parte of the said Tower, now in the tenure of Mr. Thomas Pagett, senior, and Richard Ensore, payeng yerely . . . . . xls.



Item. Another chamber next under the said high chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Ameredith and Mr. Peter Rosse, payeng yerely . . . . . xls.

THE TEMPLE LANE LEADING FROM THE SAID TOWAR  
TOWARD TEMPLE BRIDGE.

Item. One high chamber next to the south syde of the said Towar, now in the tenure of Mr. James Morrys, Andrew Hemerforde, Edward Lewkenor, payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d.*

Item. One other chamber under the said chamber now in the tenure of Mr. Bussie and Mr. Farewell, payeng yerely nothing . . . . . *nil.*

Item. An high chamber with a lower chamber or office under it, next unto the foresaid chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Fraunces Basterd and Mr. Skrogges, payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d.*

Item. An high chamber with a lower chamber or office, next adjoynng to the foresaid chambers, now in the tenure of Mr. Thomas Morgan and Mr. James Hanham, payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d.*

Item. The said Lewes Stockett payeth yerely for a pece of grounde lieng next to the brick wall in the said lane on the east parte, and the howse of the said Lewes Stockett on the west part, payeng yerely, as appereth by his indenture dated the xxvijth of June in the eight yere of the reigne of ower sovereigne lady Quene Elizabeth . . . . . xij*d.*

THE INNER TEMPLE LANE, LEADYNG FROM THE STREATE  
AFORESAID UNTO THE TEMPLE CHURCHE.

Item. One chamber, with a lytle colehowse on the east syde of the sayd lane, now in the tenure of Mr. Malthowse and Mr. Tottell, payeng yerely . . . . . iijs. v*d.*

Item. One lower chamber with an office next adjoynng to the said chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Vincent Mundy, Mr. William Boughton and Mr. Savile, payeng yerely . . . . . vijs. x*d.*

Item. An upper chamber over the said Mr. Mundy's chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Bavande and Mr. Blancherde, payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d.*

Item. An upper chamber next unto the said Mr. Bavande's chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Ricard and Mr. Walkadyn, payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d*.

Item. A lower chamber under the said Mr. Ricarde's chamber, and Mr. Walkadyn, now in the tenure of Mr. Slade and Mr. Shafto, payeng yerely . . . . . xs.

Item. A lower chamber next adjoyning to Mr. Kellawaye's gardyn, now in the tenure of Mr. Fayrfaxe and Mr. Skarr, payeng yerely . . . . . iijs. iiij*d*.

Item. One lower chamber next adjoyning to the said chamber on the north parte and the Temple Church on the south parte, now in the tenure of Mr. Wynington and Mr. Asheburneham, payeng yerely . . . . . vjs. viij*d*.

Item. Two high chambers next adjoyning to the north-west part of the said Church, now in the tenure of Mr. George Nicolles, payeng by the yere. Now dyscharged of rent for that it was buylded by the said Mr. Nicolles . . . . . *nil*.

Item. An upper chamber next adjoyning to the north syde of the said Mr. Nicolles' chamber, now in the tenure of Mr. Hackeleuyt and Mr. Philippes, payeng yerely . . . . . vjs. viij*d*.

Item. One lowe chamber, under the sayd Mr. Hackeluyte's chamber, now in the tenure of the said Mr. Hackeluyt, payeng yerely . . . . . vjs. viij*d*.

#### THE CHURCHE YARDE.

Item. One lowe chamber on the east parte of the sayd Churche Yarde, now in the tenure of Mr. Fitcher, Mr. Freman, Mr. Lyster, Mr. Buckland, and Mr. Wrenche, payeng yerely . . . . . xxxs.

Item. Two upper chambers on the same syde of the sayd Churche Yarde, now in the tenure of Mr. —,\* payeng yerely . . . . . xiijs. iiij*d*.

\* Blank in MS.

## INDEX.

Book D.  
f. 410 b.

## AMYTTANCES.

No common attorneys to be admytted, nor non admytted, to practise attorneyshipp: *fol.* 20 a, and *fol.* 24 a. (Pp. 104, 111.)

None to be admytted withowt thassent of the Benche: *fol.* 23 b. (P. 110.)

Non Irishe men shalbe admytted: *fol.* 15 b. (P. 97.)

## APPARAILL.

No light colour to be used in garmentes, etc.: *fol.* 23 b, 24 a and 27 b. (Pp. 110, 111, 116.)

BENCHERS, *vide in* CHAMBERS.

## BEARDES.

No beard above thre wekes: *fol.* 24 b, 32 a. (Pp. 112, 125.)

## BUTLERS.

No man shall evill intreat any Butler: *fol.* 41 b. (P. 133.)

## CASES.

Cases shall be kept after dinner and supper: *fol.* 7 b, 41 b. (Pp. 86, 133.)

## CHAMBERS.

Benchers' Chambers shall be allwayes graunted by Parliament, and which be Benchers' Chambers: *fol.* 13 b. (P. 93.)

Benchers and Utterbarrysters to have choyce of their chambers: *fol.* 18 a, *fol.* 28 a. (Pp. 101, 118.)

Reparacion of chambers to be borne by thoccupiers of the same: *fol.* 47 b. (P. 137.)

The Threasourer shall admytt any into their chambers that will not paye their rentes upon the second demaund: *fol.* 59. (P. 147.)

Resistaunce ageinst those that shall be admytted into chambers: *fol.* 2 b. (P. 80.)

## COMENS.

Non payment of commons upon demaunde by thofficer, etc.: *fol.* 2 b. (P. 81.)

Every one being with in the Howse to be in comons, except, etc.: *fol.* 22 a. (P. 108.)

None shall sytt at the Utterbarristers' table nor none shall eat oysters in the Hall: *fol.* 30 b, 34 b. (Pp. 122, 127.)

Every man to paye his comons within thre wekes, and the Stuard to shew his rolles every thre wekes, and to attend for the gathering of the money, etc.: *fol.* 51 b. (P. 140.)

## COUNSELL.

None to be of Counsaill against any of the Felowshipp: *fol.* 30 b. (P. 122.)

## CRISTMAS.

The Stuarde of Christmas shall beare the ordinarie chardges: *fol.* 14 b. (P. 95.)

No Christmas lorde to be made without thassent of the Benche: *fol.* 33 b. (P. 126.)

The Stuarde of Christmas to be chosen of the rychest: *fol.* 42 b. (P. 132.)

The Reder in Autumpne shalbe excused of his fyne for nott being Stuard: *fol.* 49 a. (P. 138.)

## DEBTES.

The Threasourer to discharge owt of pension alle such as be indebted to the Howse or disturbers: *fol.* 2 b, and *fol.* 27 a, 51 b, 68 b. *Vide fol.* 33 b. (Pp. 81, 116, 140, 153, 126.)

## DISTURBORS.

No hawkes shall be kept with in the Howse: *fol.* 29 a. *Vide supra in* DEBTES: *fol.* 27 a. (Pp. 119, 116.)

## EXPULSION.

*Fol.* 274, 308. (Pp. 379, 381, 416. These references have been added subsequently.)

## FELOWSHIP.

None shall sue other without licence: *fol.* 30 b. (P. 122.)  
*Vide* COUNSELL.

## MOOTES.

All Innerbarristers shall moote within two yeres next after their admissiones: *fol.* 6 b. (P. 84.)

The Utterbarristers shall declare every Sundaye how Mootes shall be kept the weke folowing: *fol. 41 b.* (P. 133.)  
 Mootes Cases in the Chauncery shall not conteyne above two poyntes: *fol. 24 b.* (P. 112.)  
 Chappell Mootes shall be kept thrise every weke and every Inner Barrister shall be present: *fol. 30 a.* and *32 a.* (Pp. 121, 124.)

## ORDERS.

No. order shall be taken in the tyme of Vacacion but by thre or two of the Utter Barr: *fol. 32 a.* (P. 125.)

## PLEADING.

All pleas shall be entered in thoffice of the Officers of the Felowshipp: *fol. 30 b.*; but the same is made voide: *fol. 31 a.* (Pp. 122, 123.)  
 None utter barristers shall plead in any Corte before xij yeres continuance: *fol. 31 b.* (P. 124.)

PENSION, *vide* DEBTES.

## READER.

No Reader shall have above three gastes: *fol. 24 b.* (P. 112.)  
 No Reader shall have above xv. buckes: *fol. 24 b.*\*  
 The Reader shall beare the chardges of two hogges he[ds] of wyne, Rewardes for Buckes, pepper and flower, having allowance of one admyttaunce yf any such shall chan[ce]: *fol. 49 a, b.* (Pp. 138, 139.)  
 The Stuard of the Reader's dynner shall be chosen the tearme before the Readyng: *fol. 70 b.* (P. 155.)

RENTES, *vide* CHAMBERS.RESISTAUNCE, *vide* CHAMBERS.

## UTTERBARRISTERS.

Utterbarristers shall be appointed by Parliament: *fol. 64 a.* (P. 150.) *Vide* CHAMBERS, COMENS, PLEADING, MOOTES.

\* There is no such entry on f. 24 b, but an order on f. 2 (p. 80) restricts the Reader to 12 bucks.

Xj. die Marcii, anno regni regine Marie primo.

Book D.  
f. 413 b.

[Im]plementes in the kechyn in the charge and custody  
of Jo . . . . w, chief Coke in the House.

- Imprimis, one dosen of platters.
- Item, twelve dosen dyashes.
- Item, three dosen sawsers.
- Item, three brasse pannes, wherof ij are new.
- Item, one great brasse potte called a Standerde.
- Item, two meane brasse pottes.
- Item, one chaffron of brasse.
- Item, one great ketyll bonde with iron.
- Item, foure longe broches or shyptes (*spits*).
- Item, one payre of iron rakkys.
- Item, one longe iron trevett.
- Item, two laten cullendurs, thone newe.
- Item, three fryeng pannys, werof ij newe.
- Item, one gredyron and one payre of pothokes.
- Item, iiij trees, wherof ij new.
- Item, one fyer shovell and ij olde drepyng pannys.
- Item, iij skymmers, wherof one new all laten.
- Item, one crater.
- Item, one cole shovull.
- Item, one choppyng borde and one new table for pastrey.
- Item, ij paylys.
- Item, ij new kechyn knyves.
- Item, one sklyce of iron.

RICHARD BRANCH.

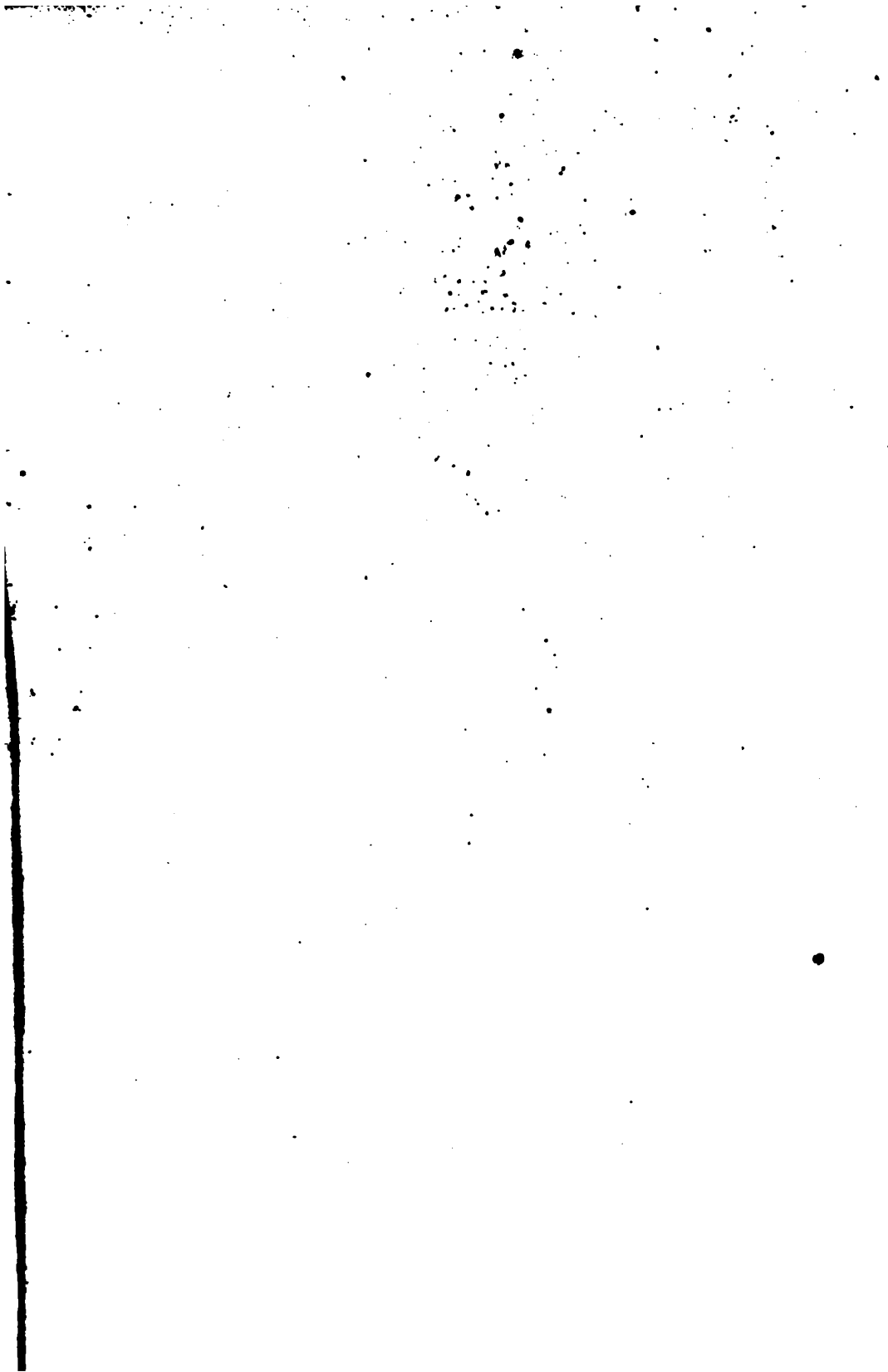
THE END OF VOL. I.













Stanford University Libraries



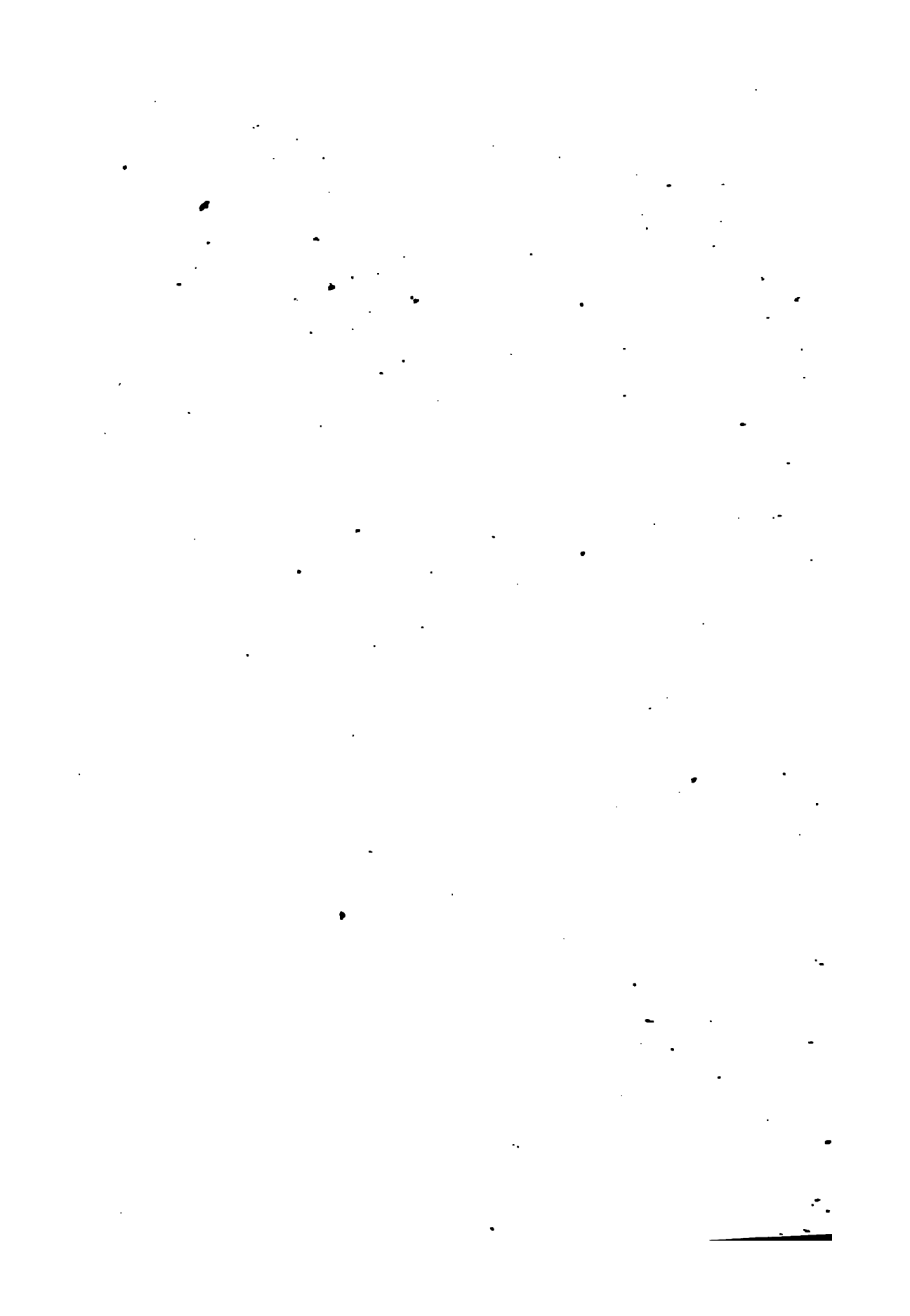
3 6105 014 941 087

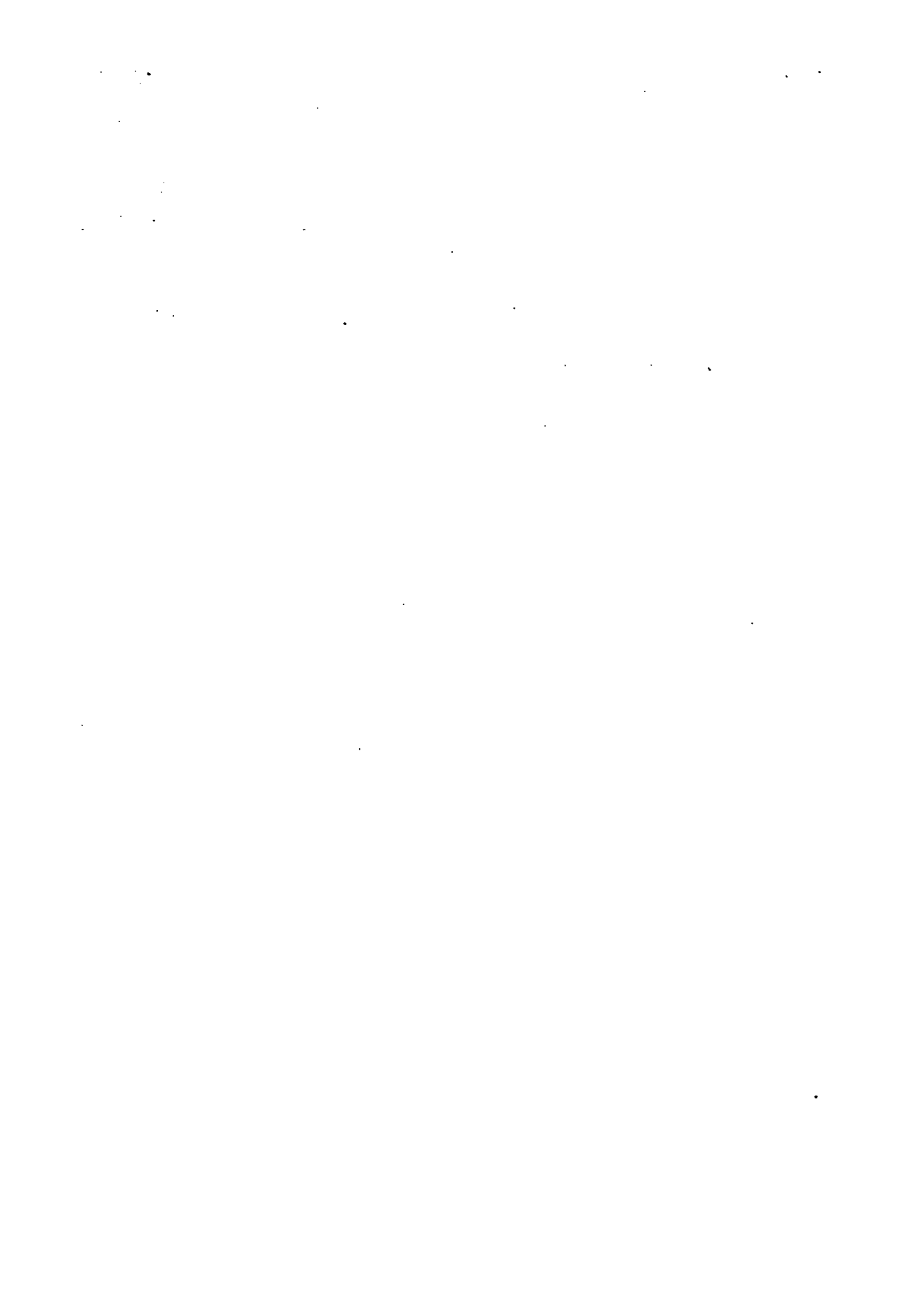
DA  
687  
M6A5  
x1

CECIL H. GREEN LIBRARY  
STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES  
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA 94305-6004  
(650) 723-1493  
grncirc@sulmail.stanford.edu  
All books are subject to recall.

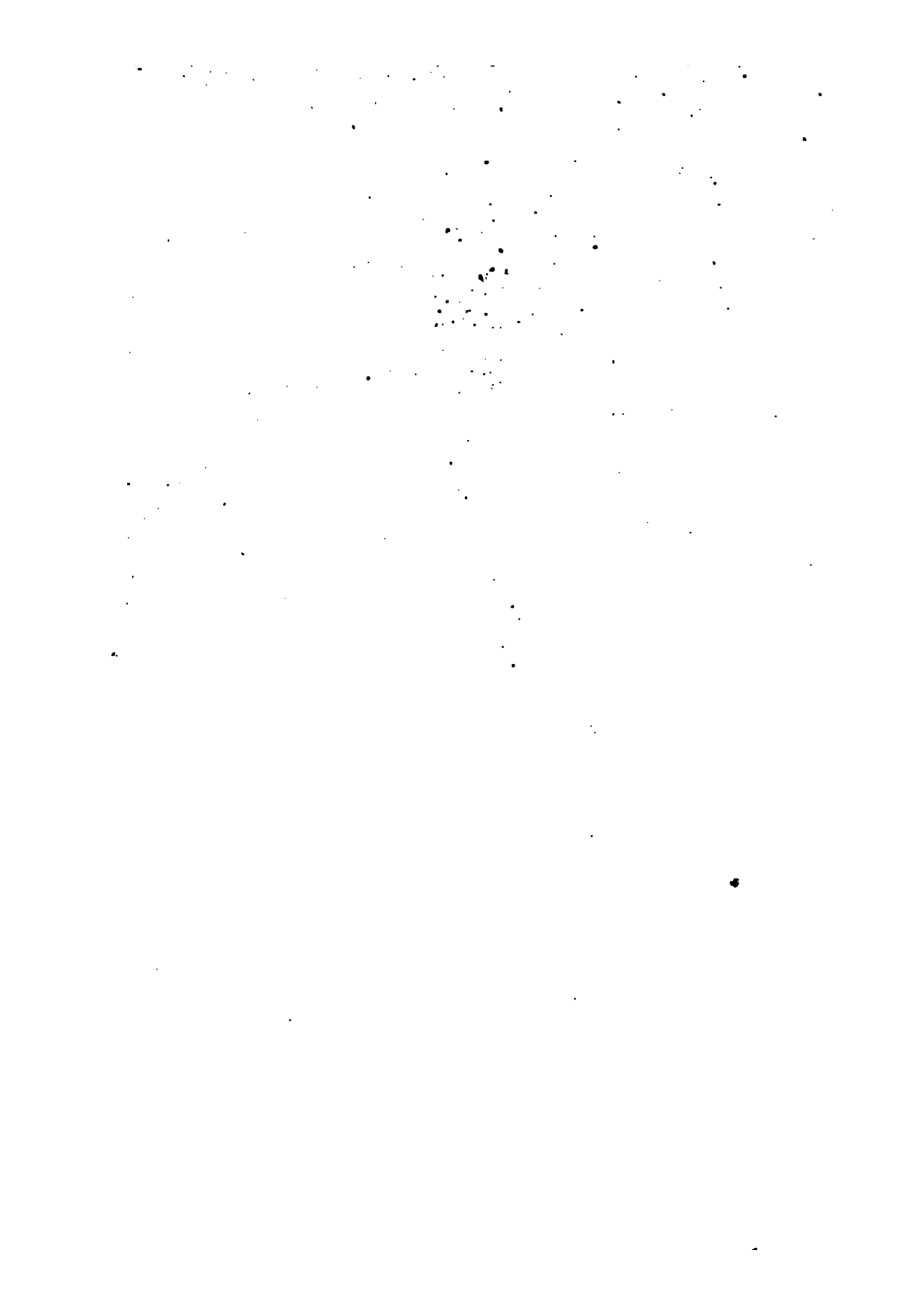
DATE DUE

<p>JUN 2 2002 JUN 4 2002</p>	
----------------------------------	--














Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 014 941 087

DA  
687

M6A5

V.1

CECIL H. GREEN LIBRARY  
STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES  
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA 94305-6004  
(650) 723-1493  
grncirc@sulmail.stanford.edu  
All books are subject to recall.

DATE DUE

JUN 2 2002  
JUN 4 2002

